

GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

ACCESSION NO. 9201

CALL No. BPa4/Vib/Rhy

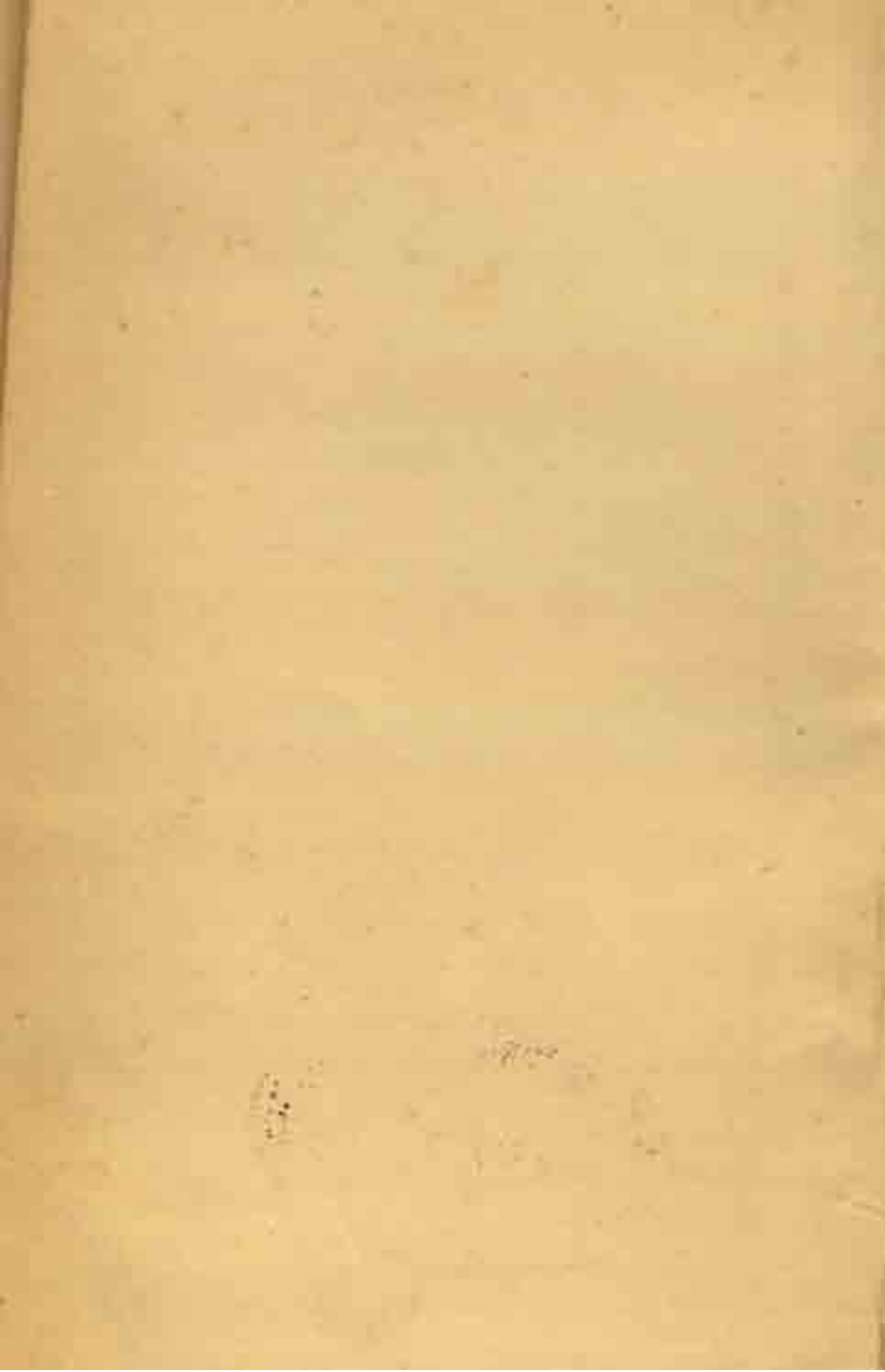
D.G.A. 79



D5807

82





THE
VIBHANGA





Pali Text Society

The
Vibhanga

BEING

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE ABHIDHAMMA
PITAKA

9201

EDITED BY

MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, M.A.

BP4
Vib/Rhy

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

HENRY PROWSE

OXFORD: UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1904



CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 9201

Date 20-8-57

Call No. BPa 4

Vib/Rly

TO
MY HUSBAND

*KALINAMITTE BHASAMINO API NILA FANDITO AGRA.

KEM-GOTAMI THIRI.







TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	PAGE
PREFACE -	xi
I. KHANDHAVIHĀṬṬGA	1
Suttantabhājanīya	12
Abhidhammabhājanīya	13
Rūpakkhandha	28
Vedanākkhandha	40
Saṃnākkhandha	53
Sañkhārakkhandha	61
Viññānakkhandha	61
Pañhāpucchaka	70
II. AYATANAVIHĀṬṬGA	70
Suttantabhājanīya	70
Abhidhammabhājanīya	73
Pañhāpucchaka	82
III. DHĀTUVIHĀṬṬGA	82
Suttantabhājanīya	87
Abhidhammabhājanīya	90
Pañhāpucchaka	99
IV. SACCĀVIHĀṬṬGA	99
Suttantabhājanīya	106
Abhidhammabhājanīya	112
Pañhāpucchaka	122
V. INDRIYAVIHĀṬṬGA	122
Abhidhammabhājanīya	124
Pañhāpucchaka	135
VI. PACCAYĀKĀRAVIHĀṬṬGA	135
Suttantabhājanīya	138
Abhidhammabhājanīya	144
Mātikā	148
Paccayacatukka	153
Hetucacatukka	153
Sampayuttacatukka	153

	PAGE
VI. PACCAYĀKĀRAVIBHAṬṬA—continued	
Aññamaññacetakka	158
Akusalacitta	164
Kusalamūla	169
Kusalavipākasaṅkhāramūlaka	173
Akusalavipākasaṅkhāramūlaka	180
Kīriyasaṅkhāramūlaka	182
Kusalamūlavipākamūlaka	184
Akusalavipākamūlaka	190
VII. SATIPATTHĀNAVIBHAṬṬA	
Suttantabhājanīya	193
Abhidhammabhājanīya	202
Pañhāpucchaka	205
VIII. SAMMAṬṬADHĀNAVIBHAṬṬA	
Suttantabhājanīya	208
Abhidhammabhājanīya	210
Pañhāpucchaka	214
IX. IDDHIPĀDAYIVIBHAṬṬA	
Suttantabhājanīya	216
Abhidhammabhājanīya	220
Pañhāpucchaka	224
X. BOJJHAṆḬGAVIBHAṬṬA	
Suttantabhājanīya	227
Abhidhammabhājanīya	229
Pañhāpucchaka	232
XI. MAGGAVIBHAṬṬA ¹	
Suttantabhājanīya	235
Abhidhammabhājanīya	236
Pañhāpucchaka	241
XII. JHĀNAVIBHAṬṬA	
Maika	244
Suttantabhājanīya	245
Abhidhammabhājanīya	253
Pañhāpucchaka	259
XIII. APPAMAÑṢAVIBHAṬṬA	
Suttantabhājanīya	272
Abhidhammabhājanīya	276
Pañhāpucchaka	282
XIV. SIKKHĀPADAYIVIBHAṬṬA	
Abhidhammabhājanīya	285
Pañhāpucchaka	291

¹ Aññasālinī, p. 7 reads Maggavibhaṭṭa.

Table of Contents

ix

PAGE

XV. PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIBHAṬṬA

Suttantabbhājanīya	-	293
Abhidhammabbhājanīya	-	294
Pañhāpucchaka	-	303

XVI. NĀṬAVIBHAṬṬA

Mātika	-	306
Ekaka	-	319
Duka	-	322
Tika	-	324
Catukka	-	328
Pañcavidhena . . . dasavidhena nāṇavattu	-	334

XVII. KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIBHAṬṬA

Mātika	-	345
Ekaka	-	350
Duka	-	357
Tika	-	361
Catukka	-	373
Pañcaka	-	377
Chakka	-	380
Sattaka	-	382
Aṭṭhaka	-	385
Navaka	-	389
Dasaka	-	391
Aṭṭhārassa saṅghāvicāritāni	-	392

XVIII. DHAMMAHATTHAVIBHAṬṬA

APPENDIX	-	437
INDEX OF WORDS AND SUBJECTS	-	439
CORRIGENDA AND ADDENDA	-	461



PREFACE

THIS, the first European edition of the Vibhanga, is the work of Miss Chalmers, sister of Mr. Robert Chalmers, C.B., who transcribed it from the Siamese printed edition of the Buddhist canonical books. She completed the tedious and ungrateful task by the beginning of 1903. The further work of collation and publication was handed over to me during the following summer, and was begun in September, 1903. I have compared the Siamese, word for word, with the Sinhalese of a palm-leaf MS. obtained by Professor Rhys Davids in 1884 from the Vanavasa Vibhāra in Ceylon. A copy of the Burmese printed edition of the Vibhanga reached me only as the present text was being printed. I have collated all differences of reading in the Sinhalese and Siamese with the Burmese.

As to choice of reading in cases of discrepancy, I could wish that the present edition made a better show of consistency than it does. One gravitates naturally toward the traditions of Ceylon, as being the most venerable. My Sinhalese MS. proved, however, to be full of inconsistencies as well as slips of the stylus to an extent which might have congested my footnotes far more than they reveal. Hence I have only followed the Sinhalese outright where it has consistently followed the tradition of its schools—viz., in the *vy* of such words as *avyākata*, *vyāpāda*, *vyāsana*, etc., where Burma and Siam write *by-*; in *upekhā*, *sekhā*, *vimokkha*, instead of the *-kkha* of both the latter; in the *niggahita* before 'y' instead of the doubled 'ñ,' and so on. Where it shows frequent inconsistency I have followed usually the Burmese and its

younger sister, the Siamese—*e.g.*, in *mahā* (Sinh. often *maha*), *phoṭṭhabba* (Sinh. often *poṭṭhabba*), in many uses of the cerebral 'u,' often rejected by the Sinh., especially in *paṇita*, *taṇhā*, *tiui*, and of the cerebral 'l,' as in *saḷāyatana*, and in the preference of 'u' to 'ū' in the plural, *e.g.*, in *hetu*. Here and there, it should be confessed, the Siamese has been suffered to stand, less because the reading specially commended itself than because it was first in the field for purposes of this present edition. And at this early stage of Pali scholarship it is scarcely legitimate to speak of authority in readings.

I have again ventured, as in the previous volumes issued by the Pali Text Society, to use the tailed 'ṇ' for *niggaḥita*. Its *lakkhaṇa* is unmistakable, even if it does not commend itself for beauty; and to expect anyone who has experienced the boon of it to turn back to the cumbersome 'm' and 'n' is not reasonable.

For the tabulation of terms and phrases in the *Mātikā*'s and elsewhere I am alone responsible. The sole idea has been, of course, to economize time and effort for the reader. But in all elisions (*peyyāla*'s) I have simply followed one or more of the texts collated, all of which elide frequently, though not with mutual uniformity.

It will be noticed that very many of these excisions are given, not only on occasion of repetitions in the answers, but also at their earliest occurrence. See, for instance, on pp. 2, 3 the enumeration of *rūpaṇ sukhumāṇ* and *rūpaṇ santike*, on pp. 71, 72—in the Siamese edition, at all events—the description of the *āyatanāni*, on pp. 106, 107 that of some of the *maggāṅgāni*, and more especially on pp. 178, 179, where the *dhammā* forming the content of a *citta*, good or bad, are elided except the first and last terms (*phaṇṣo . . . pe . . . avikkhepo*), although, by reason of the . . . *pe . . .*, we cannot but infer that we may take as read the lists given in the opening replies of the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*, and repeated later on in that work, in connections similar to

those in which they occur in the cited passages of the Vibhanga (*cf.*, *e.g.*, Dh. S., §§ 499 *fol.*). In other words, the present book seems by Buddhists to have ranked second in the seven of its Piṭaka not accidentally, but as a sequel to the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi, requiring, in those who came to the study of it, a familiarity with the categories and formulas of the latter work—that is, with the first book of the Abhidhamma. In fact, the Buddhist student who had achieved proficiency in the methods and phraseology of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi would find himself already half-way towards proficiency in the Vibhanga at the first recitation of it. There is, practically speaking, no formula or category in the first book that is not taken up and applied in the second, with the exception of the meditations on *Asubha*, *Appanāhita*, *Animitta*, The Four Magga's, and the Twenty Mahānaya's. Even the summarizing appendix to the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi finds once an echo, fortunately very brief, in the summary of the Four Paṭisambhida ending the Abhidhammabhāṇiyya, on p. 303 of the present work. The diction in these few lines is not on all fours with that of the context, either here or in the other vibhaṅgas, but is identical with that in the Appendix alluded to, and the paragraph is probably an interpolation. On the other hand, the older and possibly contemporary fragment of *Atthakathā* ending the *Nikkhepakanda* of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi finds, in our book, a much more expanded and integral parallel—a somewhat similar commentary forming a large proportion of five of the vibhaṅgas.

The extent to which the Vibhanga supplements the remarkable contribution to Buddhist psychology yielded by the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi is disappointingly slight. The compiler or compilers make but little use of the fine opportunity afforded by the subject of the first vibhanga. There is in that division nothing to compare with the analysis of *rūpa* in the prior work; scarcely any affirmation of independent value, save, perhaps, the pregnant *Ekaviḍḍhena's* of the several *skandhas*, where the *saṅkhārakkhandha* alone is said to be *citta*.

sampayutta, not phassasampayutta.¹ We have then to pass to the Nāṇavattu-vibhaṅga before we come to some generalizations of fresh psychological interest on the five modes of sense-consciousness.

But although the Vibhaṅga is so largely anticipated by the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi, it is by no means covered by the latter work, either in method or in matter. It contains, in the first place, a great number of terms and many definitions which find no place in the prior compilation. To name only a few that are of intrinsic interest, māyā, as 'deception' is graphically described (p. 357), on ethical ground only, absolutely without metaphysical implications—this single view of the term holding good, I believe, for the whole of the Tipiṭaka.

Again, we find, on p. 249, the words bodhipakkhiyā (or, in the Siamese, *ḥkā* dhammā. The term occurs already, as we know, in the Saṅgutta Nikāya (v, 327, and 337-9). But whereas it is there applied to the Five Indriyas—faith, energy, mindfulness, concentration, and wisdom—it here refers to the Seven Bojjhaṅga's—mindfulness, investigation (of dhammā), energy, joy, serenity, concentration, equanimity. Both of the groups are, in the Saṅgutta, said to conduce to bodha—bodhāya saṅvattanti—but only the former are explicitly classed as bodha- or bodhi-pakkhiyā (or -kā) dhammā. There is no indication, either there, or, so far as we know, elsewhere in the Piṭakas, of the inclusion of both groups under the aggregate of thirty-seven bodhipakkhiyā-dhammā that we find in the Commentaries and the Saddharma-puṇḍarika, and the mention of which in the Nettī-pakarāṇa went to influence the late Prof. Edmund Hardy in assigning the date of that work.²

¹ Buddhaghosa has some remarks of psychological value on the saññākkhandha.

² Nettī-pakarāṇa, P. T. S., 1902; pp. xxx foll. It adds to the poignancy of my regret at the untimely passing away of this fine scholar, untiring worker, and

Buddhaghosa, in commenting on the term in the Jhānavibhaṅga of the present work, assumes that all the thirty-seven were virtually included by the Buddha, when imparting this portion of the Dhamma, but that only the Bojjhaṅga's were set forth explicitly, because of their special suitability for the practice of *lokiya*,¹ as well as of *lokuttara Jhāna*—that is to say, of Jhāna practised with a view to rebirth, as well as of that which was cultivated by aspirants to Nirvāṇa ('... *niyyānikaṃ apacaya-gāmiṃ*').²

It is, however, more probable that, at the time when the Mahāvagga of the Saṅgutta Nikāya, and, perhaps, not very long after, the Vibhaṅga, were compiled, the extension of *bodhipakkhiyā dhammā* as a technical term was by no means fixed, but that more time was required for the accretion under the common name of those other aggregates, the cultivation of which is said to have been urged on the brethren by the aged Buddha in his last address in the Kūṭāgāra-sālā at Vesālī. If this be so, we should understand the question, in the Saṅgutta Nikāya and in the Vibhaṅga:—*Katame bodhipakkhiyā dhammā?*—as meaning not 'Which are *the* . . . ?' but 'Which are *bodhipakkhiyā dhammā*?'.

We do indeed find the 37 *dhammā* aggregated under a class-name in the Pīṭakas, at least in the Abhidhamma Pīṭaka, to wit in the Vibhaṅga itself (p. 372). But that

genial critic that I did not submit the passage in the Vibhaṅga I am now discussing, when I first came across it several months ago. In the brief *Dharmasārīra-sūtra*, recently deciphered by Dr. Stöner (Sitzber. of the Berlin Academy, November, 1904), the number appears as fixed at 37.

¹ *Ettāvataṃ sabbe pi sattatiṇṣa bodhipakkhiyadhamme samūhato gahetvā lokiyāya pi bhāvanāya ekārammaṇe ekato pavattanasamatihe bojjhaṅge yeva dassento satta bojjhaṅgā ti ādim āha. Te lokiya-lokuttaramissakā va kathitā veditabbā.*

² Cf. my *Psychological Ethics*, p. 82, n. 2; Dh. S., § 277.

class-name is *saddhamma*. And it is interesting to see that, when the *Jātaka-atthakathā* was written, both *saddhamma* and *bodhipakkhiyā dhammā* were equivalent class-names for the 37 (*Jāt.* v, 483).

One more point worthy of notice in this brief foreword is that the four ethical exercises, termed in the Dh. S. *brahmavihārā*, are in the *Vibhaṅga* called by the name of *Appammaññāyo*. The former term is used in the *Sutta Piṭaka* repeatedly—in the *Dīgha* and *Majjhima Nikāyas*, and, for the *Mettā* at least, in the *Khuddakapāṭha*—but, so far as I know, the name here used has not hitherto been met with in the *Tiṭṭaka*.¹

The tendency in the *Vibhaṅga*—in which the texts all show vacillation—to substitute a masculine form in the plural of certain leading terms of neuter gender—*āyatana*, *saccā*, *indriyā*, *bojjhaṅgā*, *jhānā*, *viññāṇā*—may also find mention here.

In the next place the *Vibhaṅga*, besides following with a fair show of symmetry an arrangement of matter peculiar to itself, makes an extended application of that organon or vehicle for the cultivation of the moral intellect which we find both set out, and to some extent applied, in the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇī*. By organon or vehicle I mean, firstly, analysis of concrete moral consciousness, as well as of *rūpa* as the *Staff* of consciousness, but in itself unmoral, *avyākata* (Dh. S., §§ 1 *fol.*, and §§ 583 *fol.*) ; secondly, the scheme of concentrative discipline of thought entitled *Jhāna*. Now, in the *Vibhaṅga*, in the opening chapter devoted to the five *skandhas* or constituents of personality, we do not find, under *rūpakkhandha*, a repetition of the analysis of *rūpa*, as given in the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇī* under the more general head of *sabbhāy rūpaṃ*; but we do find an inquiry into the properties of the other four *skandhas*. Thus, the two books between them complete

¹ The list constituting the *Dharmasurirasūtra* (see prev. page) gives both terms as apparently distinct series.

the logical analysis of the skandhas, as the compilers of Abhidhamma envisaged the process.

That process, be it said by the way, should, for all its forbidding appearance, possess no small interest for us, in that it resembles our more modern logical procedure known as Determination, or the conjunctive and disjunctive combination of terms, far more than the older system of classification by way of genus, species, and differentia. This latter method would, of course, have been repugnant to Buddhists, as involving the philosophical principle of substance and coinhering qualities, a principle that is graphically immortalized in every Porphyrian tree. For the Buddhist, things and our ideas of things were not analyzable into substance and qualities. They were aggregates—the interpretations by *mano* or *viññāṇa* of the various forms of impression or 'contact'—*phassa*. These were analyzable into a number of relations or aspects making up the Buddhist view of life and the universe. And to understand any given term, or name of an aggregate, was to know it in all the relations, under all the aspects that were recognized in their philosophy and ethics.¹

Next, with regard to Jhāna, the Vibhanga again appears as extending the methods of the Dhamma-Saṅgani. The prior work, concerned throughout with the investigation of things as *dhammā*, is content to state, for every variety of rapt contemplation, that the concrete consciousness at the time is analyzable into a number of constant, and a few

¹ Professor Walleser, in his interesting and valuable contribution to a synthesis of Buddhist philosophy (*Die philosophische Grundlage des älteren Buddhismus*, Heidelberg, 1904), describes the procedure as: 'dass alle [dem zu erläuternden Begriffs] untergeordneten Spezialbegriffe aufgezählt werden, d. h. dass sein Umfang definiert wird.' I would venture to suggest *co-ordinated equivalent concepts* for 'untergeordneten,' etc. *Adhivacanāni* the Buddhist would call them. They are by no means exhausted in their collective 'Umfang' by that of the term defined.

varying *dhammā*. The Vibhanga, without upsetting this aspect of Jhāna, and, for that matter, quoting the formula of it now and again, is more concerned to present Jhāna, itself a general way of access to meditation, as applied to the cultivation of special disciplines in self-mastery. It shows how consciousness, as it becomes concentrated by way of Jhāna stages, is to be focussed on to a given series of concepts taken in order; for example, the Satipatṭhāna, Bojjhanga, &c. This method is, to a limited extent, introduced already in the Dhamma-Saṅgavī (pp. 52-55). But in the Vibhanga it is followed with this difference: The concrete consciousness at the time (*tasmīy samaye . . . hoti*) is interpreted, not in terms of *dhammā* as such, but as consisting in the given concept or series of concepts which is being 'focussed.' These are, of course, themselves *dhammā*, but they are taken synthetically, not analytically. For instance, in the Sacca-vibhanga, where this applied Jhāna is first introduced, the constant *schema* of the Dhamma-Saṅgavī and its *application* may be seen on p. 112 and pp. 106-111 respectively.

It may be noted incidentally that, among the various forms or schemes of Jhāna, the Vibhanga makes use of *Suññata*, but not of *Appanīhita* or *Animitta* (*cf.* Dh. S., §§ 344 *fol.*, 505 *fol.*). And further, that, even in the vibhanga devoted to the subject of Jhāna, the physical side of the exercise is dismissed in the briefest possible terms: solitude, the one posture, the, so to speak, local concentration of the representative imagination. No mention of later terms such as *kammaṭṭhāna*, *appanā*, *parikamma*, *upācāra*; and only one *kaṣiṇa*—that of *paṭhavī*—alluded to! The one hint we obtain that the procedure was akin to that described so circumstantially in later works, like the 'Visuddhi Magga,' or the 'Yogāvacara's Manual' (edited by Professor Rhys Davids, P.T.S., 1896), is the Atthakathā's comment: *sati upatṭhitā . . . nāsikagge vā mukhanimutte vā* (p. 252). *Buddhiaghosa's* Commentary explains this as referring to

'the middle portion of the upper lip, where strikes the air breathed from the nose.' He also refers to further explanations in the *Patisambhida*.¹

Finally, as to procedure not found in the prior work, the *Vibhaṅga*, starting as do the *Dāthukathā*, *Puggalapaññatti*, and *Yamaka*, with *khaṇḍhā*, *dhātuyo*, *āyatanāni*,² *saccāni*—that is to say, with the consideration of elements or constituents in man, in the universe, and in the supreme truths about both—goes on to deal with the *indriyāni*,³ that is, with man as having faculties, in other words, as potent to modify the resultants of those combined elements. Next comes the *Paccayaṅkara* (not termed in this work *Paṭiccasamuppāda*), the great question of the facts of life as conditioned or mutually dependent, and then nine groups of ethical culture, by which that great network might best be discerned and those modifications brought to pass. The next book surveys the whole field of *ñāṇa*—cognition or knowledge—from its bases (*vatthūni*) in the messages of sense up to the insight of a *tathāgata*, or perfectly wise being. The next investigates all the modes of *kilesa* or corruption by which insight is hindered. And the last book, suggesting by its fine title, the Heart of the Dhamma, more than it contains, gives a number of summaries and a good deal of affirmation, much of it mythological, about the conditions of life in this and other spheres—in human beings and other beings.

The method followed in each book or *vibhaṅga*, with a few exceptions, is to set out the category or series forming the subject in phraseology drawn *verbatim*, or com-

¹ Now being edited by Mr. Arnold C. Taylor.

² Cf. S. I., 196: 'So ma dhammaṃ adesesi khaṇḍhe āyatanāni dhātuyo ca.'

³ The Dh. K. and Pp. follow the *Vibhaṅga* here; the Y. places the *indriyayamaka* after the *saṅkhāra*- and *anusaya-yamakāni*.

piled approximately *verbatim*, from the Nikāyas, where the treatment makes for edification. Next, the subject is analyzed in terms of Abhidhamma—that is, of the Dhamma-Saṅgāṇi—where the intention is analysis with a view to mental clearness and consistency, and cultivation by way of Jhāna. Lastly, the terms of the subject are submitted to logical determination with reference to certain philosophical ideas. This division is termed Pañhapucchaka or catechism, and must have remained a traditional name of this mode of mental training, since Buddhaghosa, in his Atthasālini and Sammoha-vinodanī, uses it without comment.

We may say, then, that the Vibhanga was conceived as a manual for students no less than was the Dhamma-Saṅgāṇi. In it, as in all the seven Abhidhamma books, there is no intention on the part of the compilers of setting forth their ethical philosophy or psychological ethics in any complete and systematic order. Acquaintance with the Dhamma is, as I have said elsewhere,¹ taken for granted. The object is not so much to extend knowledge as to ensure mutual consistency in the *intension* of ethical notions, and to systematize and formulate the theories and practical mechanism of intellectual and moral progress scattered throughout the Sutta-piṭaka. This, coupled with the evident fact of its having been, as tradition tells, compiled, not in writing, but for oral teaching and for learning by rote (possibly with the help of leading terms written down as notes), makes it and all Abhidhamma matter so impossible as food for the reader. Our own books of symbolic logic and other advanced methods of formal logic are not so very possible for him either. The Buddhists had no symbols, or used sets of words approximately as such. They had attained to the consciousness of a wonderful order existing in the subjective experience of man. Without the stimulus which, from one mysterious set of conditions or another, impels

¹ *Psychological Ethics . . . the Dhamma-Saṅgāṇi*, xvii.

some races to study the stars and the rest of external nature, they turned their growing powers of observation and analysis on to the investigation of that inner cosmos. Clearness and consistency in the definition or determination of ideas was of the first importance, both from the intangible nature of their subject-matter, and from their lack of tangible or visible registering apparatus. And the only possible way in some cases for the burdened memory to find its way to and fro was no doubt that endless but orderly repetition of a verbal frame-work, wherein, it might be, only one term of a series was varied at a time.

Some day I believe that the Buddhist revivalists will take council and compile a version of the Abhidhamma so adapted to the economy and other altered conditions of the written word as to be interesting and stimulating even to alien readers.

C. A. F. RHYL-DAVIDS.

'Nālandā,' LONDON, S.E.

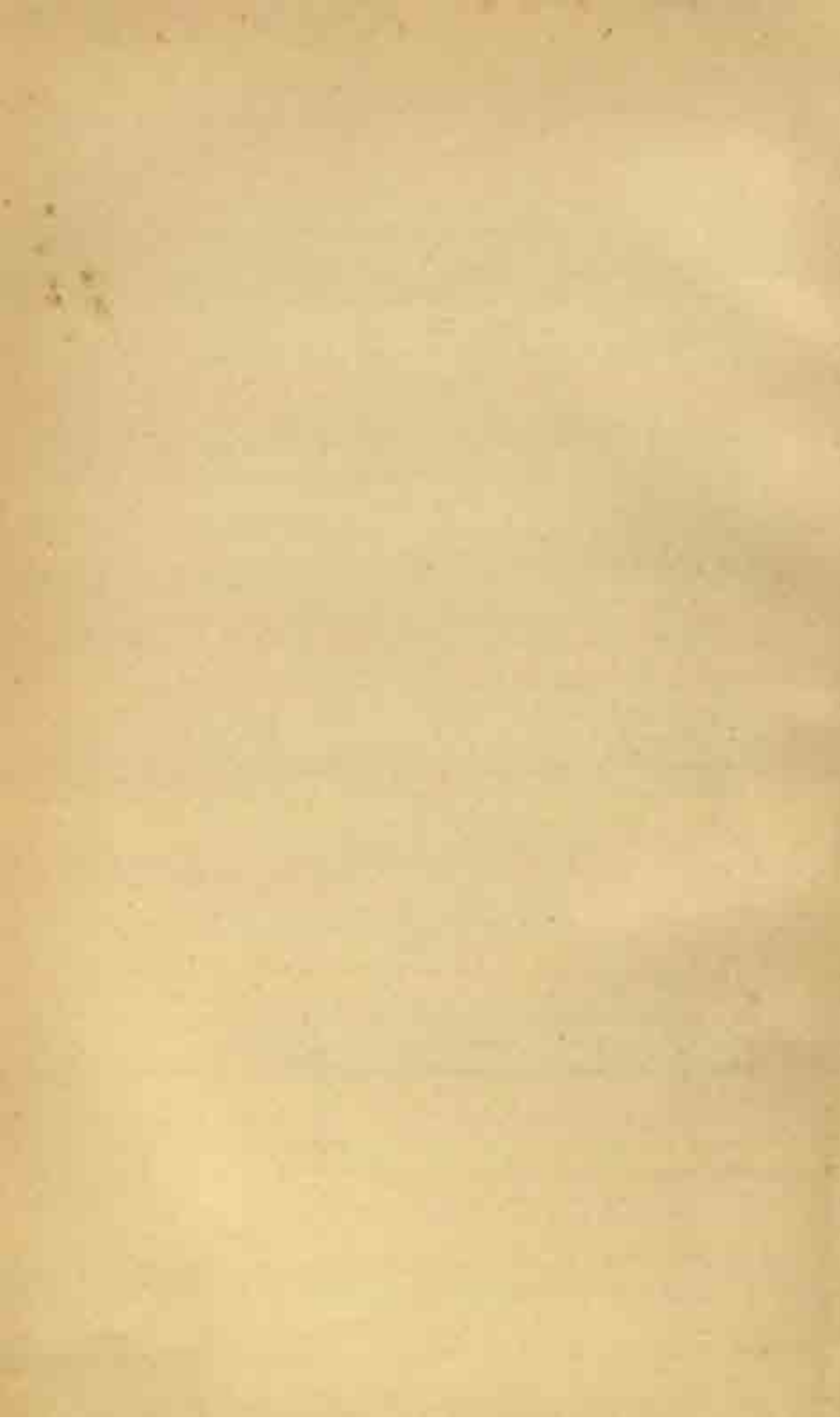
December, 1904.

The texts collated are referred to as :

K = *Siamese printed edition.*

S¹ = *Sinhalese, palm-leaf MS., belonging to us.*

B = *Burmese printed edition.*



VIBHAṄGA

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀ-
SAMBUDDHASSA

I

[KHANDHA-VIBHAṄGA]

PAÑCAKKHANDHĀ: rūpakkhando vedanākkhando saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāyakkhandho.

Tattha katamo rūpakkhando?

Yay¹ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hinaṃ vā paṇṭitaṃ vā yay² dūre³ santike vā, tad-ekajjhataṃ abhisamyuhitvā abhisamkhipitvā:⁴ ayaṃ vuccati rūpakkhando.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ atitaṃ?

Yay rūpaṃ atitaṃ niruddhaṃ vigataṃ vipariṇataṃ atthaggaṭaṃ abbatthagaṭaṃ⁵ uppajjitvā vigataṃ atitaṃ atitaṃsena saṃgaṇitaṃ⁶—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ atitaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ anāgataṃ?

Yay rūpaṃ ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ asaṅjātaṃ anibbattaṃ anabhinibbattaṃ apātubhūtaṃ anuppannaṃ asamuppannaṃ anutṭhitaṃ samutṭhitaṃ anāgataṃ anāgataṃsena saṃgaṇitaṃ⁷—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ anāgataṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ?

Yay rūpaṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅjātaṃ nibbattaṃ abhinibbattaṃ pātubhūtaṃ uppannaṃ samuppannaṃ utṭhitaṃ samutṭhitaṃ paccuppannaṃ paccuppannaṃsena saṃgaṇitaṃ—

¹ Cf. S. III, 47; II, 252; quoted K.V. 140, 150.

² S² adds vā here only.

³ Cf. Mil. 48.

⁴ So B. and K. S¹: atthagataṃ abbatthagaṭaṃ always.

⁵ S²: saṃgaṇitaṃ here only.

⁶ So S².

cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ.

Tattha¹ katamaṃ rūpaṃ ajjhataṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ² paṭipuggalikaṃ upādinnaṃ³—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ ajjhataṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ bahiddhā?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ paṭipuggalikaṃ upādinnaṃ—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ bahiddhā.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ olārikaṃ⁴?

Cakkhāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ olārikaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ sukhumaṃ?

Itthindriyaṃ⁵ . . . pe . . . kabalīgkāro āhāro: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ sukhumaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ hīnaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ unñātāṃ avaññātāṃ hīlitaṃ⁶ paribhūtaṃ acitkataṃ,⁷ hīnaṃ hinamataṃ⁸ hīna-sammataṃ, anīṭṭhaṃ akantaṃ amanāpaṃ—rūpaṃ saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ hīnaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ paṇitaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ anuññātāṃ anavaññātāṃ, ahīlitaṃ aparibhūtaṃ citikataṃ paṇitaṃ paṇitamataṃ⁹ paṇitasammataṃ, iṭṭhaṃ kantaṃ manāpaṃ: rūpaṃ saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ paṇitaṃ.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana rūpaṃ upādāya¹⁰ upādāya¹⁰ rūpaṃ hīnaṃ paṇitaṃ datṭhabbaṃ.

Tattha¹¹ katamaṃ rūpaṃ dūre?

Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabalīgkāro āhāro, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi¹² atthi rūpaṃ anāsanne anupakkaṭṭhe¹³ dūre asantike: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ dūre.

¹ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1044-45. ² So B. and K. S^d: niyataṃ.

³ So B. always. K. and S^d: upādinnaṃ. Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1044-45; M. I, 188, 422. Franke, *Vienna Journal*, vol. vii., p. 355. ⁴ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 675-76 and 596.

⁵ See *Psychological Ethics* (Dh. S. trans.), p. 208, n 1.

⁶ S^d: ahīlitaṃ here only. B: hīlitaṃ.

⁷ B: acittikataṃ. ⁸ S^d omits. ⁹ So S^d.

¹⁰ So B. and S^d. K: upādāya upādāya always.

¹¹ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 677, 678. ¹² S^d: aññaṃ pi. So below.

¹³ S^d: na vupakkaṭṭhe. B: avupakaṭṭhe.

Tattha katamā rūpaṃ santike?

Cakkhāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ, yaṃ vā paṇ' aṇṇāṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ āsanne upakkatṭhe¹ avidūre santike: idāṃ vuccati rūpaṃ santike.

Tag tag vā paṇa rūpaṃ upādāy' upādāya rūpaṃ dūre santike dutṭhabbāṃ.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Yā² kāci vedanā atītānāgatapeccuppannā ajjhata vā bahiddhā vā olārikā vā sukhā vā hinā vā paṇita vā vā dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhāṃ abhisamvūṇitvā abhisamkhipitvā: ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamā vedanā atitā?

Yā vedanā atitā niruddhā vigatā viparipatā atthaygatā abhithaṅgata uppajjitvā vigatā atitā atitāyena saṃgahitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā atitā.

Tattha katamā vedanā anāgata?

Yā vedanā ajāta abhūta asaṇjāta anibbata anabhinibbata apātubhūta anuppannā asamuppannā anutṭhitā asamutṭhitā anāgata anāgatayena saṃgahitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā anāgata.

Tattha katamā vedanā peccuppannā?

Yā vedanā jāta bhūta saṇjāta³ nibbata abhinibbata pātubhūta uppannā samuppannā utṭhitā samutṭhitā peccuppannā peccuppannayena saṃgahitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā peccuppannā.

Tattha katamā vedanā ajjhata?

Yā vedanā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ ajjhataṃ peccattaṃ niyaka⁴ pātipuggalika upādiṇṇā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā ajjhata.

Tattha katamā vedanā bahiddhā?

Yā vedanā tesāṃ tesāṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalaṇaṃ ajjhataṃ peccattaṃ niyaka⁴ pātipuggalika upādiṇṇā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā bahiddhā.

Tattha katamā vedanā olārikā?

Akusalā vedanā olārikā, kusalāvyākata vedanā sukhā. Kusalākusalā vedanā olārikā, avyākata vedanā sukhā.

¹ S^d: vup^a.

² S^d omits saṇjāta.

³ Cf. S. III, 47; II, 253.

⁴ So S^d.

Dukkhā vedanā olārikā, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca¹ vedanā sukhumā. Sukhadukkhā vedanā olārikā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā sukhumā. Asamāpannessa vedanā olārikā, samāpannessa vedanā sukhumā. Sāsavā vedanā olārikā, anāsavā vedanā sukhumā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana vedanaṇ upādāy' upādāya vedanā olārika sukhumā dattabbā.

Tattha katamā vedanā hinā?²

Akusalā vedanā hinā, kusalāvyākātā vedanā paṇitā. Kusalākusalā vedanā hinā, avyākātā vedanā paṇitā. Dukkhā vedanā hinā, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā paṇitā. Sukhadukkhā vedanā hinā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā paṇitā. Asamāpannessa vedanā hinā, samāpannessa vedanā paṇitā. Sāsavā vedanā hinā, anāsavā vedanā paṇitā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana vedanaṇ upādāy' upādāya vedanā hinā paṇitā dattabbā.

Tattha katamā vedanā dūre?

Akusalā vedanā kusalāvyākātāhi³ vedanāhi dūre, kusalāvyākātā vedanā akusalāya vedanāya dūre. Kusalā vedanā akusalāvyākātāhi vedanāhi dūre, akusalāvyākātā vedanā kusalāya vedanāya dūre. Avyākātā vedanā⁴ kusalākusalāhi vedanāhi dūre, kusalākusalā vedanā avyākātāya vedanāya dūre. Dukkhā vedanā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi dūre, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya dūre. Sukhā vedanā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi dūre, dukkhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā⁵ sukhāya vedanāya dūre. Adukkhamasukhā vedanā sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi dūre, sukhadukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya dūre. Asamāpannessa vedanā samāpannessa vedanāya dūre, samāpannessa vedanā samāpannessa vedanāya dūre. Sāsavā vedanā anāsavāya vedanāya dūre, anāsavā vedanā sāsavāya vedanāya dūre. Ayaṇ vuccati vedanā dūre.

Tattha katamā vedanā santike?

Akusalā vedanā akusalāya vedanāya santike, kusalā⁶ vedanā kusalāya vedanāya santike, avyākātā vedanā avyākātāya vedanāya santike. Dukkhā vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya santike, sukhā vedanā sukhāya vedanāya santike, adukkhamasukhā vedanā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya

¹ S⁸ omits.

² B: hinā paṇitā?

³ S²: akusalāvyākātāhi.

⁴ S⁴: avyākātāya vedanāya.

⁵ S² dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanāhi.

⁶ S²: akusalā.

santike. Asamāpannassa vedanā asamāpannassa vedanāya santike, samāpannassa vedanā samāpannassa vedanāya santike. Sāsava vedanā sāsavāya vedanāya santike, anāsava vedanā anāsavāya vedanāya santike.

Ayaṃ vuccati vedanā santike.

Tag tag vā pana vedanay upādāy' upādāya vedanā dūre santike dattḥabbā.

Tattha katama saññākkhandho?

Yā kāci saññā atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhata vā bahiddhā vā olārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇitā vā yā dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhag abhisamyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā: ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katama saññā atitā?

Yā saññā atitā niruddhā vigatā viparinatā atthagatā abbatthaygatā uppajjitvā vigatā atitā atitayyena saṃgahitā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā sotasaṃphassajā saññā ghāṇasaṃphassajā saññā jivhāsaṃphassajā saññā kāya-saṃphassajā saññā manosamphassajā saññā—ayaṃ vuccati saññā atitā.

Tattha katama saññā anāgatā?

Yā saññā ajātā abhūtā asaṃjātā anibbata anabhinibbata apātubhūtā anuppannā asamuppannā anutṭhitā asamutṭhitā anāgatā anāgatayyena saṃgahitā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe¹ . . . manosamphassajā saññā—ayaṃ vuccati saññā anāgatā.

Tattha katama saññā paccuppannā?

Yā saññā jātā bhūtā saṃjātā nibbata abhinibbata pātubhūtā uppannā samuppannā utṭhitā samutṭhitā paccuppannā paccuppannayyena saṃgahitā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā—ayaṃ vuccati saññā paccuppannā.

Tattha katama saññā ajjhata?

Yā saññā tesay tesay sattānay ajjhattay paccattay niyakā² pātipuggalikā upādāṇā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā—ayaṃ vuccati saññā ajjhata.

Tattha katama saññā bahiddhā?

Yā saññā tesay tesay parasaṭṭānay parapuggalānay ajjhattay paccattay niyakā pātipuggalikā upādāṇā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā—ayaṃ vuccati saññā bahiddhā.

¹ S² and B. do not conclude throughout these sections.

² So S².

Tattha katamā saññā oḷārikā?

Paṭighasamphassaajā saññā oḷārikā, adhi vacanasamphassaajā saññā sukhumā. Akusalā saññā oḷārikā, kusalāvyākata saññā sukhumā. Kusalākusalā saññā oḷārikā, avyākata saññā sukhumā. Dukkḥāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā oḷārikā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā sukhumā. Sukhadukkḥāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā oḷārikā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa saññā oḷārikā, samāpannassa saññā sukhumā. Sāsavā saññā oḷārikā, anāsavā saññā sukhumā.

Tag tag vā pana saññāy upādāy' upādāya saññā oḷārikā sukhumā dattḥabbā.

Tattha katamā saññā hinā?¹

Akusalā saññā hinā, kusalāvyākata saññā paṇīta. Kusalākusalā saññā hinā, avyākata saññā paṇīta. Dukkḥāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā hinā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā paṇīta. Sukhadukkḥāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā hinā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā paṇīta. Asamāpannassa saññā hinā, samāpannassa saññā paṇīta. Sāsavā saññā hinā, anāsavā saññā paṇīta.

Tag tag vā pana saññāy upādāy' upādāya saññā hinā paṇīta dattḥabbā.

Tattha katamā saññā dūre?

Akusalā saññā kusalāvyākatahi saññāhi dūre, kusalāvyākata saññā akusalāya saññāya dūre; kusalā saññā akusalāvyākatahi saññāhi dūre, akusalāvyākata saññā kusalāya saññāya dūre; avyākata saññā kusalākusalāhi saññāhi dūre, kusalākusalā saññā avyākataya saññāya dūre. Dukkḥāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhadukkḥāhi vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, sukhadukkḥāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre. Asamāpannassa saññā samāpannassa saññāya dūre, samā-

¹ B: hinā paṇīta?

pannassa saññā asamāpannassa saññāya dūre. Sāsava saññā anāsavāya saññāya dūre, anāsava saññā sāsavāya saññāya dūre. Ayag vuccati saññā dūre.

Tattha katamā saññā santike?

Akusalā saññā akusalāya saññāya santike, kusalā saññā kusalāya saññāya santike, avyākatā saññā avyākatāya saññāya santike. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike,¹ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike. Asamāpannassa saññā asamāpannassa saññāya santike, samāpannassa saññā samāpannassa saññāya santike. Sāsava saññā sāsavāya saññāya santike, anāsava saññā anāsavāya saññāya santike. Ayag vuccati saññā santike.

Tay tay va pana saññay upādāy' upādāya saññā dūre santike dāṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo saykhārakkhandho?

Ye² koci saykhārā atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhataṭṭhā vā bahiddhā vū ojarikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā papitā vā ye dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhay abhisamvūhitvā abhisankhīpitvā: ayag vuccati saykhārakkhandho.

Tattha katame saykhārā atitā?

Ye saykhārā atitā niruddhā vigatā vipariṇatā atthagatā abbatthagatā uppajjitvā vigatā atitā atitāṇsena sangahitā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā sotasaṃphassaajā cetanā ghānasamphassaajā cetanā jivhāsaṃphassaajā cetanā kāya-samphassaajā cetanā manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saykhārā atitā.

Tattha katame saykhārā anāgatā?

Ye saykhārā ajātā abhūtā asaṃjātā anibbattā anabhinibbattā apātubhūtā anuppannā samuppannā anuṭṭhitā asamuṭṭhitā anāgatā anāgatāṇsena sangahitā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saykhārā anāgatā.

Tattha katamo saykhārā paccuppannā?

Ye saykhārā jātā bhūtā saṃjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā uppannā samuppannā uṭṭhitā samuṭṭhitā pac-

¹ S⁴: dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā (sic) sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya santike saññāya santike.

² S. III, 47; II, 253.

cuppannā paccuppannaysena saṅgahitā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā paccuppannā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā ajjhata?

Ye saṅkhārā tesay tesay sattānāy ajjhattay paccattay niyakā paṭipuggalikā upādinnā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā ajjhata.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā bahiddhā?

Ye saṅkhārā tesay tesay parasattānāy parapuggalanāy ajjhattay paccattay niyakā paṭipuggalikā upādinnā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā bahiddhā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā oḷārikā?

Akusalā saṅkhārā oḷārikā, kusalāvyākata saṅkhārā sukhumā; kusalākusalā saṅkhārā oḷārikā, avyākata saṅkhārā sukhumā. Dukkhaṃ vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā oḷārikā, sukhāya cā adukkhamasukhāya cā vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhumā; sukhadukkhaṃ vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā oḷārikā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhumā. Asamāpannaassa saṅkhārā oḷārikā, samāpannaassa saṅkhārā sukhumā. Sāsava saṅkhārā oḷārikā, anāsava saṅkhārā sukhumā.

Te te vā pana saṅkhāre upādāy' upādāya saṅkhārā oḷārikā sukhumā dātṭhabbā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā hinā?

Akusalā saṅkhārā hinā, kusalāvyākata saṅkhārā paṇitā; kusalākusalā saṅkhārā hinā, avyākata saṅkhārā paṇitā. Dukkhaṃ vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā hinā, sukhāya cā adukkhamasukhāya cā vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā paṇitā; sukhadukkhaṃ vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā hinā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā paṇitā. Asamāpannaassa saṅkhārā hinā, samāpannaassa saṅkhārā paṇitā. Sāsava saṅkhārā hinā, anāsava saṅkhārā paṇitā.

Te te vā pana saṅkhāre upādāy' upādāya saṅkhārā hinā paṇitā dātṭhabbā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā dūre?

Akusalā saṅkhārā kusalāvyākatehi saṅkhārehi dūre, kusalāvyākata saṅkhārā akusalehi saṅkhārehi dūre; kusalā saṅkhārā kusalāvyākatehi saṅkhārehi dūre; akusalāvyākata saṅkhārā kusalehi saṅkhārehi dūre;

¹ B: hinā paṇitā? (See p. 10.)

avyākata saṅkhārā kusalākusalehi saṅkhārehi dūre; kusalākusalā saṅkhārā avyākatehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Dukkḥāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhadukkḥāhi vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, sukhadukkḥāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Asamāpannassa saṅkhārā samāpannassa saṅkhārehi dūre, samāpannassa saṅkhārā asamāpannassa saṅkhārehi dūre. Sāsava saṅkhārā anāsavehi saṅkhārehi dūre; anāsava saṅkhārā sāsavehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Ime vuccanti saṅkhārā dūre.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā santike?

Akusalā saṅkhārā akusalānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike, kusalā saṅkhārā kusalānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike, avyākata saṅkhārā avyākatānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Dukkḥāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Asamāpannassa saṅkhārā asamāpannassa saṅkhārānaṃ santike; samāpannassa saṅkhārā samāpannassa saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Sāsava saṅkhārā sāsavānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike; anāsava saṅkhārā anāsavānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Ime vuccanti saṅkhārā santike.

Te te vā pana saṅkhāre upādāy' upādāya saṅkhārā dūre santike dattḥabbā.

Tattha katamo viññāṇakkhandho?

Yag' kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paḍḍaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjaṃ abhiśaṃyubhīva abhi-saṅkhipitvā: ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ atitaṃ?

Yag viññāṇaṃ atitaṃ niruddhaṃ vigataṃ viparīṇataṃ atthaṃgataṃ abbatthāṃgataṃ uppajjivā vigataṃ atitaṃ atitaṃsena saṃgahitaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghanavīññāṇaṃ jivhavīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ — idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ atitaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ anāgataṃ?

Yag viññāṇaṃ ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ asaṃjātaṃ anibbattaṃ anabhinibbattaṃ apatubhūtaṃ anuppannaṃ asamuppannaṃ anutthitaṃ asamutthitaṃ anāgataṃ anāgataṃsena saṃgahitaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ — idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ anāgataṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ paccuppannaṃ?

Yag viññāṇaṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṃjātaṃ nibbattaṃ abhinibbattaṃ pātubhūtaṃ uppannaṃ samuppannaṃ utthitaṃ samutthitaṃ paccuppannaṃ paccuppannaṃsena saṃgahitaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ — idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ paccuppannaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ ajjhattaṃ?

Yag viññāṇaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ pātipuggalikaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ — idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ ajjhattaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ bahiddhā?

Yag viññāṇaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ pātipuggalikaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ — idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ bahiddhā.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ; kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ; kusalākusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ; avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Dukkhaṃ vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ; sukhaṃ ca adukkhamasukhaṃ ca vedanāhi sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Sukhadukkhaṃhi vedanāhi sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ,¹ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Asamāpamassa viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ, samāpamassa viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Sesaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ, anāsevaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana viññāṇaṃ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ sukhumaṃ dāṭṭhabbaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ hinaṃ?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ hinaṃ, kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ

¹ So B. and K. S^o: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ.

² B: hinaṃ paṇitaṃ? (See p. 8.)

pañitā; kusalākusalā viññāṇā hīnā; avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ.¹ Dukkhaṃ vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā pañitā;² sukhadukkhaṃ vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā hīnā,³ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ.

Taṃ taṃ vā pama viññāṇaṃ upādāy⁴ upādāya viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ pañitaṃ datthabbhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ dūre?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalāvyākatehi viññāṇehi dūre, kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ⁵ akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ dūre, kusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ akusalāvyākatehi viññāṇehi dūre; akusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ dūre, avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalākusalehi viññāṇehi dūre, kusalākusalā viññāṇā⁶ avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ dūre. Dukkhaṃ vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā⁷ dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre; sukhadukkhaṃ vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā⁸ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ⁹ dūre, samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ dūre. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ dūre; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ dūre. Idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ dūre.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ santike?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ akusalassa viññāṇassa santike;

¹ S⁴: akusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ. Kusalākusalā viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ.

² S⁴: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ.

³ S⁴: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ.

⁴ S⁴: kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁵ S⁴: kusalākusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁶ S⁴: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁷ S⁴ has viññāṇaṃ altered to viññāṇā.

kusalāy viññāṇāy kusalassa viññāṇassa santike; avyakataṇ viññāṇam avyakatassa viññāṇassa santike. Dukkhaṇ vedanāya sampayuttaṇ viññāṇāy dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ viññāṇāy sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ viññāṇāy adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike. Asamāpannassa viññāṇāy asamāpannassa viññāṇassa santike; samāpannassa viññāṇāy samāpannassa viññāṇassa santike. Sāsavaṇ viññāṇāy sāsavassa viññāṇassa santike; anāsavaṇ viññāṇāy anāsavassa viññāṇassa santike. Iday vuccati viññāṇāy santike.

Tag tag vā pana viññāṇāy upādāy' upādāya viññāṇāy dūre santike dattabbāṇ.

SUTTANTARHĀJANĪYAY.¹

Pañcakkhandhā: rūpakkhando. vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamo rūpakkhando?

Ekavidhena² rūpakkhando: sabbāy rūpāy na hetu ahetukaṇ hetuvippayuttaṇ sappaccayaṇ saṅkhataṇ rūpāy³ lokiyaṇ sāsavaṇ saṇyojaniyaṇ ganthaniyaṇ oghaniyaṇ yoganiyaṇ nivaraniyaṇ⁴ paramatṭhaṇ upādāniyaṇ⁵ saṅkilesikaṇ avyakataṇ anārammanāy acetasikaṇ cittavippayuttaṇ neva-vipaka-na-vipakadhammadhammaṇ asaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikaṇ na savitakka-savicāraṇ na avitakka-vicāramattaṇ avitakka-avicāraṇ na pitisahagataṇ na sukhasahagataṇ na upekhasahagataṇ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāṇ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṇ neva ācāyagāmi na apacāyagāmi⁶ neva sekhaṇ nāsekhaṇ parittaṇ kāmāvacaraṇ na rūpāvacaraṇ na arūpāvacaraṇ pariyāpannaṇ no aparīyāpannaṇ aniyataṇ anīyyānikaṇ uppannaṇ ehaṇ viññāṇehi viññeyyaṇ aniccāṇ jarābhihūtaṇ. Evaṇ ekavidhena rūpakkhando.

¹ So B. and S^d. K: °bhājanīyaṇ. S^d adds nipṭṭhitaṇ.

² Cf. Dh. S. §§ 584, 595.

³ So B. and K. S^d:—sappaccayaṇ saṅkhataṇ rūpiyaṇ. On rūpiyaṇ cf. *Psychological Ethics* (Dh. S. trans.), p. 168, n. 4.

⁴ S^d: nivaraniyaṇ.

⁵ S^d: upādāniyaṇ.

⁶ K: nevācāyagāmināpacāyagāmiṇ; so B. with °gāmi.

Davidhena¹ rūpakkhando: atthi rūpaṃ upādā, atthi rūpaṃ no upādā.² Atthi rūpaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anupādiṇṇaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ.³ Atthi rūpaṃ sanidassanaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ sappatighaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ appatighaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ indriyaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ mahābhūtaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na mahābhūtaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ viññatti, atthi rūpaṃ na viññatti. Atthi rūpaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na cittasamutthānaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ cittasahabhu, atthi rūpaṃ na cittasahabhu.⁴ Atthi rūpaṃ cittānuparivatti, atthi rūpaṃ na cittānuparivatti. Atthi rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ bahiraṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ olārikaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ sukhumāṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ dūre, atthi rūpaṃ santike . . . pe.⁵ . . . Atthi rūpaṃ kabalīṅkāro āhāro, atthi rūpaṃ na kabalīṅkāro āhāro. Evaṃ davidhena rūpakkhando.⁶

Tividhena rūpakkhando: yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upādā; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bahiraṃ, taṃ atthi upādā, atthi no upādā.⁷ Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upādiṇṇaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bahiraṃ, taṃ atthi upādiṇṇaṃ, atthi anupādiṇṇaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bahiraṃ, taṃ atthi upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ . . . pe.⁸ . . . Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ na kabalīṅkāro āhāro; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bahiraṃ, taṃ atthi kabalīṅkāro āhāro, atthi na kabalīṅkāro āhāro. Evaṃ tividhena rūpakkhando.

Catubbidhena rūpakkhando: yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi upādiṇṇaṃ, atthi anupādiṇṇaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi upādiṇṇaṃ, atthi anupādiṇṇaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi sappatighaṃ, atthi appatighaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi sappatighaṃ, atthi

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 585, 596 foll.

² K: anupādā (no upādā?). B: nupādā. S^a has only no upādā. Cf. Dh. S. § 585.

³ S^a begins its . . . pe . . . here, and includes the elision given in the text. S^a and K: upādiṇṇaṃ, as above.

⁴ K: °sahābhū. ⁵ For elided contents see Dh. S. § 585.

⁶ S^a adds:—Yathā rūpakkhando vibhattaṃ tathā idha vibhajitabbāṃ.

⁷ K: anupādā, and so below. B: nupādā. . . .

⁸ For elided portion see Dh. S. § 586.

appaṭighaṇṇa.¹ Yan taṇ rūpaṇ upāda, taṇ atthi oḷārikaṇ, atthi sukhumaṇ; yan taṇ rūpaṇ no upāda, taṇ atthi oḷārikaṇ, atthi sukhumaṇ. Yan taṇ rūpaṇ upāda, taṇ atthi dūre, atthi santike; yan taṇ rūpaṇ no upāda, taṇ atthi dūre, atthi santike . . . pe . . . Diṭṭhaṇ suttaṇ mutaṇ viññātaṇ rūpaṇ.² Evaṇ catubbidhena rūpakkhando.

Pañcavidhena³ rūpakkhando: paṭhavindhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu yaṇ ca rūpaṇ upāda. Evaṇ pañcavidhena rūpakkhando.

Chabbidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhuviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ sotaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ ghaṇaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ jivhaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ kāyaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ manoviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ chabbidhena rūpakkhando.

Sattavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhuviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . manodhātuvīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ manoviññāpadhātuvīññeyyaṇ⁴ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ sattavidhena rūpakkhando.

Aṭṭhavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhuviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ atthi sukhassamphassaṇ, atthi dukkhasamphassaṇ, manodhātuvīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ manoviññāpadhātuvīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ aṭṭhavidhena rūpakkhando.

Navavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhundriyaṇ sotindriyaṇ ghaṇindriyaṇ jivhindriyaṇ kāyindriyaṇ itthindriyaṇ purisindriyaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ yaṇ ca rūpaṇ na indriyaṇ. Evaṇ navavidhena rūpakkhando.

Dasavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhundriyaṇ . . . pe . . . jīvitindriyaṇ na indriyaṇ rūpaṇ atthi sappaṭighaṇ, atthi appaṭighaṇ. Evaṇ dasavidhena rūpakkhando.

Ekādasavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhāyatanaṇ sotāyatanaṇ ghaṇāyatanaṇ jivhāyatanaṇ kāyāyatanaṇ rūpāyatanaṇ saddāyatanaṇ gandhāyatanaṇ rasāyatanaṇ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ yaṇ ca rūpaṇ anidassanaṇ appaṭighaṇ dhammāyatanaṇ apariyāpannaṇ. Evaṇ ekādasavidhena rūpakkhando.

Ayaṇ vuccati rūpakkhando.⁵

РУПАККАНДХО НИГҒИТО.

¹ S^a begins its . . . pe . . . here. Dh. S. elides nothing (§ 587).

² K. puts rūpaṇ in brackets with ' ? '. Cf. Dh. S. § 587.

³ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 588 foll.

⁴ This is doubtless the right reading in Dh. S. § 590.

⁵ K. omits.

1.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho: phassasampayutto.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ashetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyakato.

Catubbidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kāmavacaro, atthi rūpavacaro, atthi arūpavacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sukhindriyag, atthi dukkhindriyag, atthi somanassindriyag, atthi domanassindriyag, atthi upekkhindriyag.

Chabbidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā sotassamphassajā vedanā ghanasamphassajā vedanā jivhasamphassajā vedanā kāyasamphassajā vedanā manosamphassajā vedanā. Evag chabbidhena vedanākkhandho.

Sattavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā manodhātusamphassajā vedanā manoviññāpadhātusamphassajā vedanā. Evag sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā atthi sukhā, atthi dukkhā, manodhātusamphassajā vedanā, manoviññāpadhātusamphassajā vedanā. Evag aṭṭhavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Navavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā, manodhātusamphassajā vedanā, manoviññāpadhātusamphassajā vedanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyakatā. Evag navavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Dasavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā atthi sukhā atthi dukkhā, manodhātusamphassajā vedanā manoviññāpadhātusamphassajā vedanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyakatā. Evag dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

[The Ten Categories of the Vedanākkhandha are now repeated 27 times with the object of presenting in varying form the Twofold (duvidhena) and Threefold (tividhena) Categories. The Single Category and seven

last Categories (ekavidhena, catubbidhena, &c.) remain unchanged, the last seven being always elided under . . . pe . . . Only the varying Categories are given below.]

2.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { vipāko,
 { vipākadhammadhammo,²
 { neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;³
 { upadinnupādāniyo,

atthi { anupadinnupādāniyo,
 { anupadinn' anupādāniyo ;

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-asasāṅkilesiko ;

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
 { avitakka-vicāramatto,
 { avitakka-avicāro ;⁴

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
 { neva dassanāya na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;

atthi { ācayagāmi,
 { apacayagāmi,
 { neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi ;⁵

atthi { sekho,
 { asekho,
 { neva sekho nāsekho ;

atthi { paritto,
 { mahaggato,
 { appamāṇo ;

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 987-1049.

² S^d has avipākaⁿ here only.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . after this down to Evay, &c.

⁴ K : avitakkāvicāro.

⁵ B. and K : nevācayagamināpacayagāmi.

- atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamaññārammaṇo ;
- atthi { hino,
majjhimo,
paṇito ;
- atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato ;
- atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggadhipati ;
- atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādi ;
- atthi { atīto,
anāgato,
paccuppanno ;
- atthi { atītārammaṇo,
anāgatārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo ;
- atthi { ajjhatto,
bahiddho,
ajjhatabhiddho ;¹
- atthi { ajjhātārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo ;
- ... pe Evaṃ dasaviḍhena vedanakkhandho.

8.

Duvidhena vedanakkhandho :²

- atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto ;
- atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu abhetuko ;
- atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro ;
- atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo ;

¹ So S⁴ and B. K : bahiddho (bahiddha?), atthi ajjhatabhiddho.

² S⁴ under Duvidhena vedanāk has only atthi sahetuko, atthi abhetuko. The text to p. 21 follows K.

- atthi { sāsavo,
 { anāsavo ;
- atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto ;
- atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,¹
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
- atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
 { asaṃyojaniyo ;
- atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
 { saṃyojanavippayutto ;
- atthi { saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
 { saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyo ;

So for oghaniyo, yoganiyo, nīvaraniyo.

- atthi { parāmattho,
 { aparāmattho ;
- atthi { parāmāsasampayutto,
 { parāmāsavippayutto ;
- atthi { parāmāsavippayutta-parāmattho,
 { parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmattho ;
- atthi { upādinnuo,
 { anupādinnuo ;
- atthi { upādāniyo,
 { anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { upādānasampayutto,
 { upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
 { upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { saṃkilesiko,
 { asaṃkilesiko ;
- atthi { saṃkiliṭṭho,
 { asaṃkiliṭṭho ;
- atthi { kilesasampayutto,
 { kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi { kilesavippayutta-saṃkilesiko,
 { kilesavippayutta-asaṃkilesiko ;

So for dassanena pahātabbo, bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
dassanena and bhāvanāya pahātabbhetuko.

- atthi { savitakko,
 { avitakko ;
- atthi { savicāro,
 { avicāro ;

¹ K: sāsavavippayutta-sāsavo.

- atthi { sappitiko,
 { appitiko ;
 atthi { pitisahagato,
 { na pitisahagato ;
 atthi { kāmavacaro,
 { na kāmavacaro ;

So for rūpāvacaro, and arūpāvacaro.

- atthi { pariyāpanno,
 { apariyāpanno ;¹
 atthi { niyyāniko,²
 { aniyāniko ;
 atthi { niyato,
 { aniyato ;
 atthi { sa-uttaro,
 { anuttaro ;
 atthi { sarāṇo,
 { arāṇo.³

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

- atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;

... pe ... Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

4.

Davidhena vedanākkhandho :

- atthi { sarāṇo,
 { arāṇo.⁴

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :⁵

- atthi { ajjhataṭṭārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.

... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

DUKAMŪLAKAJ.⁶

¹ S⁴ : na pariyāpanno *here only*.

² S⁴ : niyāniko.

³ S⁴ : asarāṇo *here only*.

⁴ S⁴ S⁵.

⁵ S⁴ and B : atthi vipāko, atthi vipākadhammadhammo,
 atthi neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ... pe ...
 atthi upādinnupādāniyo ... pe ... atthi ajjhataṭṭāram-
 maṇo &c.

⁶ S⁴ : Dukamūlako nipphito.

5.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahētuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { ayyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

6.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { ayyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

7.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :²

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahētuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :³

atthi { ajjhāttārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

¹ B and S⁴ : . . . atthi hetusampayutto, atthi hetuvip-payutto. S⁴ only: Tividhena vedanākkhandho : atthi vipāko, atthi vipākadhammadhammo, atthi neva-vipāka-na-vipāka-dhammadhammo [pe is omitted]. Evaṃ, &c.

² B has an extra section: atthi na hetu sahetuko &c., as in 3, much condensed. Tividhena, as in 6.

³ K has . . . pe . . . inserted here. B repeats Tividhena of 2 (p. 16).

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

11.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sabetuko,
na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { upādiṇaupādāniyo,
anupādiṇaupādāniyo,
anupādiṇ' anupādāniyo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

12.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

13.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
avitakka-vicāramatto,
avitakka-avicāro ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

14.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
... pe . . . Evay, *etc.*

15.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
... pe . . . Evan, *etc.*

16.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ācayagāmi,
apacayagāmi,
nevācayagāmi na apacayagāmi ;
... pe . . . Evay, *etc.*

17.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
asaṃyojaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho ;
... pe . . . Evay, *etc.*

18.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
saṃyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamaṇo ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

19.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
saṃyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamāṇārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

20.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthaniyo,
aganthaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { hino,
majjhimo,
papito ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

21.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthasampayutto,
ganthavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

22.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
 { maggahetuko,
 { maggadhipati ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

23.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghaniyo,
 { anoghaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
 { anuppanno,
 { uppādi ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

24.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghasampayutto,
 { oghavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { atito,
 { anāgato,
 { paccuppanno ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

25.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
 { oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { atitārammaṇo,
 { anāgatārammaṇo,
 { paccuppannārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

26.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { yoganiyo,
 { ayoganiyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhatto,
 bahiddho,
 ajjhatabhiddho ;
 . . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

27.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { yogasampayutto,
 yogavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 bahiddhārammaṇo,
 ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo.
 . . . pe . . . Evay dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

UHHATO VADḌHAKAJ.

I.

Sattavidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno. Evay sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena vedanākkhandho :¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno. Evay sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Catuvisatividhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; sotasaṃphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . ghāṇasaṃphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . jivhāsaṃphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā, sotasaṃphassajā vedanā, ghāṇasaṃphassajā vedanā, jivhāsaṃphassajā vedanā, kāyasaṃphassajā vedanā, manosaṃphassajā vedanā. Evay catuvisatividhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvisatividhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhu-

¹ B and S⁴ here insert atthi vipako . . . pe . . .

samphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho¹ atthi ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; sotasaṃphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho atthi ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassa-jā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-jā vedanā. Evaṃ catuvīsativīdhenā vedanākkhandho.

Tiṇṣavīdhenā vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; sotasaṃphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; cakkhusamphassa-jā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-jā vedanā. Evaṃ tiṇṣavīdhenā vedanākkhandho.

Bahuvīdhenā vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyakato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; sotasaṃphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassa-paccayā jivhāsamphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyakato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; cakkhusamphassa-jā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-jā vedanā. Evaṃ bahuvīdhenā vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvīdhenā vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho² atthi ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; sotasaṃphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho² atthi ajjhat-

¹ B and S³ here insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

² B and S³ here insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

tārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhātābahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno : cakkhusamphassaajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā vedanā. Evay bāhuvīdhenā vedanākkhandho.

Ayay vuccanti vedanākkhandho.¹

Tattha katamo saṇṇakkhandho? Ekavīdhenā saṇṇakkhandho : phassasampayutto.

Dvīdhenā saṇṇakkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.

Tīvīdhenā saṇṇakkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyakato.

Catubbīdhenā saṇṇakkhandho : atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno.

Pañcavīdhenā saṇṇakkhandho : atthi sukhindriyasampayutto, atthi dukkhindriyasampayutto, atthi somanassindriyasampayutto, atthi domanassindriyasampayutto, atthi upekkhindriyasampayutto.

Chabbīdhenā saṇṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassaajā saṇṇā, sotasaṃphassaajā saṇṇā, ghanasaṃphassaajā saṇṇā, jivhasaṃphassaajā saṇṇā, kāyasaṃphassaajā saṇṇā, manosaṃphassaajā saṇṇā. Evay chabbīdhenā saṇṇakkhandho.

Sattavīdhenā saṇṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassaajā saṇṇā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassaajā saṇṇā, manodhātusaṃphassaajā saṇṇā, manovīññāpadhātusaṃphassaajā saṇṇā. Evay sattavīdhenā saṇṇakkhandho.

Aṭṭhavīdhenā saṇṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassaajā saṇṇā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassaajā saṇṇā : atthi sukhasaṃhagatā, atthi dukkhasaṃhagatā, manodhātusaṃphassaajā saṇṇā, manovīññāpadhātusaṃphassaajā saṇṇā. Evay aṭṭhavīdhenā saṇṇakkhandho.

Navavīdhenā saṇṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassaajā saṇṇā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassaajā saṇṇā, manodhātusaṃphassaajā saṇṇā, manovīññāpadhātusaṃphassaajā saṇṇā : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyakato. Evay navavīdhenā saṇṇakkhandho.

Dasavīdhenā saṇṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassaajā saṇṇā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassaajā saṇṇā : atthi sukhasaṃhagatā, atthi dukkhasaṃhagatā, manodhātusaṃphassaajā saṇṇā, manovīññāpadhātusaṃphassaajā saṇṇā : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyakato. Evay dasavīdhenā saṇṇakkhandho.

¹ S^o : Vedanākkhandho nīṭṭhito.

[These Ten Categories are repeated, as in the case of Vedanākkhandho, with varying Duvidhena and Tividhena. The only additional variant is the first triplet given below. The Ekavidhena, being unvarying, is here again omitted.]

2.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;

atthi { vipāko,
 { vipākadhammadhammo ;
 { neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;

... pe¹ . . .

atthi { ajjhāttārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇo.

... pe . . . Evay dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

3.²

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
 { hetuvippayutto ;

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
 { na hetu ahetuko ;

atthi { lokiyo,
 { lokuttaro ;

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
 { kenaci na viññeyyo ;

atthi { āsavvo,
 { anāsavo ;

atthi { āsavvasampayutto,
 { āsavvavippayutto ;

¹ So S³ down to Evay. . . . K gives the text in full as for Vedanākkhandho (2). B gives only first triplet.

² S³ and B insert another series (2a) before 3, giving under Duvidhena only the pair atthi sahetuko . . . ahetuko (as in 2), and under Tividhena the full Tikaj, abbreviated, starting from atthi vipāko. . . .

- atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
 atthi saṃyojaniyo . . .
 atthi gāthaniyo . . .
 atthi oghaniyo . . .
 atthi yoganiyo . . .
 atthi nivaraniyo . . .
 atthi { parāmattho,
 { aparāmattho ;
 atthi { upādāṇo,
 { anupādāṇo ;
 atthi { upādāniyo,
 { anupādāniyo ;
 atthi { upādānasampayutto,
 { upādānavippayutto ;
 atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
 { upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
 atthi { saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkilesiko ;
 atthi { saṅkilittṭho,
 { asaṅkilittṭho ;
 atthi { kilesasampayutto,
 { kilesavippayutto ;
 atthi { kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko,
 { kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;
 atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { na dassanena pahātabbo ;
 atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbo . . .
 atthi dassanena pahātabbahetuko . . .
 atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko . . .
 atthi { savitakko,
 { avitakko ;
 atthi { savicāro,
 { avicāro ;
 atthi { sappitiko,
 { appitiko ;
 atthi { pītisahagato,
 { na pītisahagato ;
 atthi sukhasahagato . . .
 atthi upekkhāsahagato . . .
 atthi kāmāvacaro . . .
 atthi rūpāvacaro . . .
 atthi arupāvacaro . . .
 atthi { pariyāpanno,
 { apariyāpanno ;

6.

Duvidhena¹ saññākkhandho :atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyakato ;

. . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

7.²

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.Tividhena saññākkhandho :³atthi { ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

8.⁴Duvidhena saññākkhandho :⁵atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

¹ B and S^d, for 6, read . . . duvidhena . . . atthi hetu-sampayutto . . . vippayutto. B adds . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . . araṇo. S^d : Tividhena . . . atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . B : Tividhena as in text.

² S^d has the full Dukay (from na hetu sahetuko), abbreviated, and, under Tividhena, atthi kusalo . . . with . . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

³ K here inserts . . . pe . . . B here follows 2 (p. 29).

⁴ S^d has here again an extra series (7a), giving under Duvidhena . . . atthi sahetuko . . . ahetuko only, and, under Tividhena, atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . with the remainder of Tikay, abbreviated. Under 8 S^d has : Duvidhena . . . atthi hetusampayutto . . . and full Dukay, abbreviated, and, under Tividhena, the same as in the text (8).

⁵ K inserts . . . pe . . . B : atthi hetusampayutto . . . vippayutto . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . . araṇo.

12.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
 { lokuttaro.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
 { anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
 { anupādiṇṇupādāniyo ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

13.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
 { kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

14.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
 { anāsavo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
 { avitakka-vicāramatto,
 { avitakka-avitakko ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

15.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { pitisahagato,
 { sukhāsahagato,
 { upekkhāsahagato ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

16.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
... pe ... Evañ, &c.

17.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
 { asaṃyojaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
... pe ... Evañ, &c.

18.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
 { saṃyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ācāyagāmi,
 { apacāyagāmi,
 { nevācāyagāmi na apacāyagāmi.¹
... pe ... Evañ, &c.

19.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
 { saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyo.

¹ K : neva ācāyagāmi nāpacāyagāmi. B : neva ācāyagāmināpacāyagāmi.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
 { asekho,
 { neva sekho nāsekho ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

20.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthaniyo,
 { aganthaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
 { mahaggato,
 { appamāṇo ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

21.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthasampayutto,
 { ganthavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
 { mahaggatārammaṇo,
 { appamāpārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

22.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
 { ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hino,
 { majjhimo,
 { paṇito ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

23.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghaniyo,
 { anoghaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
 { sammattaniyato,
 { aniyato;
 . . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

24.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghasampayutto,
 { oghavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
 { maggahetuko,
 { maggadhipati;
 . . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

25.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
 { oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
 { anuppanno,
 { uppādi;
 . . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

26.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yoganiyo,
 { ayoganiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { atito,
 { anāgato,
 { paccuppanno;
 . . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

27.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yogasampayutto,
 { yogavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { atilārammaṇo,
anāgatārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

28.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yogavippayutta-yoganiyo,
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhatto,
bahiddho,
ajjhatabhiddho;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

29.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { nīvaraṇiyo,
anīvaraṇiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bhiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

UBBATO VADḌHAKAṆ.¹

Sattavidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato, atthi { kāmāvacaro,
rūpāvacaro,
arūpāvacaro,
apariyāpanno.

Evaṃ sattavidhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bhiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabhiddhā- atthi { kāmāvacaro,
rammaṇo,
rūpāvacaro,
arūpāvacaro,
apariyāpanno.

Evaṃ sattavidhena saññākkhandho.

¹ S^d : ubbatovadḍhikay niṭṭhitay.

² S^a. gives, in brief, the whole Tikay : atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, &c. B gives first and last triplet only.

Catuvīsativīdhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; sotasaṃphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jīvhasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhusamphassajā saññā, sotasaṃphassajā saññā, ghānasamphassajā saññā, jīvhasamphassajā saññā kāyasamphassajā saññā, manosaṃphassajā saññā. Evaṃ catuvīsativīdhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsativīdhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho¹ atthi ajjhataṛammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; sotasaṃphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jīvhasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi ajjhataṛammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassajā saññā. Evaṃ catuvīsativīdhena saññākkhandho.

Tiṣṣavidhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; sotasaṃphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jīvhasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassajā saññā. Evaṃ tiṣṣavidhena saññākkhandho.

Bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho²: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; sotasaṃphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jīvhasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi

¹ S^a inserts atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B inserts first of these triplets only.

² S^a omits this paragraph.

kāmavacaro, atthi rūpavacaro, atthi arūpavacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaj bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho:¹ cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho² atthi ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhataṭṭabāhiddhārammaṇo; atthi kāmavacaro, atthi rūpavacaro, atthi arūpavacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasaṃphassaṃpaccayā . . . pe . . . ghāṇasaṃphassaṃpaccayā . . . pe . . . jīvhasaṃphassaṃpaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassaṃpaccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassaṃpaccayā saññākkhandho atthi ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhataṭṭabāhiddhārammaṇo; atthi kāmavacaro, atthi rūpavacaro, atthi arūpavacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassajā saññā. Evaj bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho.

Ayaj vuccati saññākkhandho.³

1

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho?

Ekavīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cittaṃsampayutto.

Duvīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi hetu, atthi na hetu.

Tivīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata.

Caturvīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kāmavacaro, atthi rūpavacaro, atthi arūpavacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi sukhindriyasampayutto, atthi dukkhindriyasampayutto, atthi somanassindriyasampayutto, atthi domanassindriyasampayutto, atthi upekkhindriyasampayutto.

Chabbivīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā, sotasaṃphassajā cetanā, ghāṇasaṃphassajā cetanā, jīvhasamphassajā cetanā, kāyasaṃphassajā cetanā, manosaṃphassajā cetanā. Evaj chabbivīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Sattavīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassajā cetanā, manod-

¹ S¹ gives only this version of bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho.

² S¹ inserts atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B. inserts only the first of these triplets.

³ S¹ adds Saññākkhandho niṭṭhito.

bāhusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā. Evay sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Atthavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā cetanā atthi sukkasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā, manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā. Evay atthavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Navavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyakatā. Evay navavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā cetanā, atthi sukkasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā; manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyakatā. Evay dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

[The Categories are now repeated as in the foregoing Kbandhā with varying Duvidhena and Tividhena. The omitted Categories Ekavidhena, etc., are to be read as set forth under Section I.]

2.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho:

atthi | hetu,
 | na hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho:

atthi | sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 | dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 | adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto;
 . . . pe¹ . . . Evay dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

3.²

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho:

atthi | sahetuko,
 | ashetuko;

¹ So S^h. B. and K give the full Tikay.

² S^h has another series inserted here; under Duvidhena: atthi hetu . . . na hetu; under Tividhena, full Tikay abbreviated, beginning atthi vipāko. . .

- | | |
|-------|---|
| atthi | hetusampayutto, |
| | hetuvippayutto ; |
| atthi | hetu ceva sahetuko ca, |
| | sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ; |
| atthi | hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca, |
| | hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu ; |
| atthi | na hetu sahetuko, |
| | na hetu ahetuko. |
| atthi | lokiyo, |
| | lokuttaro ; |
| atthi | kenaci viññeyyo, |
| | kenaci na viññeyyo ; |
| atthi | āsavo, |
| | no āsavo ; |
| atthi | sāsavo, |
| | anāsavo ; |
| atthi | āsavasampayutto, |
| | āsavavippayutto ; |
| atthi | āsavo ceva sāsavo ca, |
| | sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ; |
| atthi | āsavo ceva āsasampayutto ca, |
| | āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ; |
| atthi | āsavavippayutta-sāsavo, |
| | āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ; |
| atthi | saṃyojanaṃ, |
| | no saṃyojanaṃ ; |
| atthi | saṃyojaniyo, |
| | asaṃyojaniyo ; |
| atthi | saṃyojanasampayutto, |
| | saṃyojanavippayutto ; |
| atthi | saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojaniyo ca, |
| | saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ; |
| atthi | saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca, |
| | saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ; |
| atthi | saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo, |
| | saṃyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyo ; |
| atthi | gantho, |
| | no gantho ; |
| atthi | ganthaniyo, |
| | aganthaniyo ; |
| atthi | ganthasampayutto, |
| | ganthavippayutto ; |
| atthi | gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca, |
| | ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho ; |
| atthi | gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca, |
| | ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ; |

- atthi ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
 ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo ;
 atthi ogho,
 no ogho ;
 atthi oghaniyo,
 anoghaniyo ;
 atthi oghasampayutto,
 oghavippayutto ;
 atthi ogho ceva oghaniyo ca,
 oghaniyo ceva no ca ogho ;
 atthi ogho ceva oghasampayutto ca,
 oghasampayutto ceva no ca ogho ;
 atthi oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
 oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo ;
 atthi yogo,
 no yogo ;
 atthi yoganiyo,
 ayoganiyo ;
 atthi yogasampayutto,
 yogavippayutto ;
 atthi yogo ceva yoganiyo ca,
 yoganiyo ceva no ca yogo ;
 atthi yogo ceva yogasampayutto ca,
 yogasampayutto ceva no ca yogo ;
 atthi yogavippayutta-yoganiyo,
 yogavippayutta-ayoganiyo ;
 atthi nīvaraṇaṇṇaṃ,
 no nīvaraṇaṇṇaṃ ;
 atthi nīvaraṇiyo,
 anīvaraṇiyo ;
 atthi nīvaraṇasampayutto,
 nīvaraṇavippayutto ;
 atthi nīvaraṇaṇṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇiyo ca,
 nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇṇaṃ ;
 atthi nīvaraṇaṇṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto ca,
 nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇṇaṃ ;
 atthi nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyo,
 nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyo ;
 atthi parāmaso,
 no parāmaso ;
 atthi parāmattho,
 aparāmattho ;
 atthi parāmasasampayutto,
 parāmasavippayutto ;
 atthi parāmaso ceva parāmattho ca,
 parāmattho ceva no ca parāmaso ;

- atthi parāmasavippayutta-parāmaṭṭho,
parāmasavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi upādiṇṇo,
anupādiṇṇo ;
- atthi upādānaṃ,
no upādānaṃ ;
- atthi upādāniyo,
anupādāniyo ;
- atthi upādānasampayutto,
upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi upādānañ ceva upādāniyo ca,
upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ ;
- atthi upādānañ ceva upādānasampayutto ca,
upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ ;
- atthi upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi kilesa,
no kilesa ;
- atthi saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi saṅkiliṭṭho,
asaṅkiliṭṭho ;
- atthi kilesasampayutto,
kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi kilesa ceva saṅkilesiko ca,
saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭho ca,
saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca,
kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi kilesavippayuttasaṅkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi dassanena pahātabbo,
na dassanena pahātabbo ;
- atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
- atthi dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
na dassanena pahātabbahetuko ;
- atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
- atthi savitakko,
avitakko ;
- atthi savicāro,
avicāro ;
- atthi sappitiko,
appitiko ;

- atthi | pitisaṃhagato,
 na pitisaṃhagato ;
 atthi | sukhasaṃhagato,
 na sukhasaṃhagato ;
 atthi | upekkhāsaṃhagato,
 na upekkhāsaṃhagato ;
 atthi | kāmavacaro,
 na kāmavacaro ;
 atthi | rūpavacaro,
 na rūpavacaro ;
 atthi | arūpavacaro,
 na arūpavacaro ;
 atthi | pariyāpanno,
 aparīyāpanno ;
 atthi | niyyāniko,
 anīyyāniko ;
 atthi | nīyato,
 anīyato ;
 atthi | sa-uttaro,¹
 anuttaro ;
 atthi | saraṇo,
 asaraṇo.²

Tividhena saṃkhārakkhandho :

- atthi | kusalo,
 akusalo,
 avyākato ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

4.

Duvidhena saṃkhārakkhandho :

- atthi | saraṇo,
 asaraṇo.

Tividhena saṃkhārakkhandho :

- atthi³ | ajjhāttārammaṇo,
 bahiddhārammaṇo,
 ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇo.
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saṃkhārakkhandho
 DUKAMŪLAKAṆṬṬA.⁴

¹ K : uttaro.

² K : asaraṇo.

³ B. and S^d give the full Tikay, abbreviated, beginning
 atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto. . . .

⁴ S^d adds nīttitay, and always.

5.

Duvidhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { hetu,
na hetu.

Tividhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

6.

Duvidhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

7.

Duvidhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi¹ { hetu,
na hetu,

Tividhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { ajjhataṅgamaṇo,
bahiddhāṅgamaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhāṅgamaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

8.²

Duvidhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { ajjhataṅgamaṇo,
bahiddhāṅgamaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhāṅgamaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ dasavidhena saykhāraṅkhandho.

TIKAMĀLAKAY.

¹ S²: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.

² S² gives abbreviated form of full Tikay beginning atthi hetusampayutto. . . .

³ S² omits this section.

9.

Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | hetu,
| na hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | kusalo,
| akusalo,
| avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, *etc.*

10.

Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | sahetuko,
| ashetuko.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
| dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
| adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, *etc.*

11.

Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | hetusampayutto,
| hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | vipāko,
| vipākadhammadhammo,
| neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, *etc.*

12.

Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | hetu ceva sahetuko ca,
| sahetuko ceva na ca hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
| anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
| anupādiṇṇ' anupādāniyo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, *etc.*

13.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca,
| hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
| asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
| asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko;
. . . pe Evay, &c.

14.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | na hetu sahetuko,
| na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | savitakka-savicāro,
| avitakka-vicāramatto,
| avitakka-avicāro;
. . . pe Evay, &c.

15.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | lokiyo,
| lokuttaro.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | pītisahagato,
| sukhasahagato,
| upekkhasahagato;
. . . pe Evay, &c.

16.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | kenaci viññeyyo,
| kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | dassanena pahātabbo,
| bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
| neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo;
. . . pe Evay, &c.

17.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | sāsaṃ,
| anāsavaṃ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | ācāyagāmi,
| apacāyagāmi,
| nevācāyagāmi na apacāyagāmi ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

18.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | āsavaṃ sampayutto,
| āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | sekho,
| asekho,
| neva sekho nasekho ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

19.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | āsavaṃ ceva sāsaṃ ca,
| sāsaṃ ceva no ca āsavaṃ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | paritto,
| mahaggato,
| appamāṇo ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

20.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | āsavaṃ ceva āsavaṃ sampayutto ca,
| āsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavaṃ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | parittārammaṇo,
| mahaggatārammaṇo,
| appamāṇārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

21.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi (āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
(āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi (hīno,
(majjhīmo,
(paṇīto ;

. . . pe . . . Evam, &c.

22.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi (saṃyojanag,
(no saṃyojanag.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi (micchattaniyato,
(sammattaniyato,
(aniyato ;

. . . pe . . . Evam, &c.

23.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi (saṃyojaniyo,
(asaṃyojaniyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi (maggārammaṇo,
(maggahetuko,
(maggādhipati ;

. . . pe . . . Evam, &c.

24.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi (saṃyojanasampayutto,
(saṃyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi (uppanno,
(anuppanno,
(uppādi ;

. . . pe . . . Evam, &c.

25.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojaniyo ca,
 | saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanañ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | atito,
 | anāgato,
 | paccuppanno;
 . . . pe . . . Evañ, &c.

26.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca,
 | saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanañ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | atitārammaṇo,
 | anāgatārammaṇo,
 | paccuppannārammaṇo;
 . . . pe . . . Evañ, &c.

27.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
 | saṃyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | ajjhatto,
 | bahiddho,
 | ajjhattabahiddho;
 . . . pe . . . Evañ, &c.

28.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | gantho,
 | no gantho.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | ajjhattārammaṇo,
 | bahiddhārammaṇo,
 | ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evañ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

UBHATO VADḌHAKAG.¹¹ S²: ubhato-vadḍhanakag nīṭṭhitag.

Sattavidhena saykhārakkhandho :

atthi	{ kusalo, akusalo, avyākato,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
-------	------------------------------------	-------	---

Evay sattavidhena saykhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena saykhārakkhandho :

atthi ¹	{ ajjhataṭṭārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhatabhiddhā- rammaṇo,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
--------------------	---	-------	---

Evay sattavidhena saykhārakkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena saykhārakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccaya² saykhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo atthi avyākato; sotasaṃphassapaccaya . . . pe . . . ghaṇasaṃphassapaccaya . . . pe . . . jīvhasaṃphassapaccaya . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassapaccaya . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassapaccaya saykhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhusamphassa³jā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa³jā cetanā. *Evay catuvīsatividhena saykhārakkhandho.*

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena saykhārakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccaya² saykhārakkhandho² atthi ajjhataṭṭārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; sotasaṃphassapaccaya . . . pe . . . ghaṇasaṃphassapaccaya . . . pe . . . jīvhasaṃphassapaccaya . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassapaccaya . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassapaccaya saykhārakkhandho atthi ajjhataṭṭārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassa³jā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa³jā cetanā. *Evay catuvīsatividhena saykhārakkhandho.*

Tiṣṣavidhena saykhārakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccaya saykhārakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasaṃphassapaccaya . . . pe . . . ghaṇasaṃphassapaccaya

¹ S^a and B insert beginning of full Tikay : atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

² S^a inserts atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B inserts only atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . .

. . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccaya . . . pe . . . kāya-samphassapaccaya . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccaya saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ tiṅsavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Bahuvīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccaya saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi ayyākatō, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotāsamphassapaccaya . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccaya . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccaya . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccaya . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccaya saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi ayyākatō, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ bahuvīdhenasaṅkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccaya saṅkhārakkhandho atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto, atthi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto, atthi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . .¹ atthi ajjhāttārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhāttābahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotāsamphassapaccaya . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccaya . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccaya . . . pe . . . kāya-samphassapaccaya . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccaya saṅkhārakkhandho atthi ajjhāttārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhāttābahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā, . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ bahuvīdhenasaṅkhārakkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.²

1.

Tattha katamo viññānakkhandho?

Ekavīdhena viññānakkhandho: phassasampayutto.

¹ S⁴ inserts atthi vipāko.

² S⁴: . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandho nīṭhilo.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyakato.

Catubbidhena viññāṇakkhandho : atthi kāmavacaro, atthi rūpavacaro, atthi arūpavacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : atthi sukhindriya-sampayutto, atthi dukkhindriyasampayutto, atthi somanassindriyasampayutto, atthi domanassindriyasampayutto, atthi upekkhindriyasampayutto.

Chabbidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sota-vīññāṇaṃ ghanavīññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ. Evay chabbidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyavīññāṇaṃ manodhātu manovīññāṇadhātu. Evay sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyavīññāṇaṃ : atthi sukkhasahagataṃ, atthi dukkhasahagataṃ, manodhātu, manovīññāṇadhātu. Evay aṭṭhavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Navavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyavīññāṇaṃ, manodhātu, manovīññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyakatā. Evay navavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Dasavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyavīññāṇaṃ atthi sukkhasahagataṃ, atthi dukkhasahagataṃ, manodhātu, manovīññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyakatā. Evay dasavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

[These Ten Categories are now repeated, as in the case of foregoing Khandhā. Only the varying factors—Duvidhena, Tividhena—are given. The others are to be understood as set forth under Section 1.]

2.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {sukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;

- atthi vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo;
... pe ...
- atthi ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.¹
... pe ... Evaṃ dasavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

3.²Davidhena viññāṇakkhandho;³

- atthi hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto;
atthi na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko;
atthi lokiyo,
lokuttaro;
atthi kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo;
atthi sāsavo,
anāsavo;
atthi āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto;
atthi āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo;
atthi saṇṇojaniyo,
asaṇṇojaniyo;
atthi saṇṇojanasampayutto,
saṇṇojanavippayutto;
atthi saṇṇojanavippayutta-saṇṇojaniyo,
saṇṇojanavippayutta-asaṇṇojaniyo;
atthi gāṇhaniyo ...
atthi oghaniyo ...
atthi yoganiyo ...
atthi nīvaraniyo ...

¹ So S^a, which, however, omits the first triplet. K. and B. give full Tikaj.

² S^a gives here an additional series; under Davidhena only sahetuko, ahetuko; under Tividhena: ... vipāko ... pe ... ajjhattārammaṇo ...

³ Much abbreviated in S^a.

- atthi parāmattho,
aparamattho ;
atthi parāmasasampayutto,
parāmasavippayutto ;
atthi parāmasavippayutta-parāmattho,
parāmasavippayutta-aparamattho ;
atthi upādippho,
anupādippho ;
atthi upādānasampayutto,
upādānavippayutto ;
atthi upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
atthi saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkilesiko ;
atthi saṅkiliṭṭho,
asaṅkiliṭṭho ;
atthi kilesasampayutto,
kilesavippayutto ;
atthi kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;
atthi dassanena pahātabbo,
na dassanena pahātabbo ;

atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbo . . .
atthi dassanena pahātabbahetuko . . .
atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko . . .

atthi savitakko,
avitakko ;

atthi saviṇṇa . . .

atthi sappīṭiko . . .

atthi pītisaṅgato,
na pītisaṅgato ;

atthi sukhasaṅgato . . .

atthi upekkhasaṅgato . . .

atthi kāmāvacaro,
na kāmāvacaro ;

atthi rūpāvacaro . . .

atthi arūpāvacaro . . .

atthi pariyāpanno,
apariyāpanno ;

atthi niyyāniko . . .

atthi niyato . . .

atthi sa-uttaro . . .

atthi saraṇo . . .

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato.
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

4.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi sarāṇo,
arāṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :¹

atthi ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

DUKAMŪLAKAJ.

5.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

6.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

atthi sarāṇo,
arāṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

¹ S^d and B. give first and last triplets of full Tikaj :
sukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. . . .

² S^d has instead hetusampayutto, hetuvippayutto.
B. follows S^d, but adds . . . pe . . . atthi sarāṇo . . .

7.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :¹

atthi | sahetuko,
| ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

atthi | ajjhataṛāmmāṇo,
| bahiddhārammāṇo,
| ajjhatabahiddhārammāṇo.
... pe ... Evay, &c.

8.³

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :⁴

atthi | sarāṇo,
| sraṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi | ajjhataṛāmmāṇo,
| bahiddhārammāṇo,
| ajjhatabahiddhārammāṇo.
... pe ... Evay, &c.

TIKAMŪLAKAJ.

9.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi | sahetuko,
| ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi | kusalo,
| akusalo,
| avyākato;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

¹ S² has instead na hetu sahetuko, and full Dukaj greatly abbreviated.

² S⁶ as in Section 6. B. inserts: atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ... atthi vipāko ... pe ...

³ S⁴ gives an additional series; under Duvidhena: ... sahetuko, ahetuko; under Tividhena, first and last terms (sukhāya vedanāya, &c.) of full Tikaj.

⁴ S⁴: na hetu sahetuko, and abbreviated Dukaj. B. inserts: atthi betusampayutto, atthi hetuvippayutto; ... pe ...

10.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi (hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi (sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto.
adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;
. . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

11.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi (na hetu sahetuko,¹
na hetu abhetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

atthi (vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
. . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

12.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi (lokiyo,
lokuttaro.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi (upādīṇupādāniyo,
anupādīṇupādāniyo,
anupādīṇanupādāniyo ;
. . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

NOTE.—Yathā saññākkhandhassa Ubhatovaddhanakag
evag viññāṇakkhandhassa vitthāretabbag.³

UBHATO VADDHAKAG.

¹ S^d has instead atthi nivaraniyo. . . .

² S^d has instead atthi ajjhataṇṇamayo. . . .

³ So S^d. K. and B. give full text as for saññākkhandho,
pp. 34 foll.

Sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi	{ kusalo, akusalo, avyākato,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
-------	------------------------------------	-------	---

Evay sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aparo pi viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi ¹	{ ajjhataṭṭārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhatabhiddhā- rammaṇo,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
--------------------	---	-------	---

Evay sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Catuvisatividhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassa-paccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhuvīññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṇ. *Evay catuvisatividhena viññāṇakkhandho.*

Aparo pi catuvisatividhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi² ajjhataṭṭārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhataṭṭā-bahiddhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi ajjhataṭṭārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; cakkhuvīññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṇ. *Evay catuvisatividhena viññāṇakkhandho.*

Tisavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhu-

¹ S² and B: atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi ajjhataṭṭārammaṇo . . .

² S² and B. insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ. Evaṃ tiyaṣavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotasaṃphassaṃ paccayā . . . ghāṇasaṃphassaṃ paccayā . . . jīvhasaṃphassaṃ paccayā . . . kāyasaṃphassaṃ paccayā . . . manosaṃphassaṃ paccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ. Evaṃ bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Apara pi bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhusaṃphassaṃ paccayā viññāṇakkhandho¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabāhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotasaṃphassaṃ paccayā . . . ghāṇasaṃphassaṃ paccayā . . . jīvhasaṃphassaṃ paccayā . . . kāyasaṃphassaṃ paccayā . . . manosaṃphassaṃ paccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabāhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ. Evaṃ bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇakkhandho.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAY.²

Pañcakkhandhā: — rūpakkhando, vedanakkhandho, saññakkhandho, saṅkhārakkhandho, viññāṇakkhandho.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata,³ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayutta . . . pe . . . kati sarapā, kati arapā?

¹ S⁴: atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . , *de.* B., as S⁴, but omitting atthi vipāko . . .

² So K. and B. S⁴: Viññāṇakkhandho nīṭhito. Abhidhamma bhājanīyay nīṭhitaṃ.

³ In K. and B. . . . pe . . . begins here, the following question being omitted.

Rūpakkhandho avyākato; cattāro khandhā siyā kusala siyā akusala siyā avyākātā. Dve khandhā na vattabba sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi, dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi; tayo khandhā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Rūpakkhandho neva-vipākāna-vipākadhammadhammo; cattāro khandhā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipākāna-vipākadhammadhammā. Rūpakkhandho siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇanupādāniyā.¹ Rūpakkhandho asañkiliṭṭha-sañkilesiko; cattāro khandhā siyā sañkiliṭṭha-sañkilesika siyā asañkiliṭṭha-sañkilesika siyā asañkiliṭṭha-asañkilesika. Rūpakkhandho avitakka-avicāro; tayo khandhā siyā savitakka-savicāra siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicāra; sañkhārakkhandho siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakka-vicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro, siyā na vattabbo savitakka-savicāro² ti pi avitakka-vicāramatto ti pi avitakka-avicāro ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo pītisahagato ti pi sukkasahagato ti pi upekkhasahagato ti pi; vedanākkhandho siyā pītisahagato na sukkasahagato na upekkhasahagato siyā na vattabbo pītisahagato ti. Tayo khandhā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukkasahagatā siyā upekkhasahagatā siyā na vattabba pītisahagatā ti pi sukkasahagatā ti pi upekkhasahagatā ti pi. Rūpakkhandho neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Rūpakkhandho neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuka. Rūpakkhandho neva ācāyagāmi na apacāyagāmi; cattāro khandhā siyā ācāyagāmino siyā apacāyagāmino siyā neva ācāyagāmino na apacāyagāmino. Rūpakkhandho neva sekho nāsekho; cattāro khandhā siyā sekha siyā asekha siyā neva sekha nāsekha. Rūpakkhandho paritto; cattāro khandhā siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā. Rūpakkhandho anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabba parittārammaṇā

¹ K: anupādinānupādāniyā.

² S^a has savicāro only.

ti pi mahaggatārammaṇa ti pi appamāṇārammaṇa ti pi.
Rūpakkhando majjhimo; cattāro khandhā siyā hinā siyā
majjhimā siyā paṇṇā. Rūpakkhando aniyato; cattāro
khandhā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā
siyā aniyatā. Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro
khandhā siyā maggārammaṇa siyā maggaḥetukā siyā mag-
gādhipatino siyā na vattaḥḥā maggārammaṇa ti pi magga-
hetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā
anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atitā siyā anagatā siyā
paccuppannā. Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro
khandhā siyā atitārammaṇa siyā anagatārammaṇa siyā
paccuppannārammaṇa siyā na vattaḥḥā atitārammaṇa ti
pi anagatārammaṇa ti pi paccuppannārammaṇa ti pi.
Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhata - bahiddhā.
Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā
ajjhataṇārammaṇa siyā bahiddhārammaṇa siyā ajjhata-
bahiddhārammaṇa siyā na vattaḥḥā ajjhataṇārammaṇa ti pi
bahiddhārammaṇa ti pi ajjhata-bahiddhārammaṇa ti pi.
Cattāro khandhā anidassana-appatighā; rūpakkhando
siyā anidassana-sappatigho siyā anidassana-sappatigho
siyā anidassana-appatigho.

Cattāro khandhā na hetu;¹ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetu
siyā na hetu. Rūpakkhando ahetuko; cattāro khandhā
siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Rūpakkhando hetuvippa-
yutto; cattāro khandhā siyā hetusampayutta siyā hetu-
vipayutta. Rūpakkhando na vattaḥḥo hetu ceva sahe-
tuko cati² pi, sahetuko ceva na ca hetūti pi;³ tayo khandhā
na vattaḥḥā hetū ceva sahetukā cati pi, siyā sahetukā ceva
na ca hetū, siyā na vattaḥḥā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ti
pi;⁴ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetu ceva sahetuko ca, siyā
sahetuko ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattaḥḥo hetu ceva
sahetuko cati pi sahetuko ceva na ca hetūti pi.⁵ Rūpak-
khando na vattaḥḥo hetu ceva hetusampayutto cati pi,
hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetūti pi;⁶ tayo khandhā na
vattaḥḥā hetū ceva hetusampayutta cati pi, siyā hetusam-
payutta ceva na ca hetū, siyā na vattaḥḥā hetusampayutta
ceva na ca hetūti pi; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetu ceva
hetusampayutto ca, siyā hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu,
siyā na vattaḥḥo hetu ceva hetusampayutto cati pi hetusam-
payutto ceva na ca hetūti pi. Rūpakkhando na⁷ hetu

¹ S⁴ never has hetu.

² S⁴ and B. omit ca before ti and ti pi always.

³ S⁴: hetu ti pi.

⁴ S⁶: hetu.

⁵ S⁴ has na ca.

ahetuko ; tayo khandhā siyā na hetū sahetukā siyā na hetū ahetukā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā na hetu sahetuko siyā na hetu ahetuko siyā na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu ahetuko ti pi.

Sappaccaya. Saṅkhatā. Cattāro khandhā anidassanā ; rūpakkhando siyā sanidassano siyā anidassano. Cattāro khandhā appatighā ; rūpakkhando siyā sappatigho siyā appatigho. Rūpakkhando rūpaṇ ; cattāro khandhā arupā. Rūpakkhando lokiyo ; cattāro khandhā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Cattāro khandhā no āsava ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo.¹ Rūpakkhando āsavo ; cattāro khandhā siyā āsava siyā anāsava. Rūpakkhando āsavavippayutto ; cattāro khandhā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavo cāti,² āsavo ceva no ca āsavo ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā āsava ceva āsava cāti,² siyā āsava ceva no ca āsava, siyā na vattabbā āsava ceva no ca āsava ti ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo ceva āsavo ca, siyā āsavo ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavo cāti pi āsavo ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto cāti pi āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ti pi ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā āsava ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsava, siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsava ti ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca, siyā āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto cāti pi, āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Rūpakkhando āsavavippayutta-āsavo ; cattāro khandhā siyā āsavavippayutta-āsava siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsava siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-āsava ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsava ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no saṃyojanā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṃyojanaṇ siyā no saṃyojanaṇ. Rūpakkhando saṃyojaniyo ; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃyojaniyā siyā asaṃyojaniyā. Rūpakkhando saṃyojanavippayutto ; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā siyā saṃyojanavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo saṃyojanaṇ ceva saṃyojaniyo cāti, saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanaṇ ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti, siyā saṃyojaniyā

¹ S^d : siyā no āsavo siyā no anāsavo.

² S^d and B. : ti only.

ceva no ca saṃyojanā, siyā na vattaḃbā saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojaniyo ca, siyā saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanag, siyā na vattaḃbo saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojaniyo cāti pi saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattaḃbo saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto cāti pi, saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattaḃbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā, siyā na vattaḃbā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca, siyā saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanag, siyā na vattaḃbo saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto cāti pi, saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Rūpakkhando saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyā, siyā na vattaḃbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā ti pi saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no ganthā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Rūpakkhando ganthaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Rūpakkhando ganthavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattaḃbo gantho ceva ganthaniyo cāti, ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho; tayo khandhā na vattaḃbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti, siyā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā, siyā na vattaḃbā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca, siyā ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattaḃbo gantho ceva ganthaniyo cāti pi, ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattaḃbo gantho ceva ganthasampayutto cāti pi, ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattaḃbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti, siyā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā, siyā na vattaḃbā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca, siyā ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattaḃbo gantho ceva ganthasampayutto cāti pi, ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Rūpakkhando ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā, siyā na vattaḃbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . .

Cattāro khandhā no nivarana;¹ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nivaranaṇṇa siyā no nivaranaṇṇa. Rūpakkhando nivaraniyo, cattāro khandhā siyā nivaraniyā siyā anivaraniyā; rūpakkhando nivaranaṇṇavippayutto, cattāro khandhā siyā nivaranaṇṇasampayuttā siyā nivaranaṇṇavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo nivaranaṇṇa ceva nivaraniyo cāti, nivaraniyo ceva no ca nivaranaṇṇa; tayo khandhā na vattabbo nivaranaṇṇa ceva nivaraniyā cāti, siyā nivaraniyā ceva no ca nivaranaṇṇa, siyā na vattabbo nivaraniyā ceva no ca nivaranaṇṇa ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nivaranaṇṇa ceva nivaraniyo ca, siyā nivaraniyo ceva no ca nivaranaṇṇa, siyā na vattabbo nivaranaṇṇa ceva nivaraniyo cāti pi nivaraniyo ceva no ca nivaranaṇṇa ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo nivaranaṇṇa ceva nivaranaṇṇasampayutto cāti pi nivaranaṇṇasampayutto ceva no ca nivaranaṇṇa ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbo nivaranaṇṇa ceva nivaranaṇṇasampayuttā cā ti, siyā nivaranaṇṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nivaranaṇṇa siyā na vattabbo nivaranaṇṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nivaranaṇṇa ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nivaranaṇṇa ceva nivaranaṇṇasampayutto ca, siyā nivaranaṇṇasampayutto ceva no ca nivaranaṇṇa, siyā na vattabbo nivaranaṇṇa ceva nivaranaṇṇasampayutto cāti pi nivaranaṇṇasampayutto ceva no ca nivaranaṇṇa ti pi. Rūpakkhando nivaranaṇṇavippayutta-nivaraniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā nivaranaṇṇavippayutta-nivaraniyā, siyā nivaranaṇṇavippayutta-anivaraniyā, siyā na vattabbo nivaranaṇṇavippayutta-nivaraniyā ti pi nivaranaṇṇavippayutta-anivaraniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no parāmasā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmaso siyo no parāmaso. Rūpakkhando parāmattho; cattāro khandhā siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Rūpakkhando parāmasavippayutto; tayo khandhā siyā parāmasasampayuttā siyā parāmasavippayuttā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmasasampayutto siyā parāmasavippayutto siyā na vattabbo parāmasasampayutto ti pi parāmasavippayutto ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo parāmaso ceva parāmattho cāti pi, parāmattho ceva no ca parāmaso; tayo khandhā na vattabbo parāmasā ceva parāmatthā cāti, siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmasā, siyā na vattabbo parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmasā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmaso ceva parāmattho ca, siyā parāmattho ceva no ca parāmaso, siyā na vattabbo parāmaso ceva parāmattho cāti pi, parāmattho ceva no ca parāmaso ti pi. Rūpakkhando parāmasavippayutta-parāmattho; cattāro khandhā siyā parāmasavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmasavippa-

¹ S¹ has . . . pe . . . down to the next paragraph.

yutta-aparāmaṭṭhā siyā na vattaḃbā parāmasavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā ti pi parāmasavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā ti pi.

Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā sarammaṇā. Cattāro khandhā no citta; viññāṇakkhandho cittaṃ.¹ Tayo khandhā cetasikā; dve khandhā acetasikā. Tayo khandhā cittasampayutta; rūpakkhando cittavippayutto; viññāṇakkhandho na vattaḃbo cittena sampayutto ti pi cittena vippayutto ti pi. Tayo khandhā citta-saṅsatṭhā; rūpakkhando cittavisayaṅsatṭho; viññāṇakkhandho na vattaḃbo cittena saṅsatṭho ti pi cittena viayaṅsatṭho ti pi. Tayo khandhā cittasamutṭhāna; viññāṇakkhandho no cittasamutṭhāno; rūpakkhando siyā cittasamutṭhāno siyā no cittasamutṭhāno. Tayo khandhā cittasahabhuṇo; viññāṇakkhandho no cittasahabhū; rūpakkhando cittasahabhū siyā no cittasahabhū. Tayo khandhā cittanuparivattino; viññāṇakkhandho no cittanuparivatti; rūpakkhando siyā cittanuparivatti siyā no cittanuparivatti. Tayo khandhā cittasaṅsatṭha-samutṭhāna; dve khandhā no cittasaṅsatṭha-samutṭhāna. Tayo khandhā cittasaṅsatṭha-samutṭhāna-sahabhuṇo; dve khandhā no cittasaṅsatṭha-samutṭhāna-sahabhuṇo. Tayo khandhā citta-saṅsatṭha-samutṭhānanuparivattino; dve khandhā no citta-saṅsatṭha-samutṭhānanuparivattino.

Tayo khandhā bahirā; viññāṇakkhandho ajjhāttiko;² rūpakkhando siyā ajjhāttiko, siyā bahiro. Cattāro khandhā no upadā;³ rūpakkhando siyā upadā siyā no upadā, siyā upādāṇo siyā anupādāṇo.

Cattāro khandhā no upādāna; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā upādānaṃ siyā no upādānaṃ. Rūpakkhando upādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Rūpakkhando upādānavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā upādānasampayutta siyā upādānavippayutta. Rūpakkhando na vattaḃbo upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo eṭṭi, upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ; tayo khandhā na vattaḃbā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyā eṭṭi, siyā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo ca, siyā upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbo upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo eṭṭi pi, upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattaḃbo upādānaṃ ceva upādānasam-

¹ S^o and B. invert the order of these two alternatives.

² S^o and B. invert the order of these two alternatives.

³ K: upadā and upādāna always.

payutto cāti pi, upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabba upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti, siyā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabba upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayutto ca, siyā upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabbo upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayutto ti pi, upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Rūpakkhando upādānavippayutta - upādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā, siyā na vattabba upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no kilesā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesaṃ siyā no kilesaṃ; rūpakkhando saṅkilesiko; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā; rūpakkhando asaṅkiliṭṭho; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; rūpakkhando kilesavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo kilesaṃ ceva saṅkilesiko cāti, saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesaṃ; tayo khandhā na vattabba kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesaṃ, siyā na vattabba saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesaṃ ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesaṃ ceva saṅkilesiko ca, siyā saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesaṃ, siyā na vattabbo kilesaṃ ceva saṅkilesiko cāti pi, saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesaṃ ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo kilesaṃ ceva saṅkiliṭṭho cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesaṃ ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabba kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesaṃ, siyā na vattabba saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesaṃ ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesaṃ ceva saṅkiliṭṭho ca, siyā saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesaṃ, siyā na vattabbo kilesaṃ ceva saṅkiliṭṭho cāti pi, saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesaṃ ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo kilesaṃ ceva kilesasampayutto cāti pi, kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesaṃ ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabba kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti, siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesaṃ siyā na vattabba kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesaṃ ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesaṃ ceva kilesasampayutto ca, siyā kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesaṃ, siyā na vattabbo kilesaṃ ceva kilesasampayutto cāti pi kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesaṃ ti pi. Rūpakkhando kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko;¹ cattāro khandhā siyā kilesa-

¹ S^o; kilesasampayutta-saṅkilesiko.

vippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā ti pi.

Rūpakkhando na dassanena pahatabbo; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahatabbā siyā na dassanena pahatabbā. Rūpakkhando na bhāvanāya pahatabbo; cattāro khandhā siyā bhāvanāya pahatabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahatabbā. Rūpakkhando na dassanena pahatabbahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahatabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahatabbahetukā. Rūpakkhando na bhāvanāya pahatabbahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā bhāvanāya pahatabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahatabbahetukā. Rūpakkhando avitakko; cattāro khandhā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Rūpakkhando avicāro; cattāro khandhā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Rūpakkhando appitiko; cattāro khandhā siyā sappitikā siyā appitikā. Rūpakkhando na pītisahagato; cattāro khandhā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dve khandhā na sukkasahagatā; tayo khandhā siyā sukkasahagatā siyā na sukkasahagatā. Dve khandhā na upekkhasahagatā; tayo khandhā siyā upekkhasahagatā siyā na upekkhasahagatā. Rūpakkhando kāmavacaro; cattāro khandhā siyā kāmavacārā siyā na kāmavacārā. Rūpakkhando na rūpavacaro; cattāro khandhā siyā rūpavacārā siyā na rūpavacārā. Rūpakkhando na arūpavacaro; cattāro khandhā siyā arūpavacārā siyā na arūpavacārā. Rūpakkhando pariyāpanno; cattāro khandhā siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā. Rūpakkhando aniyyaniko; cattāro khandhā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyanikā. Rūpakkhando aniyato; cattāro khandhā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Rūpakkhando sa-uttaro; cattāro khandhā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Rūpakkhando araṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAḌ.¹

KHANDHAVIṬHAḌO PAṬHAMO SAMATTO.²

¹ S⁴ adds *nīṭṭhitay*.

² K. and B. omit *paṭhamo*. B. and S⁴ omit *samatto*, B. substituting *nīṭṭhito*.

II

ĀYATANAVITHIHAṬṬO

DVĀDASĀYATANĀNI: cakkhāyatanaṃ rūpāyatanaṃ, sotāyatanaṃ saddāyatanaṃ, ghānāyatanaṃ gandhāyatanaṃ, jivhāyatanaṃ rasāyatanaṃ, kāyāyatanaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ, manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ.

Cakkhuṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; sotaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; saddā aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; ghānaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; gandhā aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; jivhā aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; rasaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; kāyo anicco dukkho anattā vipariṇāmadhammo; phoṭṭhabbā aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; mano anicco dukkho anattā vipariṇāmadhammo; dhammā aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṬṬO.¹

Dvādasāyatanāni :

cakkhāyatanaṃ

sotāyatanaṃ

ghānāyatanaṃ

jivhāyatanaṃ

kāyāyatanaṃ

manāyatanaṃ

rūpāyatanaṃ

saddāyatanaṃ

gandhāyatanaṃ

rasāyatanaṃ

phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ

dhammāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cakkhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya paṇādo² attabhāvo pariyāpanno anidassano sappatiṅgho :—yena

¹ So K. *also*.

² K. *slides the rest of this paragraph.* See Dh. S. § 597.

cakkhunā anidassanena sappatighena rūpāy sanīdassanāy sappatighaṇ passi vā passati vā passissati vā passe vā—cakkhuṇ p'etaṇ, cakkhāyatanāy p'etaṇ, cakkhudhātu p'esa, cakkhundriyaṇ p'etaṇ, loka p'eso, dvārā p'esa, samuddo p'eso, pandaraṇ p'etaṇ, khettaṇ p'etaṇ, vatthuraṇ p'etaṇ, nettaṇ p'etaṇ, nayaṇaṇ p'etaṇ, orimaṇ tiraṇ p'etaṇ, suñño gāmo p'eso: idaṇ vuccati cakkhāyatanāy.

Tattha katamaṇ sotāyatanāy¹ . . . ghānāyatanāy . . . jīvāyatanāy . . . kāyāyatanāy?

Yo kāyo catunnaṇ mahābhūtaṇaṇ upādāya pasādo . . . pe² . . . suñño gāmo p'eso: idaṇ vuccati kāyāyatanāy.

Tattha katamaṇ manāyatanāy?

Ekavidhena manāyatanāy: phassasampayutto. Dvi-dhena manāyatanāy: atthi sahetukaṇ, atthi ahetukaṇ. Tividhena manāyatanāy: atthi kusalaṇ, atthi akusalaṇ, atthi avyākataṇ.³ Catubbidhena manāyatanāy: atthi kamāvacaraṇ, atthi rūpāvacaraṇ, atthi arūpāvacaraṇ, atthi apariyāpannaṇ. Pañcavidhena manāyatanāy: atthi sukhi-indriyasampayuttaṇ, atthi dukkhindriyasampayuttaṇ, atthi somanassindriyasampayuttaṇ, atthi domanassindriya-sampayuttaṇ, atthi upekkhindriyasampayuttaṇ. Chabbi-dhena manāyatanāy: cakkhaviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṇ. Sattavidhena manāyatanāy: cakkhaviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṇ manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu. Atthavidhena manāyatanāy: cakkhaviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṇ atthi sukkhasahagataṇ, atthi dukkhasahagataṇ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu. Navavidhena manāyatanāy: cakkhaviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṇ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusala, atthi akusala, atthi avyākata. Evaṇ, *Āc.* Dasavidhena manāyatanāy: cakkhaviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṇ atthi sukkhasahagataṇ, atthi dukkhasahagataṇ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusala, atthi akusala, atthi avyākata. Evaṇ dasavidhena manāyatanāy.⁴

¹ See Dh. S. §§ 601, 605, 609 for full answers. S^d and B. give them in full. K. as above.

² See Dh. S. § 613.

³ K. has here . . . pe . . . Evaṇ dasavidhena manāyatanāy.

⁴ B. continues: Ekavidhena manāyatanāy: phassasampayuttaṇ. Dvi-dhena and Tividhena, as on p. 54 § 2 . . . pe . . . Evaṇ bahuvividhena manāyatanāy. Idaṇ vuccati manāyatanāy.

Tattha katamay rūpāyatanay?

Yag rūpaṃ catunnay mahābhūtānāy upādāya vaṇṇa-nibhā . . . pe¹ . . . rūpadhātu p'esa : iday vuccati rūpāyatanay.

Tattha katamay saddāyatanay . . . gandhāyatanay . . . rasāyatanay . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanay?²

Paṭhavidhātu³ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbādihātu p'esa : iday vuccati phoṭṭhabbāyatanay.

Tattha katamay dhammāyatanay?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho, yañ ca rūpaṃ anidassanay appaṭighay dhammāyatanay pariyāpannay asaṅkhata ca dhātu.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho : phassasampayutto.⁴ Duvidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ashetuko. Tividhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyakato . . . pe . . . Evay dasavidhena vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . Evay bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho. Ayay vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho? Ekavidhena saññākkhandho : phassasampayutto . . . pe⁵ . . . Evay bahuvidhena saññākkhandho. Ayay vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho? Ekavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cittasampayutto . . . pe.⁶ . . . Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi sahetu, atthi na hetu. Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyakato . . . pe . . . Evay dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho . . . pe . . . Evay bahuvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho. Ayay vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katamay rūpaṃ anidassanay appaṭighay dhammāyatanapariyāpannay?

Itthindriyay . . . pe . . . kabalīṅkāro āhāro;⁷ iday vuccati rūpaṃ anidassanay appaṭighay dhammāyatana-pariyāpannay.

Tattha katamā asaṅkhata⁸ dhātu?

¹ So K. S^d and B. give each reply in full, as in Dh. S. §§ 617, 621, 625, 629.

² See Dh. S. § 648.

³ B: pathavi^o.

⁴ K. begins its pe here.

⁵ K. omits to Evay bahuvidhena. . . .

⁶ S^d elides as in the preceding reply.

⁷ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 660 with 596.

⁸ B: asaṅkhata ca dhātu.

Rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo : ayaṃ vuccati asaṅkhatā¹ dhātu.

Idaṃ vuccati dhammāyatanaṃ.

ANHTIDHAMMABHĪJANĪYAṂ.²

Dvādasāyatanaṇi : cakkhāyatanaṃ rūpāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ. Dvādasannaṃ āyatanaṇaṃ kati kusalaṃ kati avyākataṃ . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Dasāyatanaṃ avyākataṃ ; dvāyatanaṃ siyā kusalaṃ siyā akusalaṃ siyā avyākataṃ.

Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi ; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi ; manāyatanaṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi ; na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi ; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā ;³ dvāyatanaṃ siyā vipākaṃ siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Pañcāyatanaṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyā ; saddāyatanaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ ;⁴ cattarāyatanaṃ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā ;⁴ dvāyatanaṃ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā.

Dasāyatanaṃ asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā ; dvāyatanaṃ siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā.

Dasāyatanaṃ avitakka-avicāraṃ ; manāyatanaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-avicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-avicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ siyā na vattaḃbā savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāramattaṃ ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekkhasahagatā ti pi ; dvāyatanaṃ siyā pītisahagatā

¹ B : asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

² So K. also.

³ See Dh. S. §§ 634, 636.

⁴ K : anupādiṇṇanupādāniyā.

siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekkhāsahagatā, siyā na vattabbā pītīsahagatā ti pi sukhāsahagatā ti pi upekkhāsahagatā ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbāhetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva ācāyagāmino¹ na apacāyagāmino; dvāyatanaṃ siyā ācāyagāmino siyā apacāyagāmino² siyā neva ācāyagāmino na apacāyagāmino.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva sekhā nāsekhā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Dasāyatanaṃ parittā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ majjhima; dvāyatanaṃ siyā hinā siyā majjhima siyā paṇitā.

Dasāyatanaṃ aniyatā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggaḥetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggaḥetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Pañcāyatanaṃ siyā uppannā siyā uppādinō, na vattabbā anuppannā ti; saddāyatanaṃ siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppaditī; pañcāyatanaṃ siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinō; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādī siyā na vattabbā uppannā ti pi anuppannā ti pi uppādītī pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā siyā na vattabbā atitā ti pi anāgatā ti pi paccuppannā ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na

¹ S^d and B: nevācāyā°.

² S^d omits the second alternative.

vattabbā aññārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccup-
pannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siya ajjhata siya bahiddhā siya ajjhatabhiddhā.

Dasāyatanaṇa anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṇa siya ajjhatarāma-
maṇā siya bahiddhārammaṇā siya ajjhatabhiddhāram-
maṇā siya na vattabbā ajjhatarāmmaṇā ti pi bahiddhā-
rammaṇā ti pi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Rūpāyatanaṇa sanidassana-sappatigha; navāyatanaṇa anidassana-sappatighā; dvāyatanaṇa anidassana-appatighā.

Ekādasāyatanaṇa na hetu; dhammāyatanaṇa siya hetu
siya na hetu.

Dasāyatanaṇa ahetukā; dvāyatanaṇa siya sahetukā siya
ahetukā. Dasāyatanaṇa hetuvippayuttā; dvāyatanaṇa siya
hetusampayuttā siya hetuvippayuttā. Dasāyatanaṇa na
vattabbā hetu ceva sahetukā cāti pi¹ sahetukā ceva na
ca hetu ti pi;² manāyatanaṇa na vattabbāṇa hetu ceva
sahetukāṇa cāti, siya sahetukāṇa ceva na ca hetu, siya na
vattabbāṇa sahetukāṇa ceva na ca hetu; dhammāyatanaṇa
siya hetu ceva sahetukāṇa ca, siya sahetukāṇa ceva na ca
hetu, siya na vattabbāṇa hetu ceva sahetukāṇa cāti pi
sahetukāṇa ceva na ca hetu ti pi. Dasāyatanaṇa na vattabbā
hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva
na ca hetu ti pi; manāyatanaṇa na vattabbāṇa hetu ceva
hetusampayuttāṇa cāti, siya hetusampayuttāṇa ceva na ca
hetu, siya na vattabbāṇa hetusampayuttāṇa ceva na ca
hetu; dhammāyatanaṇa siya hetu ceva hetusampayuttāṇa
ca siya hetusampayuttāṇa ceva na ca hetu siya na vattabbāṇa
hetu ceva hetusampayuttāṇa cāti pi hetusampayuttāṇa ceva
na ca hetu ti pi. Dasāyatanaṇa na hetu ahetukā; manā-
yatanaṇa siya na hetu sahetukāṇa siya na hetu ahetukāṇa;
dhammāyatanaṇa siya na hetu sahetukāṇa siya na hetu
ahetukāṇa siya na vattabbāṇa na hetu sahetukāṇa ti pi
na hetu ahetukāṇa ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṇa sappaccaya; dhammāyatanaṇa siya sap-
paccayaṇa siya appaccayaṇa.

Ekādasāyatanaṇa saṅkhatā; dhammāyatanaṇa siya saṅ-
khatā siya asaṅkhatā.

Ekādasāyatanaṇa anidassana; rūpāyatanaṇa sanidassana.⁴

¹ So and B. always read ti pi without ca.

² So omits ti pi.

³ So: ti pi.

⁴ So: Rūpāyatanaṇa anidassanaṇa; ekādasā āyatana (sic)
anidassanaṇa (sic). B. inverts order of the sentences.

Dasāyatanaṃ sappatighā; dvāyatanaṃ appatighā.

Dasāyatanaṃ rūpā; manāyatanaṃ arūpaṃ; dhammayatanāṃ siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Dasāyatanaṃ lokiya; dvāyatanaṃ siyā lokiya siyā lokuttaraṃ.

Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ no āsava; dhammayatanāṃ siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Dasāyatanaṃ sāsava; dvāyatanaṃ siyā sāsava siyā anāsava. Dasāyatanaṃ āsavavippayuttā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbā āsava ceva sāsava cāti,¹ sāsava ceva no ca āsava; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbā āsavo ceva sāsavaṃ cāti, siyā sāsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattaḃbā sāsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavo ti; dhammayatanāṃ siyā āsavo ceva sāsavaṃ ca, siyā sāsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattaḃbā āsavo ceva sāsavaṃ cāti pi sāsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbā āsava ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsava ti pi; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṃ cāti, siyā āsavasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattaḃbā āsavasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca āsavo ti; dhammayatanāṃ siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṃ ca, siyā āsavasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattaḃbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṃ cāti pi, āsavasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ āsavavippayutta-sāsava; dvāyatanaṃ siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsava siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsava siyā na vattaḃbā āsavavippayutta-sāsava ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsava ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ no saṃyojanaṃ; dhammayatanāṃ siyā saṃyojanaṃ siyā no saṃyojanaṃ. Dasāyatanaṃ saṃyojaniya; dvāyatanaṃ siyā saṃyojaniya siyā asaṃyojaniya. Dasāyatanaṃ saṃyojanavippayuttā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā siyā saṃyojanavippayuttā. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojaniya cāti, saṃyojaniya ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojaniyaṃ cāti, siyā saṃyojaniyaṃ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbā saṃyojaniyaṃ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ti; dhammayatanāṃ siyā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojaniyaṃ ca, siyā saṃyojaniyaṃ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojaniyaṃ cāti pi saṃyojaniyaṃ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ti pi; manā-

¹ So and B. omit ca in such passages.

yatanay na vattabbay saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ cāti, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanan, siyā na vattabbay saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti; dhammāyatanay siyā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ ca, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanan, siyā na vattabbay saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ cāti pi, saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Dasāyatana saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā; dvāyatana siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā ti pi, saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatana no gantha; dhammāyatanay siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Dasāyatana ganthaniyā; dvāyatana siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Dasāyatana ganthavippayutta; dvāyatana siyā ganthasampayutta siyā ganthavippayutta. Dasāyatana na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti, ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā; manāyatanay na vattabbay gantho ceva ganthaniyāñ cāti, siyā ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbay ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantho ti; dhammāyatanay siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyāñ ca, siyā ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbay gantho ceva ganthaniyāñ cāti pi, ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dasāyatana na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayutta cāti pi, ganthasampayutta ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; manāyatanay na vattabbay gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti³ siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbay ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho ti;⁴ dhammāyatanay siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca, siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbay gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti pi, ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dasāyatana ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā; dvāyatana siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi, ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatana no ogha . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe⁵ . . . no nivaragā; dhammāyatanay siyā nivaragāñ siyā no nivaragāy⁶ Dasāyatana nivaraniyā; dvāyatana

³ S^d: ti pi.

⁴ S^d: ti pi.

⁵ K. omits . . . pe . . .

⁶ S^d omits this final phrase.

siyā nivarāṇiṇi siyā anivarāṇiṇi. Dasāyatanaṃ nivarāṇa-vippayuttā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā nivarāṇasampayuttā siyā nivarāṇavippayuttā. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhaṃ nivarāṇaṃ ceva nivarāṇiṇi cāti, nivarāṇiṇi ceva no ca nivarāṇaṃ; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhaṃ nivarāṇaṃ ceva nivarāṇiṇi cāti, siyā nivarāṇiṇi ceva no ca nivarāṇaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ nivarāṇiṇi ceva no ca nivarāṇaṃ ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā nivarāṇaṃ ceva nivarāṇiṇi ca siyā nivarāṇiṇi ceva no ca nivarāṇaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ nivarāṇaṃ ceva nivarāṇiṇi cāti pi nivarāṇiṇi ceva no ca nivarāṇaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhaṃ nivarāṇaṃ ceva nivarāṇasampayuttā cāti pi, nivarāṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nivarāṇaṃ ti pi; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhaṃ nivarāṇaṃ ceva nivarāṇasampayuttā cāti, siyā nivarāṇasampayuttā cāti pi nivarāṇaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ nivarāṇasampayuttā cāti pi nivarāṇaṃ ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā nivarāṇaṃ ceva nivarāṇasampayuttā cāti, siyā nivarāṇasampayuttā cāti pi nivarāṇaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ nivarāṇasampayuttā cāti pi nivarāṇasampayuttā cāti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ nivarāṇavippayutta-nivarāṇiṇi; dvāyatanaṃ siyā nivarāṇavippayutta-nivarāṇiṇi siyā nivarāṇavippayutta-anivarāṇiṇi siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ nivarāṇavippayutta-nivarāṇiṇi ti pi nivarāṇavippayutta-anivarāṇiṇi ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ no parāmasā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā parāmaso siyā no parāmaso. Dasāyatanaṃ parāmatthā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Dasāyatanaṃ parāmasavippayuttā; manāyatanaṃ siyā parāmasasampayuttā siyā parāmasavippayuttā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā parāmasasampayuttā siyā parāmasavippayuttā siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ parāmasasampayuttā ti pi parāmasavippayuttā ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhaṃ parāmasā ceva parāmatthā cāti, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmasā; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhaṃ parāmaso ceva parāmatthā cāti, siyā parāmatthā cāti pi, parāmatthā cāti pi, siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ parāmatthā cāti pi, parāmatthā cāti pi, siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ parāmatthā cāti pi, parāmatthā cāti pi, siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ parāmatthā cāti pi, parāmatthā cāti pi, siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ parāmatthā cāti pi, parāmatthā cāti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ parāmasavippayutta-parāmatthā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā parāmasavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmasavippayutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ parāmasa-

¹ Sā : aparāmatthā.

vippayutta-parāmatṭha ti pi parāmasavippayutta-aparāmatṭha ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇaṃ; manāyatanaṃ sarammaṇaṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā sarammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Manāyatanaṃ cittaṃ; ekādasāyatanaṃ no citta. Ekādasāyatanaṃ acetasikā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cetasikāṃ siyā acetasikāṃ. Dasāyatanaṃ cittavippayuttaṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittasampayuttaṃ siyā cittavippayuttaṃ; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ cittaṇaṃ sampayuttaṃ ti pi cittaṇaṃ vippayuttaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ citta-visaṃsaṭṭhaṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittasaṃsaṭṭhaṃ siyā citta-visaṃsaṭṭhaṃ; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ cittaṇaṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ ti pi cittaṇaṃ visaṃsaṭṭhaṃ ti pi. Chāyatanaṃ no cittasamutṭhānaṃ; chāyatanaṃ siyā cittasamutṭhānaṃ siyā no cittasamutṭhānaṃ. Ekādasāyatanaṃ no cittasahabhuṇo; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittasahabhuṇo siyā no cittasahabhuṇo. Ekādasāyatanaṃ no cittaṇuparivattino; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittaṇuparivatti siyā no cittaṇuparivatti. Ekādasāyatanaṃ no cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samutṭhānaṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samutṭhaṇaṃ siyā no cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samutṭhaṇaṃ. Ekādasāyatanaṃ no cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samutṭhāna-sahabhuṇo; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samutṭhāna-sahabhuṇo siyā no cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samutṭhāna-sahabhuṇo. Ekādasāyatanaṃ no cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samutṭhāṇanuparivattino; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samutṭhāṇanuparivatti siyā no cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samutṭhāṇanuparivatti.

Chāyatanaṃ ajjhattikā; chāyatanaṃ bahirā. Navāyatanaṃ upadā; dvāyatanaṃ no upadā;¹ dhammāyatanaṃ siyā upadā siyā no upadā. Pañcāyatanaṃ upādiguṇā; saddāyatanaṃ anupādiguṇaṃ; chāyatanaṃ siyā upādiguṇaṃ siyā anupādiguṇaṃ.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ no upādānaṃ;² dhammāyatanaṃ siyā upadānaṃ siyā no upadānaṃ. Dasāyatanaṃ upadāniyaṃ; dvāyatanaṃ siyā upadāniyaṃ siyā anupadāniyaṃ. Dasāyatanaṃ upadānavippayuttaṃ, dvāyatanaṃ siyā upadānasampayuttaṃ siyā upadānavippayuttaṃ. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ upadānaṃ ceva upadāniyaṃ cati, upadāniyaṃ ceva no ca upadānaṃ; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ upadānaṃ ceva upadāniyaṃ cati, siyā upadāniyaṃ ceva no ca upadānaṃ siyā na vattaḃbaṃ upadāniyaṃ ceva no ca upadānaṃ ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā upadānaṃ ceva upadāniyaṃ ca, siyā upadāniyaṃ ceva no ca upadānaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbaṃ upadānaṃ

¹ K: 'nupadā.

² K: 'nupādānaṃ aluṇaṃ.

ceva upādāniyaṃ cāti pi upādāniyaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃḃa upādānaṃ ceva upādāna-sampayuttaṃ cāti pi, upādānasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi, manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃḃa upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayuttaṃ cāti, siyā upādāna-sampayuttaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā no vattaḃḃa upādānasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayuttaṃ ca, siyā upādānasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattaḃḃa upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayuttaṃ cāti pi upādānasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā siyā na vattaḃḃa upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ no kilesā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā kilesaṃ siyā no kilesaṃ. Dasāyatanaṃ saṅkilesikā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Dasāyatanaṃ asaṅkiliṭṭhā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Dasāyatanaṃ kilesavippayutta; dvāyatanaṃ siyā kilesasampayutta siyā kilesavippayutta. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃḃa kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃḃa kilesaṃ ceva saṅkilesikaṃ cāti, siyā saṅkilesikaṃ ceva no ca kilesaṃ, siyā na vattaḃḃa saṅkilesikaṃ ceva no ca kilesaṃ ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā kilesaṃ ceva saṅkilesikaṃ ca, siyā saṅkilesikaṃ ceva no ca kilesaṃ ti pi, saṅkilesikaṃ ceva no ca kilesaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃḃa kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃḃa kilesaṃ ceva saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ cāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ ceva no ca kilesaṃ, siyā na vattaḃḃa saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ ceva no ca kilesaṃ ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā kilesaṃ ceva saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ ca, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ ceva no ca kilesaṃ, siyā na vattaḃḃa kilesaṃ ceva saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ cāti pi, saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ ceva no ca kilesaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃḃa kilesā ceva kilesasampayutta cāti pi kilesasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃḃa kilesaṃ ceva kilesasampayuttaṃ cāti, siyā kilesasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca kilesaṃ, siyā na vattaḃḃa kilesasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca kilesaṃ ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā kilesaṃ ceva kilesasampayuttaṃ ca, siyā kilesasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca kilesaṃ, siyā na vattaḃḃa kilesaṃ ceva kilesasampayuttaṃ cāti pi kilesasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca kilesaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā

kilesavippayutta-asankilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-sankilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta-asankilesikā ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ dassanena pahātabbā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Dasāyatanaṃ bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Dasāyatanaṃ na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbāhetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā. Dasāyatanaṃ na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā.

Dasāyatanaṃ avitakkā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Dasāyatanaṃ avicārā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Dasāyatanaṃ appitika; dvāyatanaṃ siyā sappitika siyā appitika. Dasāyatanaṃ na pītisahagatā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dasāyatanaṃ na sukhasahagatā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Dasāyatanaṃ na upekkhasahagatā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā upekkhasahagatā siyā na upekkhasahagatā.

Dasāyatanaṃ kāmāvacarā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Dasāyatanaṃ na rūpāvacarā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Dasāyatanaṃ na arūpāvacarā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Dasāyatanaṃ pariyāpannā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anīyyānikā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā niyyānikā siyā anīyyānikā. Dasāyatanaṃ aniyatā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasāyatanaṃ sa-uttarā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Dasāyatanaṃ araṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAJ.

ĀYATANAVIHHAṄGO SAMATTO DUTIYO.¹

¹ B. and S⁴ substitute *niṭṭhito* for *samatto*. Only S⁴ adds *dutiyo*.

III

DHĀTUVIRHĀGO

CHA dhātuyo : pathavidhātu,¹ āpodhātu, tejodhātu, vāyodhātu, ākāsadhātu, viññāyadhātu.

Tattha katamā pathavidhātu?

Pathavidhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā pathavidhātu?²

Yaṃ ajjhattay paccattay kakkhalay kharigatay kakkhalattay kakkhalabbhāvo ajjhattay upādinnay, seyyathidaṃ :³ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco magsay nahāru⁴ atthi atthimiñṇay⁵ vakkay hadayay yakanay kilomakay piḥakay papphāsay antay antagunay udariyay karisay, yaṃ vā pan⁶ aññam pi atthi ajjhattay paccattay kakkhalay kharigatay kakkhalattay kakkhalabbhāvo ajjhattay upādinnay : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā pathavidhātu.

Tatha katamā bāhirā pathavidhātu?

Yaṃ bāhiray kakkhalay kharigatay kakkhalattay kakkhalabbhāvo bahiddhā anupādinnay, seyyathidaṃ : ayo lohay tipu sisay sajjhu⁷ muttā maṇi veluriyo saṅkho silā pavālay rajatay jatarupay lohitaṅko⁸ masāragallay tinay kaṭṭhay sakkharā kathalā⁹ bhūmi pāsāno¹⁰ pabbato : yaṃ vā pan¹¹ aññam pi atthi bāhiray kakkhalay kharigatay kakkhalattay kakkhalabbhāvo bahiddhā anupādinnay : ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā pathavidhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā pathavidhātu yā ca bāhirā pathavidhātu, tad-ekajjhay abhisamyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati pathavidhātu.

¹ B : pathavi° always.

² K. *punctuates thus* : upādinnay : seyyathidaṃ ? So below.

³ K and B : nhāru. ⁴ So S°. K and B : atthimiñṇay.

⁵ B and S° : sajjhay. ⁶ K and B : lohitaṅgo.

⁷ S° and B : sakkharay, kathalay. ⁸ S° : pāsāno.

Tattha katamā āpodhātu?

Āpodhātu dvayaṃ: atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bahirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā āpodhātu?

Yay ajjhattay paccattay āpo āpogatay sneho snehagatay¹ bandhanattay rūpassa ajjhattay upādiṇṇay, seyyathidaṃ: pittaṃ semhay pubbo lobhay sedo modo assu vasa khelo singhārikā lasikā muttay, yay vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattay paccattay āpo āpogatay sneho snehagatay bandhanattay rūpassa ajjhattay upādiṇṇay: ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā āpodhātu.

Tattha katamā bahirā āpodhātu?

Yay bahiray āpo āpogatay sneho snehagatay bandhanattay rūpassa bahiddhā anupādiṇṇay, seyyathidaṃ: mōlaraso khandharaso tacaraso pattaraso puppharaso phalaraso khiray dadhi sappi navanitay telay madhu phāṇitay bhummaṇi vā udakāni antalikkhaṇi vā, yay vā pan' aññam pi atthi bahiray āpo āpogatay sneho snehagatay bandhanattay rūpassa bahiddhā anupādiṇṇay: ayaṃ vuccati bahirā āpodhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā āpodhātu yā ca bahirā āpodhātu, tad-ekajjhay abhisamyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā: ayaṃ vuccati āpodhātu.

Tattha katamā tejodhātu?

Tejodhātu dvayaṃ: atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bahirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā tejodhātu? Yay ajjhattay paccattay tejo tejogatay usmā usmagatay usumay usmagatay ajjhattay upādiṇṇay, seyyathidaṃ: yena ca santappatī yena ca jīrate² yena ca paridayhati³ yena ca asitapitakkhayitasāyitay sammā pariṇāmay gacchati, yay vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattay paccattay tejo tejogatay usmā usmagatay usumay usmagatay ajjhattay upādiṇṇay: ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā tejodhātu.

Tattha katamā bahirā tejodhātu?

Yay bahiray tejo tejogatay usmā usmagatay usumay usmagatay bahiddhā anupādiṇṇay, seyyathidaṃ: kaṭṭhaggi sakalikaggi tūaggi gomayaggi thinsaggi saṅkāraggi indaggi aggisantāpo suriyasantāpo kaṭṭhasannicayasantāpo tūvasannicayasantāpo⁴ dhaññasannicayasantāpo bhaṣmā-sannicayasantāpo, yay vā pan' aññam pi atthi bahiray tejo tejogatay usmā usmagatay usumay usmagatay bahiddhā anupādiṇṇay: ayaṃ vuccati bahirā tejodhātu.

¹ S⁴: sineho sinebagatay. ² S⁴: jīriyati. B: jīrayati.

³ S⁴: dayhati. K: paridayhati.

⁴ S⁴: tina^o.

Yā ca ajjhattikā tejodhātu yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu, tad-ekajjhāy abhisamyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati tejodhātu.

Tattha katamā vāyodhātu ?

Vāyodhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā vāyodhātu ?

Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ thambhitattaṃ rūpassa ajjhattaṃ¹ upādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : uddhaggamā vātā adhogamā vātā kucchisayā vātā koṭṭhasayā vātā angamaggānusārino vātā satthakavātā khurakavātā² uppalakavātā assāso passāso,³ yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ thambhitattaṃ rūpassa ajjhattaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā vāyodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā vāyodhātu ?

Yaṃ bāhiraṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ thambhitattaṃ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : puratthimā vātā pacchimā vātā uttarā vātā dakkhiṇā vātā sarajā vātā arajā vātā sītā vātā ughā⁴ vātā parittā vātā adhimattā vātā kālā vātā verambhavātā pakkhavātā supannavātā⁵ tālavanta-vātā vidhūpanavātā ; yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiraṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ thambhitattaṃ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā vāyodhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā vāyodhātu yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu, tad-ekajjhāy abhisamyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati vāyodhātu.

Tattha katamā ākāśadhātu ?

Ākāśadhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā ākāśadhātu ?

Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāso ākāśagataṃ aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaro vivaragataṃ asamphuṭṭhaṃ maṃsalohitehi ajjhattaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ :—Kaṇṇacchiddaṃ nāsacchiddaṃ mukhadvāraṃ, yena ca asitapitakhāyitasāyitaṃ ajjhoharati, yattha ca asitapitakhāyitasāyitaṃ santitṭhati, yena ca asitapitakhāyitasāyitaṃ adhobhāgaṃ nikkhamati, yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāso ākāśagataṃ aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaro vivaragataṃ asamphuṭṭhaṃ maṃsalohitehi ajjhattaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā ākāśadhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā ākāśadhātu ?

Yaṃ bāhiraṃ ākāso ākāśagataṃ aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaro

¹ S^d adds paccattaṃ.

² S^d : satthakā vātā khurakā vātā.

³ S^d adds iti vā.

⁴ S^d : unhā.

⁵ S^d : supanna^o.

vivaragataṃ asamphurṭṭhaṃ catūhi mahābhūtehi bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bahirā ākāśadhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā ākāśadhātu yā ca bahirā ākāśadhātu, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamyūhitvā abhisagghipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati ākāśadhātu.

Tattha katamā viññāṇadhātu?

Cakkhaviññāṇadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu gānaviññāṇadhātu jivhaviññāṇadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu : ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇadhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Aparā pi cha dhātuyo : sukhadhātu, dukkhadhātu, somanassadhātu, domanassadhātu, upekkhādātu avijjādhātu.

Tattha katamā sukhadhātu?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātāṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati sukhadhātu.

Tattha katamā dukkhadhātu?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātāṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātāṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātā dukkhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhadhātu.

Tattha katamā somanassadhātu?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati somanassadhātu.

Tattha katamā domanassadhātu?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātāṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātāṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātā dukkhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati domanassadhātu.

Tattha katamā upekkhādātu?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati upekkhādātu.

Tattha katamā avijjādātu?

Yaṃ aññāpaṃ adassanāṃ¹ anabhisamayo ananubodho asamabodho appaṭivedho asangāhanā aparīyogāhanā asamapekkhanā apaccavekkhanā apaccakkhakammaṃ dummejjhaṃ balyaṃ² asampajāññaṃ moho pamoho sammoho avijjā avijjogho avijjāyogo avijjānusayo avijjā-

¹ See Dh. S., §§ 10, 18, 416, 417, 158, 390; cf. 1162.

² K. has . . . pe . . . here down to avijjālaṅgi.

³ B: balyaṃ.

pariyutthānaṃ avijjālaṅgi, moho akusalamūlay : ayaṃ vuccati avijjādhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Aparā pi cha dhātuyo : kāmādhātu, vyāpādadhātu, vihiṃsādhātu, nekkhammadhātu, avyāpādadhātu, avihīṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā kāmādhātu ?

Kāmapaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā celaso abhiniropanā micchasaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati kāmādhātu. Heṭṭhato avicinirayaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito paranimmitavasavatti deve anto karitvā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etth' āvacarā ettha pariyāpannā khandha-dhātu-āyatana, rūpaṃ vedanā sañña saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kāmādhātu.

Tattha katamā vyāpādadhātu ?

Vyāpādapāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchasaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādadhātu. Dasasu vā āghātavatthūsu cittaassa āghāto¹ paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittaassa vyāpatti mānopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doso dūsana dūsitattaṃ vyāpatti vyāpajjana vyāpajjitattaṃ² virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaṃ asuropo anattamanatā cittaassa : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādadhātu.

Tattha katamā vihiṃsādhātu ?

Vihīṃsāpaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchasaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsādhātu. Idh'ekacco pāṇinā³ vā leddunā vā dappena vā satthena vā rajjuyā vā aññataraññatarena satte vihettheti, yā evarūpā heṭhanā vihetthanā hiṃsanā vihiṃsanā rosanā virosanā parūpaghāto : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā nekkhammadhātu ?

Nekkhammapāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammasaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati nekkhammadhātu. Sabbe pi kusalā dhammā nekkhammadhātu.

Tattha katamā avyāpādadhātu ?

Avyāpādapāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammasaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati avyāpādadhātu.

Yā sattesu metti mettāyana mettāyitatthaṃ mettā cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati avyāpādadhātu.

Tattha katamā avihīṃsādhātu ?

Avihīṃsāpaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā

¹ See Dh. S., § 1137.

² S^d and B. omit this word.

³ S^d : pāṇinā.

vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā sammāsanykappo : ayaṃ vuccati avihingsādhātu.

Yā sattesu karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitatṭaṃ karuṇā cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati avihingsādhātu.

Imā eha dhātuyo.

Iti imāni tīpi chakkāni tad-ekajjhāy abhisanyūhitvā abhisanykhipitvā aṭṭhārasadhātuyo honti.

SUTTANTARHĀJANIVAG.¹

Aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo : cakkhūdhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññādhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññādhātu ghāṇadhātu gandhadhātu ghāṇaviññādhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññādhātu kayadhātu phoṭṭhabadhātu kayaviññādhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññādhātu.

Tattha katamā cakkhūdhātu ?

Yaṃ cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe² . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṃ vuccati cakkhūdhātu.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātu ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya vaṇṇanibhā . . . pe . . . rūpadhātu p' esā : ayaṃ vuccati rūpadhātu.

Tattha katamā cakkhuviññādhātu ?

Cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano mānāyatanāṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajja cakkhuviññādhātu : ayaṃ vuccati cakkhuviññādhātu.

Tattha katamā sotadhātu ?

Yaṃ sotaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṃ vuccati sotadhātu.

Tattha katamā saddadhātu ?

Yo saddo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya anidassano sappatigho . . . pe . . . saddadhātu p' esā : ayaṃ vuccati saddadhātu.

Tattha katamā sotaviññādhātu ?

Sotañ ca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano mānāyatanāṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajja sotaviññādhātu : ayaṃ vuccati sotaviññādhātu.

Tattha katamā ghāṇadhātu ?

¹ K. *adda* nīṭṭhitaṃ.

² See above pp. 70 foll.

Yā ghanāṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo
 . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaṃ vuccati
 ghanadhātu.

Tattha katamā gandhadhātu?

Yo gandho catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya anidassano
 sappatigho . . . pe . . . gandhadhātu p' esā: ayaṃ
 vuccati gandhadhātu.

Tattha katamā ghanaviññāpadhātu?

Ghānaṃ ca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano
 mānasāṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manin-
 driyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā ghanaviññāpa-
 dhātu: ayaṃ vuccati ghanaviññāpadhātu.

Tattha katamā jivhadhātu?

Yā jivhā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo
 . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaṃ vuccati jivhadhātu.

Tattha katamā rasadhātu?

Yo raso catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya anidassano
 sappatigho . . . pe . . . rasadhātu p' esā: ayaṃ vuccati
 rasadhātu.

Tattha katamā jivhaviññāpadhātu?

Jivhaṃ ca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano
 mānasāṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manin-
 driyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā jivhaviññāpa-
 dhātu: ayaṃ vuccati jivhaviññāpadhātu.

Tattha katamā kāyadhātu?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo
 . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaṃ vuccati kāya-
 dhātu.

Tattha katamā phoṭṭhabbadhātu?

Paṭhavidhātu . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu p' esā:
 ayaṃ vuccati phoṭṭhabbadhātu.

Tattha katamā kāyaviññāpadhātu?

Kāyaṃ ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano
 mānasāṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manin-
 driyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā kāyaviññāpa-
 dhātu: ayaṃ vuccati kāyaviññāpadhātu.

Tattha katamā manodhātu?

Cakkhaviññāpadhātuyaṃ uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā
 uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano
 manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho
 tajjā manodhātu: sotaviññāpadhātuyaṃ . . . pe . . .
 ghanaviññāpadhātuyaṃ jivhaviññāpadhātuyaṃ kāyaviññāpa-
 dhātuyaṃ uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṃ
 mano mānasāṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ
 manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā mano-

dhātu; sabbadhammesu vā pana paṭhamesamannāhāro:¹
ayaṃ vuccati manodhātu.

Tattha katamā dhammadhātu?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho,
yaṃ ca rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭiḡhaṃ dhammāyatana-
pariyāpannaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho: phassasampayutto. Du-
vidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.
Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo,
atthi avyakato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvividhena vedanā-
kkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho?

Ekavidhena saññākkhandho: phassasampayutto. Du-
vidhena saññākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.
Tividhena saññākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo,
atthi avyakato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvividhena saññā-
kkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho?

Ekavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cittasampayutto. Du-
vidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi hetu, atthi na hetu.
Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi aku-
salo, atthi avyakato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvividhena
saṅkhārakkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭiḡhaṃ dham-
māyatana-pariyāpannaṃ?

Īṭṭhindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro:² idaṃ
vuccati rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭiḡhaṃ dhammāyatana-
pariyāpannaṃ.

Tattha katamā asaṅkhatā dhātu?³

Rāgakkhayaṃ dosakkhayaṃ mohakkhayaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati
asaṅkhatā dhātu.

Ayaṃ vuccati dhammadhātu.

Tattha katamā manoviññāpadhātu?

Cakkhuviññāpadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanan-
tarā uppajjati⁴ manodhātu, manodhātuyā pi uppajjitvā

¹ S³ and B add: uppajjitvā cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ
hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ
viññānaṃ viññānakkhandho tajjā manodhātu: . . .

² See above p. 72, n. 7.

³ S⁴: asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

⁴ S⁴: uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ tajjā mano-
dhātuyā pi uppajjitvā. . . .

niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ
 . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu; sotaviññāṇadhā-
 tūyā . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇadhātuyā, jīvaviññāṇa-
 dhātuyā, kāyaviññāṇadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasama-
 nantarā uppajjati¹ manodhātu, manodhātuyā pi uppajjitvā
 niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ
 . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu; manā ca pa-
 ṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ haḍa-
 yaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññā-
 ṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu. Ayaṃ
 vuccati manoviññāṇadhātu.

ABHIDHAMMADHĀJANĪYAṀ.²

Aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo:—cakkhūdhātu rūpadhātu cak-
 khūviññāṇadhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇa-
 dhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu
 jīvadhātu rasadhātu jīvaviññāṇadhātu kāyadhātu
 phoṭṭhabbadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu manodhātu dham-
 madhātu manoviññāṇadhātu. Aṭṭhārasaṃnaṃ dhātūnaṃ
 kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata . . . pe . . .
 kati saraṇā, kati araṇā?

Soḷasa dhātuyo avyākata. Dve dhātuyo siyā kusalā
 siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dasā dhātuyo na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampa-
 yuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi aduk-
 khamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Pañca
 dhātuyo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kā-
 yaviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā
 dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāṇadhātu
 siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya veda-
 nāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sam-
 payuttā. Dhammadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampa-
 yuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkha-
 masukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā na vattabbā su-
 khāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya
 sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampa-
 yuttā ti pi.

Dasā dhātuyo neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

¹ S^d: uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ tajjā manodhātuyā
 pi. . . .

² K: °bhājanīyaṃ.

Pañca dhātuyo vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā neva vipākā - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dve dhātuyo siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva - vipākā - na - vipākadhammadhammā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādinnupādāniyā. Saddadhātu anupādinupādāniyā. Pañca dhātuyo siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinupādāniyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinupādāniyā siyā anupādinna-anupādāniyā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā. Dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakka - avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññānadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Dhammadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā siyā na vattabbā savitakka-savicārā ti pi avitakka-vicāramattā ti pi avitakka-avicārā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhāsahagatā ti pi upekkhāsahagatā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo upekkhāsahagatā. Kāyaviññānadhātu na pītisahagatā, siyā sukhāsahagatā na upekkhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā sukhāsahagatā ti. Dve dhātuyo siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhāsahagatā ti pi upekkhāsahagatā ti pi.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātābbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātābbā siyā bhāvanāyā pahātābbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātābbā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātābbahetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātābbahetukā siyā bhāvanāyā pahātābbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātābbahetukā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva ācāyagāminiyo¹ na apacāyagāminiyo. Dve dhātuyo siyā ācāyagāminiyo siyā apacāyagāminiyo siyā neva ācāyagāminiyo na apacāyagāminiyo.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva sekhā nāsekhā. Dve dhātuyo siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo parittā. Dve dhātuyo siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā.

¹ K. reads always "gāmino. B. nevācāyagāmināpacāyagāmino.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo parittārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattaḁbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Solasa dhātuyo majjhima. Dve dhātuyo siyā hina siyā majjhima siyā paṇita.

Solasa dhātuyo aniyatā. Dve dhātuyo siyā micchataniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo na vattaḁbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi. Dve dhātuyo siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhīpatino siyā na vattaḁbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo siyā uppannā siyā uppādino na vattaḁbā anuppannā ti. Saddadhātu siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḁbā uppādinīti. Cha dhātuyo siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinīyo.¹ Dhammadhātu siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinī siyā na vattaḁbā uppannā ti pi anuppannā ti pi uppādinīti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Dhammadhātu siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā siyā na vattaḁbā atitā ti pi anāgatā ti pi paccuppannā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo paccuppannārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḁbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattaḁbā ajjhattārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Rupadhātu sanidassana-sappaṭighā. Nava dhātuyo anidassana-sappaṭighā. Atṭha dhātuyo anidassana-sappaṭighā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo na hetu. Dhammadhātu siyā hetu siyā na hetu. Solasa dhātuyo ahetukā; dve dhātuyo siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Solasa dhātuyo hetuvip-

¹ K and B: °pādino.

payuttā: dve dhātuyo siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvip-payuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi¹ sahetukā² ceva na ca hetū³ ti pi; manoviññāpadhātu na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi,⁴ siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbā sahetukā ceva na ca ahetūti; dhammadhātu siyā hetu ceva sahetukā ca, siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetu ceva sahetukā cāti pi, sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ti pi. Manoviññāpadhātu na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti; dhammadhātu siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na hetu ahetukā; manoviññāpadhātu siyā na hetu sahetukā siyā na hetu ahetukā; dhammadhātu siyā na hetu sahetukā siyā na hetu ahetukā siyā na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi na hetu ahetukā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo sappaccayā.⁵ Dhammadhātu siyā sappaccayā siyā appaccayā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo saykhatā; dhammadhātu siyā saykhatā siyā asaykhatā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo anidassanā. Rūpadhātu sanidassanā.⁶

Dasa dhātuyo sappatighā. Attha dhātuyo appatighā.

Dasa dhātuyo rūpā. Satta dhātuyo arūpā. Dhammadhātu siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Soḷasa dhātuyo lokiya. Dve dhātuyo siyā lokiya siyā lokuttara.

Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no āsavā; dhammadhātu siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Soḷasa dhātuyo āsavā; dve dhātuyo siyā āsavā siyā anāsavā. Soḷasa dhātuyo āsavavippayuttā; dve dhātuyo siyā āsavasampayuttā⁷ siyā āsavavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavā cāti, āsavā

¹ S^d omits *ca* throughout these alternatives.

² S^d: hetukā.

³ S^d never has *hetū*.

⁴ S^d omits *pi*.

⁵ S^d: siyā sappaccayā.

⁶ S^d and B. invert the order of these two clauses.

⁷ S^d omits siyā āsavasampayuttā.

ceva no ca āsavā;¹ manovīññādhātu na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo ti; dhammadhātu siyā āsavo ceva sāsavā ca, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Solasa dhātuyo na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; manovīññādhātu na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti, siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo ti. Dhammadhātu siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā ca, siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā ca ti pi āsavavippayuttā² ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Solasa dhātuyo āsavavippayutta-sāsavā; dve dhātuyo siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no saṅgojanā; dhammadhātu siyā saṅgojanāy siyā no saṅgojanāy. Solasa dhātuyo saṅgojaniyā; dve dhātuyo sujā saṅgojaniyā siyā asaṅgojaniyā. Solasa dhātuyo saṅgojanavippayuttā. Dve dhātuyo siyā saṅgojanasampayuttā siyā saṅgojanavippayuttā. Solasa dhātuyo na vattabbā saṅgojanā ceva saṅgojaniyā cāti, saṅgojaniyā ceva no ca saṅgojanā.³ Manovīññādhātu na vattabbā saṅgojanañ ceva saṅgojaniyā cāti, siyā saṅgojaniyā ceva no ca saṅgojanāy, siyā na vattabbā saṅgojanañ ceva saṅgojaniyā cāti pi saṅgojaniyā ceva no ca saṅgojanāy ti pi. Solasa dhātuyo na vattabbā saṅgojanā ceva saṅgojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṅgojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅgojanā ti pi; manovīññādhātu na vattabbā saṅgojanañ ceva saṅgojanasampayuttā cāti siyā saṅgojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅgojanāy, siyā na vattabbā saṅgojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅgojanāy ti; dhammadhātu siyā saṅgojanañ ceva saṅgojanasampayuttā ca, siyā saṅgojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅgojanāy siyā na vattabbā saṅgojanañ ceva saṅgojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṅgojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅgojanāy ti pi. Solasa dhātuyo saṅgojanavippayutta-saṅgojaniyā;

¹ S⁴ adda ti.

² S⁴: °sompayuttā.

³ S⁴: saṅgojanāy.

dve dhātuyo siyā saṅgyojanavippayutta-saṅgyojaniyā siyā saṅgyojanavippayutta-asāṅgyojaniyā siyā na vattabba saṅgyojanavippayutta-saṅgyojaniyā ti pi saṅgyojanavippayutta-asāṅgyojaniyā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no ganthā . . . pe . . . ¹ no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nivarāṇa . . .

. . . Sattarasa dhātuyo no parāmāsa; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Soḷasa dhātuyo parāmatthā; dve dhātuyo siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Soḷasa dhātuyo parāmāsavippayutta; manoviññāpadhātu siyā parāmāsasampayutta siyā parāmāsavippayutta; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāsasampayutta siyā parāmāsavippayutta siyā no vattabba parāmāsasampayutta ti pi parāmāsavippayutta ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabba parāmāsa ceva parāmatthā cāti, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsa; manoviññāpadhātu na vattabba parāmāsa ceva parāmatthā cāti, siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso siyā na vattabba parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso ti; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāso ceva parāmatthā ca siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso siyā na vattabba parāmāso ceva parāmatthā cāti pi, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā; dve dhātuyo siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattabba parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā; satta dhātuyo sārammaṇā; dhammadhātu siyā sārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Ekādasa dhātuyo no citta; satta dhātuyo citta.² Sattarasa dhātuyo acetasikā; dhammadhātu siyā cetasikā siyā acetasikā. Dasa dhātuyo cittavippayutta; dhammadhātu siyā cittasampayutta siyā cittavippayutta; satta dhātuyo na vattabba cittena sampayutta ti pi cittena vippayutta ti pi. Dasa dhātuyo cittavisasatthā; dhammadhātu siyā cittasasatthā siyā cittavisasatthā; satta dhātuyo na vattabba cittena sasatthā ti pi cittena vimasatthā ti pi. Dvādasa dhātuyo no cittasamutthāna; cha dhātuyo siyā cittasamutthāna siyā no cittasamutthāna.

¹ K. repeats the foregoing distinctions in full for the Ganthas and the Nivarāṇas, but slides those on the Oghas and Yogas, which come between these two categories.

² S² and B: Satta dhātuyo siyā citta; ekādasa dhātuyo no citta.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasahabhūno ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasahabhū siyā no cittasahabhū. Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittānuparivattino ; dhammadhātu siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti.¹ Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasasattha-samutthānā ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasasattha-samutthānā siyā no cittasasattha-samutthānā. Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasasattha-samutthāna-sahabhūno ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasasattha-samutthāna-sahabhū siyā no cittasasattha-samutthāna-sahabhū. Sattaraso dhātuyo no cittasasattha-samutthānānuparivattino ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasasattha-samutthānānuparivattini² siyā no cittasasattha-samutthānānuparivattini.³

Dvādasa dhātuyo ajjhattikā. Cha dhātuyo bahirā.

Nava dhātuyo upādā. Attha dhātuyo no upādā. Dhammadhātu siyā upādā siyā upādā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādiṇṇā. Saddadhātu anupādiṇṇā. Satta dhātuyo siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no upādāna. . . . pe . . .⁴

Sattarasa dhātuyo no kilesā ; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṅkilesikā ; dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Soḷasa dhātuyo asaṅkiliṭṭhā ; dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Soḷasa dhātuyo kilesavippayutta ; dve dhātuyo siyā kilesasampayutta siyā kilesavippayutta. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattaḃbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ; manoviññāpadhātu na vattaḃbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattaḃbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa ti ; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikā ca, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattaḃbā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattaḃbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi ; manoviññāpadhātu na vattaḃbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattaḃbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa ti ; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā ca siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattaḃbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi⁵ saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattaḃbā kilesā⁶ ceva kilesasampayutta cāti pi kilesasampayutta ceva no ca kilesā⁷ ti pi ; manoviñ-

¹ S^d : °vatti ti.

² K. °parivatti. B. °parivatti.

³ So S^d. K. and B. give these relations in full.

⁴ S^d omits pi.

⁵ S^d kilesa.

⁶ K : kilesa.

ñāpadhātu na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā ca siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Sojasa dhātuyo kilesavippayuttasāṅgikēsikā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅgikēsikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅgikēsikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅgikēsikā ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅgikēsikā ti pi.

Sojasa dhātuyo na dassanena pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Sojasa dhātuyo na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Sojasa dhātuyo na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbāhetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā. Sojasa dhātuyo na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakkā; manoviññāpadhātu savitakkā; dve dhātuyo siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Pannarasa dhātuyo avicārā; manodhātu saviārā; dve dhātuyo siyā saviārā siyā avicārā.

Sojasa dhātuyo appitikkā; dve dhātuyo siyā appitikkā siyā appitikkā. Sojasa dhātuyo na pītisahagatā; dve dhātuyo siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Pannarasa dhātuyo na sukhāsahagatā; tisso dhātuyo siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā na sukhāsahagatā. Ekādasa dhātuyo na upekkāsahagatā; pañca dhātuyo upekkāsahagatā; dve dhātuyo siyā upekkāsahagatā siyā na upekkāsahagatā.

Sojasa dhātuyo kāmāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Sojasa dhātuyo na rūpāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Sojasa dhātuyo na arūpāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Sojasa dhātuyo pariyāpannā; dve dhātuyo siyā pariyāpannā siyā upariyāpannā.

Sojasa dhātuyo aniyyanikā; dve dhātuyo siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyanikā.

Sojasa dhātuyo aniyatā; dve dhātuyo siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Sojasa dhātuyo sa-uttarā; dve dhātuyo siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Sojasa dhātuyo araṇā; dve dhātuyo siyā saraṇā siyā
araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

DHĀTUVIBHAṆṬO SAMATTO TATTIYO.²

¹ S^d adds *nīṭhitaṇ*.

² S^d and B: *nīṭhito for samatto*. S^d, *here only*, omits
the number of the *Vibhaṇṭo*.

IV

SACCABIBHAṬṬO

CATTĀRI ariyasaccāni: dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ dukkhasamu-
dayo¹ ariyasaccaṃ dukkhanirodho² ariyasaccaṃ dukkhani-
rodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ?

Jāti pi dukkhā jarā pi dukkhā³ maraṇam pi dukkhaṃ
sokaparidevadukkhadomanassapāyāsā pi dukkhā appi-
yehi sampayogo dukkho piyehi vippayogo dukkho yam⁴
p' icchaṃ na labhati tam⁵ pi dukkhaṃ; saṃkhittena pañ-
cupādānakkhandhā pi⁶ dukkhā.

Tattha katamā jāti?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti
sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ pātubbhāvo āya-
tanānaṃ paṭilābho: ayaṃ vuccati jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā
jīranatā khaṇḍiccaṃ paliccaṃ valittacatā⁷ āyuno saṃhāni
indriyānaṃ paripako: ayaṃ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṃ maraṇaṃ?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye cuti
cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu maraṇaṃ kālakiriya
khandhānaṃ bhedo kalevarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa
upacchedo: idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo soko?

Nativyasanena⁸ vā phutthassa bhogavyasanena vā
phutthassa rogavyasanena vā phutthassa silavyasanena vā

¹ S^d and B: "samudayaṃ.

² S^d and B: "nirodhaṃ.

³ So M. iii, 249; D. ii, 305. S. v, 421 adds vyūdhī pi
dukkhā. Cf. below p. 101.

⁴ S^d and B: yaṃ.

⁵ So S^d. B: taṃ.

⁶ S^d and B. omit pi.

⁷ So S^d and B. (as in D. ii, 305; Dh. S. § 644). K:
vallitacatā.

⁸ K and B.: "vyasanena.

phuṭṭhassa dīṭṭhivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyaśanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa soka socanā socitattaṇ anto-soko antopariśoko cetaso pariṇhāyanaṇ domanassaṇ soka-sallaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati soka.

Tattha katamo paridevo ?

Nātivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa silavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa dīṭṭhivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyaśanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevanaṇ paridevanaṇ ādevitattaṇ paridevitattaṇ vācā palāpo vip-palāpo lālapo lālapanaṇ lālapitattaṇ :¹ ayaṇ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhaṇ ?

Yaṇ kāyikaṇ asātaṇ kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ kāyasamphassaṇaṇ asātaṇ dukkhaṇ vedayitaṇ kāyasamphassaṇaṇ asātaṇ dukkhā vedanaṇ : idaṇ vuccati dukkhaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ domanassaṇ ?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ asātaṇ cetasikaṇ dukkhaṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ asātaṇ dukkhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ asātaṇ dukkhā vedanaṇ : idaṇ vuccati domanassaṇ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso ?

Nātivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa silavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa dīṭṭhivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyaśanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsitaṇ upāyāsitaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati upāyāso.

Tattha katamo appiyehi sampayogo dukkhaṇ ?

Idha yassa te honti aññā ākantaṇ amanāpā rūpā² saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā paṇ'assa te honti anattakāmaṇ ahitakāmaṇ aphaśukāmaṇ ayogakkhemakāmaṇ, yā tehi saṇgatiṇ samagamo samodhānaṇ missi-bhāvo : ayaṇ vuccati appiyehi sampayogo dukkhaṇ.

Tattha katamo piyehi vippayogo dukkhaṇ ?

Idha yassa te honti itthā kantaṇ manāpā³ rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā, ye vā paṇ'assa te honti attakāmaṇ hitakāmaṇ phaśukāmaṇ yogakkhemakāmaṇ, mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā bhagini vā mittā vā amaccā⁴ vā nātisālohita⁵ vā, yā tehi asaṇgatiṇ asaṇagamo asaṇmodhānaṇ amissibhāvo : ayaṇ vuccati piyehi vippayogo dukkhaṇ.

¹ S⁴ and B. : lālapitattaṇ alwaya.

² S⁴ : amanāparūpā.

³ So S⁴.

⁴ S⁴ vāmacca.

⁵ So K. and B. S⁴ : nāti vā sālohitaṇ vā.

Tattha katamaṃ yaṃ¹ p'icchayaṃ na labhati tam pi dukkhaṃ?

Jātidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati: aho vata mayaṃ na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyati, na kho paṇ'etaṃ icchāya pattabbhaṃ: idam pi yaṃ² p'icchayaṃ na labhati tam pi dukkhaṃ. Jarādhammānaṃ sattānaṃ . . . pe . . . vyādhidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ maraṇadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ sokaparidevādukkhadomanassupāyasadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati: aho vata mayaṃ na sokaparidevādukkhadomanassupāyasadhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevādukkhadomanassupāyasā āgaccheyyuntī, na kho paṇ'etaṃ icchāya pattabbhaṃ: idam pi yaṃ² p'icchayaṃ na labhati tam pi dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katame saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi³ dukkhā?

Seyyathidaṃ: rūpūpādānakkhandho vedanūpādānakkhandho saññūpādānakkhandho saṃkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇūpādānakkhandho: ime vuccanti saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi dukkhā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhasamudayo⁴ ariyasaccaṃ?

Yayaṃ taṇhā⁵ ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatrabhinandini, seyyathidaṃ: kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā.

Sā kho paṇ'esaṃ taṇhā kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisamānā nivisati?

Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esaṃ taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Kiṃ ca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ?

Cakkhuṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esaṃ taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Soṭaṃ . . . pe . . . ghaṇaṃ . . . jivhā . . . kāya . . .⁶ mano loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esaṃ taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpā⁷ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esaṃ taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddā . . . pe . . . gandhā . . . rasā . . . phoṭṭhabhā . . . dhammā

¹ K, B and S²: yaṃ. B has also taṃ pi. ² So K and S².

³ S²: idaṃ pi yaṃ. ⁴ S² omits.

⁵ S² and B: samudayaṃ. ⁶ S²: taṇhā always.

⁷ S² does not condense. B. repeats only loke. ⁸ S²: rūpaṃ.

loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Cakkhuvinnāṇaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotavinnāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghanavinnāṇaṃ . . . jīvHAVINNAṆAṃ . . . kāyavinnāṇaṃ . . . manovinnāṇaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Cakkhusamphasso loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ, etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotasamphasso . . . pe . . . ghanasamphasso . . . jīHASAMPHASSO . . . kāyasamphasso . . . manosamphasso loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, etth'esā nivisamānā nivisati. Sotasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . ghanasamphassajā vedanā . . . jīHASAMPHASSAJĀ vedanā . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā . . . manosamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpasāññā loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddasaññā . . . pe . . . gandhasāññā . . . rasasaññā . . . phoṬṬHABBAŚAÑÑĀ . . . dhammasāññā loke piyarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpasāñcetanā loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddasañcetanā . . . pe . . . gandhasāñcetanā . . . rasasañcetanā . . . phoṬṬHABBAŚAÑCETANĀ . . . dhammasāñcetanā loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpatāṇhā loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddatāṇhā . . . pe . . . gandhatāṇhā . . . rasatāṇhā . . . phoṬṬHABBATĀṆHĀ . . . dhammatāṇhā loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpavitakko loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddavitakko . . . pe . . . gandhavitakko . . . rasavitakko . . . phoṬṬHABBAVITAKKO . . . dhammavitakko loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpavicāro loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati. Sadda-
vicāro . . . pe¹ . . . gandhavicāro . . . rasavicāro . . .
phoṭṭhabbavicāro . . . dhammavicāro loka piyarūpaṃ
sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha
nivisaṃmānā nivisati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo ariyasaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodho² ariyasaccaṃ?

Yo tassa yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinī-
saggo mutti anālayo.

Sā kho paṇ'esā taṇhā kattha pahiyamānā pahiyati,
kattha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati?

Yaṃ loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahi-
yamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Kiṃ ca loka piyarūpaṃ?

Cakkhuṃ loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā
pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.
Sotaṃ . . . pe . . . ghaṇaṃ . . . jivhā . . . kāyo . . .
mano loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā
pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpā loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahi-
yamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddā
. . . pe . . . gandhā . . . rasā . . . phoṭṭhabbā . . .
dhammā loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahi-
yamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhaviññāṇaṃ loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā
taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.
Sotaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghaṇaviññāṇaṃ . . . jivhā-
viññāṇaṃ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ . . . manoviññāṇaṃ loka piya-
rūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha niruj-
jhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhusamphasso loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā
taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.
Sotasamphasso . . . pe . . . ghaṇasamphasso . . .
jivhāsamphasso . . . kāyasamphasso . . . manosamphasso
loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā
pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ
etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā
nirujjhati. Sotasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . ghaṇa-
samphassajā vedanā . . . jivhāsamphassajā vedanā . . .
kāyasamphassajā vedanā . . . manosamphassajā vedanā

¹ S⁴ does not condense.

² S⁴ and B: nirodhaṃ.

loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpasāññaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddasañña . . . pe . . . gandhasāñña . . . rasasañña . . . phoṭṭhabbasāñña . . . dhammasāñña loke piyarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpaśāñcetanā loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddaśāñcetanā . . . pe . . . gandhaśāñcetanā . . . rasaśāñcetanā . . . phoṭṭhabbaśāñcetanā . . . dhammaśāñcetanā loke piyarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpatāṇhā loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddatāṇhā . . . pe . . . gandhatāṇhā . . . rasatāṇhā . . . phoṭṭhabbatāṇhā . . . dhammatāṇhā loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpavitakko loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddavitakko . . . pe . . . gandhavitakko . . . rasa-vitakko . . . phoṭṭhabbavitakko . . . dhammavitakko loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddavicāro . . . pe . . . gandhavicāro . . . rasavicāro . . . phoṭṭhabbavicāro . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho ariyasaccay.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccay?

Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyamo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamaṃ sammādiṭṭhi?

Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamaṃ sammāsaṅkappo?

Nekkhammasaṅkappo ayyāpādasakaṅkappo avihiṇsasaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Musāvādā veramaṇi¹ piṣuṇāya² vācāya veramaṇi pharusāya vācāya veramaṇi samphappalāpā veramaṇi : ayay vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Paṇātipātā veramaṇi adinnādānā veramaṇi kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi : ayay vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājivo?

Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājivaṇ pahāya sammā-ājivena jīvitaṇ kappeti : ayay vuccati sammā-ājivo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṇ pāpakānaṇ akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ anuppadāya chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padaṇhāti, uppannānaṇ pāpakānaṇ akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ pahānāya . . . pe³ . . . anuppannānaṇ kusalanāṇ dhammānaṇ uppādāya . . . pe . . . uppannānaṇ kusalanāṇ dhammānaṇ tṭhiyā asammosaṇaṇ bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pari-pūriya chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padaṇhāti : ayay vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi⁴ sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassaṇ vedanāsu . . . pe . . . citte . . . pe . . . dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassaṇ : ayay vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamaḍhi?

Idha bhikkhu viviccēva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkāṇ savicāraṇ vivekaṇaṇ pīti-sukhaṇ pathamaṇ jhānaṇ⁵ upasampajja viharati : vitakkavicārānaṇ vūpasamā ajjhattaṇ sampasādanāṇ cetaso ekodibhāvaṇ avitakkāṇ avicāraṇ samadhiṇaṇ pītisukhaṇ dutiyaṇ⁶ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati : pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṇ ca kāyena paṭisaṇ-vedenti yaṇ taṇ ariya ācikkhanti : upekkhako satimā sukhavihāri ti, tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati : sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbēva so-manassadomanassaṇaṇ atthaṇgamā⁷ adukkhamasukhaṇ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṇ catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati : ayay vuccati sammāsamaḍhi.

¹ S^d : veramaṇi ; B : veramaṇi.

² S^d : piṣuṇāya ; B : piṣupavācā, and pharusavācā.

³ S^d does not condense.

⁴ S^d : ātāpi.

⁵ S^d : pathamaṇ jhānaṇ.

⁶ So S^o.

⁷ S^d : atthaṇgamā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā ariya-saccaṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṃ.

Cattāri saccāni dukkhaṃ dukkhasamudayo dukkha-nīrodho dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā.

i.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Avasesā ca kilēsā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīpi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni, avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipakā ye ca dhammā kiriyaṃ neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipakā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanīrodho?

Taṇhāya pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idha¹ bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacāyagāmiyaṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiya vivicca²eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnāya : tasmīṃ samaye atthaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamaḍhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe³ . . . āmohe dhamma-vicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṃ maggaṃ maggaṃ pariyāpamaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsankappo?

Yo takko vitakko . . . pe³ . . . sammāsankappo maggaṃ maggaṃ maggaṃ pariyāpamaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsankappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Yā catuhi vacāduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setuḥhato sammāvācā maggaṃ maggaṃ pariyāpamaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Yā tīhi kāyaduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setuḥhato

¹ Dh. S. § 277.

² Db. S. §§ 292 ; 297 foll.

³ S⁴ does not condense.

sammākammanto maggaggāṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājivo ?

Yā micchā ājiva ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti vela-anatikkamo setughato sammā-ājivo maggaggāṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājivo.

Tattha katamo sammavāyāmo ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammavāyāmo viriyasambojjhango maggaggāṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammavāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati ?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satissambojjhango maggaggāṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi ?

Yā cittaṃsa tṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhango maggaggāṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā. Avasesā dhammā dukkhanīrodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya sampayutta.

ii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇha ca avasesā ca kilesā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Avasesā ca akusalaṃ dhammā tṭhi ca kusalamūlāni avasesā ca sāsavaṃ kusalaṃ dhammā sāsavaṃ kusalakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipakā ye ca dhammā kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipakā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanīrodho ?

Paṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ paṇhānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃ samaye ditṭhigatānaṃ paṇhānaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyaṃ patiyaṃ vivicca kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajje viharati dukkhaṃ paṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammāditṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā.¹

¹ B : °gāminipaṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya¹
sampayuttā.²

iii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taphā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā : ayay vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamag dukkhaḥ?

Tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammanag vipakā ye ca dhammā kiriya neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kamma-vipakā sabbañ ca rūpaḥ : idaṃ vuccati dukkham.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taphāya ca avasesānañ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānañ ca akusalānaṃ dhammanag paṇānaḥ : ayay vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idhe bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyā vivie'eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhagiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamaḍhi.³ Ayay vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.⁴

iv.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taphā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni : ayay vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamag dukkhaḥ?

Avasesā ca sāsavā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammanag vipakā ye ca dhammā kiriya neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipakā sabbañ ca rūpaḥ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaḥ.

¹ S^d : °gāminipaṭipadāya.

² S^d adds . . . pe . . .

³ S^d : . . . pe . . .

⁴ So S^d. ⁵ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānañ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānañ¹ ca akusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ tiṇṇannañ² ca kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahāniya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye atthaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamaḍhi.³ Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya⁴ sampayuttā.⁵

v.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusālā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusālā dhammā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Sāsavā kusalākusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipakā ye ca dhammā kiriya neva kusālā nākusālā na ca kammavipakā sabbañ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ kilesānaṃ avasesānañ ca akusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ tiṇṇannañ ca⁶ kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ avasesānañ ca sāsavānaṃ kusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahāniya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye atthaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamaḍhi. Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya sampayuttā.⁷

¹ S^d omits avasesānañ.

² S^d adds . . . pe . . .

³ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

⁵ S^d : tinnay. B. tiṇṇañ.

⁶ S^d : °gāminipaṭipadāya.

⁷ S^d : tinnannaṃ. B. tiṇṇañ.

vi.

Cattāri saccāni: dukkhaṃ dukkhasamudayo dukkhanirodho dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipakā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā akusalā na ca kammavipakā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ: idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya pahānaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyā, vivieṇeva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāya, tasmīṃ samaye pañcagiko maggo hoti: sammāditthi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammāditthi?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammaviccayo sammāditthi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapaṇīyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāditthi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo . . . pe . . . maggaṅgaṃ maggapaṇīyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapaṇīyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapaṇīyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapaṇīyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . .¹

¹ B. omits . . . pe . . .

niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya pattiyaṃ, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhinnāg, tasmīg samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā . . . pe . . .¹

ix.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā akusalā dhammā tīpi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavaṇi avasesā ca sāsavaṃ kusalā dhammā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Sāsavaṃ kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipakā ye ca dhammā kiriyaṃ neva kusalā nakusalā na ca kammavipakā sabbāṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tīṇannaṃ ca² kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavaṇaṃ avasesānaṃ ca sāsavaṇaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīg samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya pattiyaṃ, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhinnāg, tasmīg samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

ARHIDHANMABHĀJANIYAṃ.³

Cattāri ariyasaccāni : dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ dukkhanirodho ariyasaccaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇa, kati arāṇā?

Samudayasaccaṃ akusalaṃ ; maggasaccaṃ kusalaṃ ; nirodhasaccaṃ avyākataṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kusalaṃ siyā akusalaṃ siyā avyākataṃ.

Dve saccā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā aduk-

¹ B. omits . . . pe . . .

² B. tīṇaṃ ca . . . S^a : tinnaggaṃ ca.

³ So also K.

khamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā; nirodhasaccan na vattabban sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi; adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi; dukkhasaccan siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan siyā na vattabban sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Dve saccā vipākadhammadhammā; nirodhasaccan neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā; dukkhasaccan siyā vipākan siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Samudayasaccan anupādinopadāniya; dve saccā anupādinopadāniyā; dukkhasaccan siyā upādinopadāniya siyā anupādinopadāniya.

Samudayasaccan saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesika; dve saccā asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā; dukkhasaccan siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesika siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesika.

Samudayasaccan savitakka-savicāra; nirodhasaccan avitakka-avicāra; maggasaccan siyā savitakka-savicāra siyā avitakka-avicāramatta siyā avitakka-avicāra; dukkhasaccan siyā savitakka-savicāra siyā avitakka-avicāramatta siyā avitakka-avicāra siyā na vattabban savitakka-savicāra ti pi avitakka-avicāramatta ti pi avitakka-avicāra ti pi.

Dve saccā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukkasahagatā siyā upekkhasahagatā; nirodhasaccan na vattabban pītisahagatan ti pi sukkasahagatan ti pi upekkhasahagatan ti pi; dukkhasaccan siyā pītisahagatan siyā sukkasahagatan siyā upekkhasahagatan siyā na vattabban pītisahagatan ti pi sukkasahagatan ti pi upekkhasahagatan ti pi.

Dve saccā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; samudayasaccan siyā dassanena pahātabban siyā bhāvanāya pahātabban; dukkhasaccan siyā dassanena pahātabban siyā bhāvanāya pahātabban siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabban.

Dve saccan neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; samudayasaccan siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukan siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukan; dukkhasaccan siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukan siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukan siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukan.

Samudayasaccan ācayagāmi; maggasaccan apacayagāmi;

nīrodhasaccaṃ neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi;¹ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā ācayagāmi siyā neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi.

Maggasaccaṃ sekhaṃ; tiṇi sacca neva sekha nāsekha.

Samudayasaccaṃ parittaṃ; dve saccā appamāṇa; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parittaṃ siyā mahaggaṭṭaṃ.

Nīrodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ; maggasaccaṃ appamāṇarammaṇaṃ; samudayasaccaṃ siyā parittārammaṇaṃ siyā mahaggaṭṭārammaṇaṃ na appamāṇarammaṇaṃ siyā na vattaḃḃaṃ parittārammaṇaṃ ti pi mahaggaṭṭārammaṇaṃ ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parittārammaṇaṃ siyā mahaggaṭṭārammaṇaṃ siyā appamāṇarammaṇaṃ siyā na vattaḃḃaṃ parittārammaṇaṃ ti pi mahaggaṭṭārammaṇaṃ ti pi appamāṇarammaṇaṃ ti pi.

Samudayasaccaṃ hinaṃ; dve saccā paṇitā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā hinaṃ siyā majjhimaṃ.

Nīrodhasaccaṃ aniyataṃ; maggasaccaṃ sammattaniyataṃ; dve saccā siyā micchattaniyataṃ siyā aniyatā.

Nīrodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ; samudayasaccaṃ na vattaḃḃaṃ maggārammaṇaṃ ti pi maggaḥhetukaṃ ti pi maggaḍḍhipatitī pi;² maggasaccaṃ na maggaḥhetukaṃ siyā maggaḥhetukaṃ siyā maggaḍḍhipatī³ siyā na vattaḃḃaṃ maggaḥhetukaṃ ti pi⁴ maggaḍḍhipatitī pi;² dukkhasaccaṃ siyā⁵ maggārammaṇaṃ na maggaḥhetukaṃ, siyā maggaḍḍhipatī siyā na vattaḃḃaṃ maggārammaṇaṃ ti pi maggaḍḍhipatitī pi.²

Dve saccā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḃḃaṃ uppādino ti; nīrodhasaccaṃ na vattaḃḃaṃ uppannaṃ ti pi anuppannaṃ ti pi uppāditi pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā uppannaṃ siyā anuppannaṃ siyā uppādi.

Tiṇi saccā⁶ siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; nīrodhasaccaṃ na vattaḃḃaṃ atitaṃ ti pi anāgataṃ ti pi paccuppannaṃ ti pi.

Nīrodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ; maggasaccaṃ na vattaḃḃaṃ atitārammaṇaṃ ti pi anāgatārammaṇaṃ ti pi paccuppannārammaṇaṃ ti pi; dve saccā⁷ siyā atitārammaṇaṃ siyā anāgatārammaṇaṃ siyā paccuppannārammaṇaṃ siyā na vattaḃḃaṃ atitārammaṇaṃ ti pi anāgatārammaṇaṃ ti pi paccuppannārammaṇaṃ ti pi.

¹ So K, as well as S^d. B: nevācayagāmi-nāpacayagāmi.

² S^d: maggaḍḍhipatin ti pi. ³ S^d: āḍhipatin.

⁴ S^d omits maggaḥhetukaṃ ti pi. ⁵ B omits siyā.

⁶ S^d and B: saccāni.

⁷ So S^d and B.

Nirodhasaccay bahiddhā; tīni saccā siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā.

Nirodhasaccay anārammaṇaṇ; maggasaccay bahiddhārammaṇaṇ; samudayasaccay siyā ajjhatarammaṇaṇ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaṇ siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇaṇ; dukkhasaccay siyā ajjhatarammaṇaṇ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaṇ siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇaṇ siyā na vattabbay ajjhatarammaṇaṇ ti pi bahiddhārammaṇaṇ ti pi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇaṇ ti pi.

Tīni saccā¹ anidassana-appaṭighā; dukkhasaccay siyā sanidassana-sappaṭighay siyā anidassana-sappaṭighay siyā anidassana-appaṭighay.

Samudayasaccay hetu; nirodhasaccay na hetu; dve saccā² siyā hetū³ siyā na hetū.⁴ Dve saccā sahetukā; nirodhasaccay ahetukay; dukkhasaccay siyā sahetukay siyā ahetukay. Dve saccā hetusampayuttā; nirodhasaccay hetuvippayuttay; dukkhasaccay siyā hetusampayuttay siyā hetuvippayuttay. Samudayasaccay hetu ceva sahetukaṇ ca; nirodhasaccay na vattabbay hetu ceva sahetukaṇ cāti pi sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi;⁵ maggasaccay siyā hetu ceva sahetukaṇ ca siyā sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetu; dukkhasaccay siyā hetu ceva sahetukaṇ ca siyā sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetu siyā⁶ na vattabbay hetu ceva sahetukaṇ cāti pi sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi; samudayasaccay hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ ca; nirodhasaccay na vattabbay hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ cāti pi hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi;⁷ maggasaccay siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ ca siyā hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetu; dukkhasaccay siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ ca siyā hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbay hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ cāti pi hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi. Nirodhasaccay na hetu ahetukay; samudayasaccay na vattabbay na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi; maggasaccay siyā na hetu sahetukay siyā na vattabbay na hetu sahetukan ti;⁸ dukkhasaccay siyā na hetu sahetukay siyā na hetu ahetukay siyā na vattabbay na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

¹ S^d and B: saccāni. ² So S^d and B. ³ S^d: hetu.

⁴ S^d inverts the order of these two clauses on samudayasaccay and nirodhasaccay.

⁵ S^d omits the clause introduced by this siyā.

⁶ S^d and B: siyā na vattabbay na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

Tiṇi saccā¹ sappaccayaṃ ; nirodhasaccaṃ appaccayaṃ.

Tiṇi saccā saṅkhatā ; nirodhasaccaṃ asaṅkhatāṃ.

Tiṇi saccā anidassanā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sanidassanaṃ siyā anidassanaṃ.

Tiṇi saccā appaṭighā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sappatighaṃ siyā appaṭighaṃ.

Tiṇi saccā rūpā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Dve saccā² lokiyā ; dve saccā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Samudayasaccaṃ āsavo ; dve saccā no āsavaṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Dve saccā sāsavaṃ ; dve saccā anāsavaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ āsavasampayuttaṃ ; dve saccā āsavavippayuttaṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā āsavasampayuttaṃ siyā āsavavippayuttaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ āsavo ceva sāsavaṃ ca ; dve saccā na vattaḃbā āsavaṃ ceva sāsavaṃ cāti pi sāsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavaṃ ti pi ;³ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā āsavo ceva sāsavaṃ ca siyā sāsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavo. Samudayasaccaṃ āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṃ ca ; dve saccā na vattaḃbā āsavaṃ ceva āsavasampayuttaṃ cāti pi āsavasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca āsavaṃ ti pi ;³ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṃ ca siyā āsavasampayuttaṃ cāti pi āsavasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dve saccā āsavavippayutta-anāsavaṃ ; samudayasaccaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṃ ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavaṃ ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṃ siyā na vattaḃbaṃ āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṃ ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavaṃ ti pi.⁴

Samudayasaccaṃ saṃyojanaṃ ; dve saccā no saṃyojanā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṃyojanaṃ siyā no saṃyojanaṃ. Dve saccā saṃyojanīyā ; dve saccā asaṃyojanīyā. Samudayasaccaṃ saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ; dve saccā saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ siyā saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojanīyaṃ ca ; dve saccā na vattaḃbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanīyā cāti pi saṃyojanīyā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojanīyaṃ ca siyā saṃyojanīyaṃ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ca ; dve

¹ S² and B : saccāni always.

² So S² and B.

³ S² inserts order of clauses : samudayasaccaṃ . . . and dve saccā and in following sentences also.

⁴ K omits last clause.

saccā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā
 cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti pi;¹
 dukkhasaccay siyā saṃyojanaññi ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ
 ca siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanan
 siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanaññi ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ
 cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti
 pi. Dve saccā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā; samu-
 dayasaccay na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-sāṃyoja-
 niyan ti pi. Saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyan ti pi;
 dukkhasaccay siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-sāṃyojaniyay siyā
 na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-sāṃyojaniyan ti² pi
 saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyan² ti pi.

Samudayasaccay gantho; dve saccā no ganthā; dukkha-
 saccay siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Dve saccā ganthaniyā;
 dve saccā aganthaniyā. Dve saccā ganthavippayuttā;
 dve saccā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā.
 Samudayasaccay gantho ceva ganthaniyañ ca; dve saccā na
 vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti pi ganthaniyā ceva
 no ca ganthā ti pi; dukkhasaccay siyā gantho ceva gantha-
 niyañ ca siyā ganthaniyañ ceva no ca gantho. Samuda-
 yasaccay gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca siyā na
 vattabbā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti; dve saccā
 na vattabbā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi gantha-
 sampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; dukkhasaccay siyā
 gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca siyā ganthasampayuttañ
 ceva no ca gantho siyā na vattabbā gantho ceva gantha-
 sampayuttañ cāti pi ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca
 gantho ti pi. Dve saccā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā;
 dve saccā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā na
 vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti³ pi siyā gantha-
 vippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.³

Samudayasaccay ogho . . . pe . . . yogo . . . pe . . .⁴
 nivaranañ; dve saccā no nivarana;⁴ dukkhasaccay siyā
 nivaranañ⁴ siyā no nivaranañ. Dve saccā nivaraniyā; dve
 saccā anivaraniyā. Samudayasaccay nivaranasampayut-
 tay; dve saccā nivaranaṇṇavippayuttā; dukkhasaccay siyā
 nivaranaṇṇasampayuttay siyā nivaranaṇṇavippayuttay. Samuda-

¹ S^d inverts order of clauses: samudayasaccay . . . and
 dve saccā.

² K omits last clause.

³ K omits last clause.

⁴ S^d repeats samudayasaccay.

⁵ S^d: nivaranañ (sic).

* So S^d.

yasaccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇiyaṃ ca; dve saccā na vattaḃbha nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇiyaṃ cāti pi nīvaraṇiyaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṃ ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇiyaṃ ca siyā nīvaraṇiyaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ca; dve saccā na vattaḃbha nīvaraṇa¹ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇa¹ ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ca siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṃ siyā na vattaḃbha nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṃ ti pi. Dve saccā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiya; samudayasaccaṃ na vattaḃbha nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyaṃ ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyaṃ ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyaṃ siyā na vattaḃbha nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyaṃ ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyaṃ ti pi.²

Tiṇi saccā³ no parāmasā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parāmaso siyā no parāmaso. Dve saccā parāmatṭhā; dve saccā aparāmatṭhā. Dve saccā parāmasavippayutta; samudayasaccaṃ siyā parāmasasampayuttaṃ siyā parāmasavippayuttaṃ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parāmasasampayuttaṃ siyā parāmasavippayuttaṃ siyā na vattaḃbha parāmasasampayuttaṃ ti pi parāmasavippayuttaṃ ti pi. Samudayasaccaṃ na vattaḃbha parāmaso ceva parāmatṭhaṃ cāti, parāmatṭhaṃ ceva no ca parāmaso; dve saccā na vattaḃbha parāmasā ceva parāmatṭhā cāti pi parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmasā ti pi;⁴ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parāmaso ceva parāmatṭhaṃ ca siyā parāmatṭhaṃ ceva no ca parāmaso. Dve saccā parāmasavippayutta-*aparāmatṭhā*; dve saccā siyā parāmasavippayutta-*parāmatṭhā* siyā na vattaḃbha parāmasavippayutta-*parāmatṭhā* ti pi parāmasavippayutta-*aparāmatṭhā* ti pi.⁵

Dve saccā sarammaṇa; nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sarammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Tiṇi saccā⁶ no citta; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā cittaṃ siyā no cittaṃ. Dve saccā cetasikā; nirodhasaccaṃ acetasikaṃ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā cetasikaṃ siyā acetasikaṃ. Dve saccā

¹ S^d: nīvaraṇaṃ.

² K omits last clause.

³ S^d and B: saccāni.

⁴ S^d inverts order of these clauses as above.

⁵ K omits last clause.

⁶ So K and S^d. B: saccāni.

cittasampayuttā; nirodhasaccāṇ cittavippayuttāṇ; dukkhasaccāṇ siyā cittasampayuttāṇ siyā cittavippayuttāṇ siyā na vattabbāṇ cittaṇa sampayuttāṇ ti pi cittaṇa vippayuttāṇ ti pi. Dve saccā cittasāṃsatthā; nirodhasaccāṇ cittaṇa visāṃsatthāṇ; dukkhasaccāṇ siyā cittasāṃsatthāṇ siyā cittaṇa visāṃsatthāṇ siyā na vattabbāṇ cittaṇa saṃsatthāṇ ti pi cittaṇa visāṃsatthāṇ ti pi. Dve saccā cittasamutthānā; nirodhasaccāṇ no cittasamutthānāṇ; dukkhasaccāṇ siyā cittasamutthānāṇ siyā no cittasamutthānāṇ. Dve saccā cittasahabhuṇ; nirodhasaccāṇ no cittasahabhuṇ; dukkhasaccāṇ siyā cittasahabhuṇ siyā no cittasahabhuṇ. Dve saccā cittaṇanuparivattino; nirodhasaccāṇ no cittaṇanuparivatti; dukkhasaccāṇ siyā cittaṇanuparivatti siyā no cittaṇanuparivatti. Dve saccā cittaṇasāṃsatthasamutthānā; nirodhasaccāṇ no cittaṇasāṃsattha-samutthānāṇ; dukkhasaccāṇ siyā cittaṇasāṃsatthasamutthānāṇ siyā no cittaṇasāṃsattha-samutthānāṇ. Dve saccā cittaṇasāṃsattha-samutthānā-sahabhuṇ; nirodhasaccāṇ no cittaṇasāṃsattha-samutthānā-sahabhuṇ; dukkhasaccāṇ siyā cittaṇasāṃsattha-samutthānā-sahabhuṇ siyā no cittaṇasāṃsattha-samutthānā-sahabhuṇ. Dve saccā cittaṇasāṃsattha-samutthānānuparivattino; nirodhasaccāṇ no cittaṇasāṃsattha-samutthānānuparivatti; dukkhasaccāṇ siyā cittaṇasāṃsattha-samutthānānuparivatti siyā no cittaṇasāṃsattha-samutthānānuparivatti.

Tiṇi saccā¹ bahirā; dukkhasaccāṇ siyā ajjhattikāṇ siyā bahirāṇ.

Tiṇi saccā¹ no upādā;² dukkhasaccāṇ siyā upādā siyā no upādā.

Tiṇi saccā¹ anupādiṇṇā; dukkhasaccāṇ siyā upādiṇṇāṇ siyā anupādiṇṇāṇ.

Samudayasaccāṇ upādāṇāṇ; dve saccā no upādānā;³ dukkhasaccāṇ siyā upādāṇāṇ siyā no upādāṇāṇ. Dve saccā upādāṇiṇi; dve saccā anupādāṇiṇi. Dve saccā upādāṇavippayuttā; dve saccā siyā upādāṇasampayuttā siyā upādāṇavippayuttā. Samudayasaccāṇ upādāṇāṇ ceva upādāṇiṇi ca; dve saccā na vattabbā upādāṇā ceva upādāṇiṇi cāti pi upādāṇiṇi ceva no ca upādāṇā ti pi;⁴ dukkhasaccāṇ siyā upādāṇāṇ ceva upādāṇiṇi ca siyā upādāṇiṇi ceva no ca upādāṇāṇ. Samudayasaccāṇ siyā upādāṇāṇ ceva upādāṇasampayuttāṇ ca siyā na vattabbāṇ

¹ *See* S^d. B: saccāni.

² K: nupādā.

³ K: nupādānā.

⁴ S^d *inverts order of clauses as above.*

upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti;¹ dve saccā na vattabbā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti pi upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānañ ti pi;² dukkhasaccay siyā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca siyā upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānañ siyā na vattabbay upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti pi upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānañ ti pi. Dve saccā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā; dve saccā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.³

Samudayasaccay kilesa; dve saccā no kilesa; dukkhasaccay siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Dve saccā saṅkilesikā; dve saccā asaṅkilesikā. Samudayasaccay saṅkiliṭṭhañ; dve saccā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; dukkhasaccay siyā saṅkiliṭṭhañ siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhañ. Samudayasaccay kilesasampayuttañ; dve saccā kilesasampayutta; dukkhasaccay siyā kilesasampayuttañ siyā kilesavippayuttañ. Samudayasaccay kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi;⁴ dukkhasaccay siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ ca siyā saṅkilesikañ ceva no ca kilesa. Samudayasaccay kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; dukkhasaccay siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca siyā saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbay kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Samudayasaccay kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti pi kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; dukkhasaccay siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca siyā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbay kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti pi kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dve saccā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā; samudayasaccay na vattabbay kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikañ ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikañ ti pi; dukkhasaccay siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikañ siyā na vattabbay kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikañ ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikañ ti pi.⁵

¹ S^d adds *pi*.

² S^d inverts order of clauses as above.

³ K omits last clause.

⁴ S^d inverts order, as above, in this and the next sentences.

⁵ K omits last clause.

Dve saccā na dassanena pahātabbā; dve saccā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Dve saccā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dve saccā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Dve saccā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā; dve saccā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Dve saccā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; dve saccā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Samudayasaccaya savitakkay; nirodhasaccaya avitakkay; dve saccā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā.

Samudayasaccaya savicāray; nirodhasaccaya avicāray; dve saccā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Nirodhasaccaya appittikay; tīni saccā¹ siyā sappittikā siyā appittikā. Nirodhasaccaya na pītisahagatay; tīni saccā¹ siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Nirodhasaccaya na sukhasahagatay; tīni saccā¹ siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Nirodhasaccaya na upekkhasahagatay; tīni saccā¹ siyā upekkhasahagatā siyā na upekkhasahagatā.

Samudayasaccaya kāmāvacaray; dve saccā na kāmāvacarā; dukkhasaccaya siyā kāmāvacaray siyā na kāmāvacaray. Tīni saccā² rūpāvacarā; dukkhasaccaya siyā rūpāvacaray siyā na rūpāvacaray. Tīni saccā³ na arūpāvacarā; dukkhasaccaya siyā arūpāvacaray siyā na arūpāvacaray. Dve saccā pariyāpannā; dve saccā aparīyāpannā.

Maggasaccaya niyyānikay; tīni saccā² aniyyānikā.

Maggasaccaya niyatay; nirodhasaccaya aniyatay; dve saccā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dve saccā sa-uttarā; dve saccā anuttarā.

Samudayasaccaya saraṇay; dve saccā araṇā; dukkhasaccaya siyā saraṇay siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCAKAY.

SACCABHAGGO SAMATTO CATUTTHO.²

¹ S^d and B: saccāni.

² So S^d. B: saccāni.

³ S^d adds *niṭṭhitay, niṭṭhito* to the two titles respectively, and omits *samatto*. K. omits *catuttho*. B. has only *niṭṭhito* after *saccavibhago*.

V.

INDRIYAVIBHAṄGO.

BĀVĪSATINDRIYĀNI : cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jivitindriyaṃ¹ sakkhundriyaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ sad-dhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ² satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ anaññatāññassamitindriyaṃ³ aññindriyaṃ aññatāvindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe⁴ . . . suñño gāmo p'eso : idaṃ vuccati cakkhundriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sotindriyaṃ . . . ghānindriyaṃ . . . jivhindriyaṃ . . . kāyindriyaṃ ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p'eso : idaṃ vuccati kāyindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ manindriyaṃ ?

Ekavidhena manindriyaṃ : phassasampayuttaṃ . . . pe⁵ . . . evaṃ bahuvividhena manindriyaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati manindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ itthindriyaṃ ?

Itthiya⁶ itthiliyaṃ itthinimittaṃ itthikuttaṃ itthakappo itthittāṃ itthibhāvo : idaṃ vuccati itthindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ purisindriyaṃ ?

Purisassa purisaligaṃ purisanimittaṃ purisakuttaṃ

¹ S^d places jivitindriyaṃ before itthindriyaṃ always.

² B has viriy^o always.

³ K. has always : anaññatāññassamit^o.

⁴ See above, p. 70, 71.

⁵ S^d and B give the remaining vidhena's nearly in full. They are identical with those given on pp. 53, 54.

⁶ See Dh.S. §§ 633-635.

purisākappo purisattaṃ purisabhāvo : idaṃ vuccati purisindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ ?

Duvidhena jīvitindriyaṃ :¹ atthi rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ, atthi arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.²

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ ?

Yo³ tesāṃ rūpinaṃ dhammānaṃ āyu tīthi yapaṇā yapaṇā iriyaṇā vattanaṃ pāṇāṃ jīvitāṃ jīvitindriyaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ ?

Yo tesāṃ arūpinaṃ dhammānaṃ āyu tīthi yapaṇā yapaṇā iriyaṇā vattanaṃ pāṇāṃ jīvitāṃ jīvitindriyaṃ : idaṃ vuccati arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātaṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhaṃ vedanā : idaṃ vuccati sukhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanā : idaṃ vuccati dukkhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ somanassindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhaṃ vedanā : idaṃ vuccati somanassindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassindriyaṃ ?

Yo cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanā : idaṃ vuccati domanassindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva-sātaṃ-nasātaṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanā : idaṃ vuccati upekkhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saddhindriyaṃ ?

Ya⁴ saddhā saddhaṇā okappaṇā abhippasādo saddhā saddhindriyaṃ saddhābalaṃ : idaṃ vuccati saddhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viriyindriyaṃ ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi thāmo dīthi asīthilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandata anikkhittadhurata dhurasampaggāho

¹ S^d and B : Jīvitindriyaṃ duvidhena.

² B : atthi rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ, atthi arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.

³ Dh.S. § 19.

⁴ Dh.S. §§ 12-16.

viriyāṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalaṃ sammāvāyāmo : idaṃ vuccati viriyindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ satindriyaṃ ?

Yā sati anussati paṭiseati sati saraṇatā dhāraṇatā apilāpanatā asamussanatā¹ sati satindriyaṃ satibalaṃ sammāsati : idaṃ vuccati satindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ samādhindriyaṃ ?

Yā cittassa tīthi saṇṭhiti avitṭhiti avisaṅhāro avikkhepo avisaṅhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi : idaṃ vuccati samādhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paññindriyaṃ ?

Yā pañña pajānana vicayo pavicayo . . . pe² . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi : idaṃ vuccati paññindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ anaññatāññassāmītindriyaṃ ?

Yā³ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ aññātānaṃ aditṭhānaṃ appattānaṃ aviditānaṃ asacchikatānaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ pañña pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati anaññatāññassāmītindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ aññindriyaṃ ?

Yā⁴ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ ātānaṃ ditṭhānaṃ pattānaṃ viditānaṃ sacchikatānaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ pañña pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati aññindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ aññatāvindriyaṃ ?

Yā⁵ tesāṃ aññatāvīnaṃ dhammānaṃ añña pañña pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati aññatāvindriyaṃ.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANĪYAṀ.⁶

Bāvisatindriyāni : cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghaṇindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kayindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jivitindriyaṃ⁷ sukhindriyaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ sadḍhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ

¹ S^d : apammussanatā.

² S^d gives the full text.

³ Dh.S. § 296.

⁴ Dh.S. § 364.

⁵ Dh.S. § 555.

⁶ K, here and after : Abhidhammabhājanīyaṃ.

⁷ S^d puts this before itthindriyaṃ.

paññindriyaṃ anaññātāññassāmitindriyaṃ aññindriyaṃ
aññātāvindriyaṃ.

Bāvisatindriyānaṃ¹ kati kusalaṃ kati akusalaṃ kati avyākataṃ
. . . pe . . . kati saraṇaṃ kati araṇaṃ?

Dasindriyā avyākataṃ. Domanassindriyaṃ akusalaṃ.
Apaññātāññassāmitindriyaṃ kusalaṃ. Cattāriṇdriyā siyā
kusalaṃ siyā avyākataṃ. Cha indriyā siyā kusalaṃ siyā
akusalaṃ siyā avyākataṃ.

Dvādasindriyā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ
ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi adukkhamasu-
khāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi. Cha indriyā siyā sukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya
sampayuttaṃ. Tiṇindriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sam-
payuttaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkham-
asukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ. Jivitindriyaṃ siyā
sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya
sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ
siyā na vattaḃbaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi.

Sattindriyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.
Tiṇindriyā vipākā. Dvīndriyā vipākadhammadhammā.
Aññindriyaṃ siyā vipākaṃ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṃ.
Navindriyā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Navindriyā upādinnupādāniyā. Domanassindriyaṃ anu-
pādinnupādāniyaṃ. Tiṇindriyā anupādinna-anupādāniyā.
Navindriyā siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādā-
niyā siyā anupādinna-anupādāniyā.

Navindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā. Domanassindriyaṃ
saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṃ. Tiṇindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-asā-
ṅkilesikā. Tiṇindriyā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā
asaṅkiliṭṭha-asāṅkilesikā. Cha indriyā siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-
saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-
asaṅkilesikā.

Navindriyā avitakka-avicāra. Domanassindriyaṃ savi-
takka-savicāraṃ. Upekkhindriyaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ
siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Ekādasindriyā siyā savitakka-
savicāra siyā avitakka-avicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicāra.

Ekādasindriyā na vattaḃbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasa-
hagatā ti pi upekkhasahagatā ti pi. Somanassindriyaṃ siyā
pītisahagataṃ, na sukhasahagataṃ na upekkhasahagataṃ

¹ 80: bāvisatīnaṃ indriyānaṃ.

siyā na vattabbāṃ pītisahagatan ti. Cha indriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukkasahagatā siyā upekkhāsahagatā. Cattārindriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukkasahagatā siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukkasahagatā ti pi upekkhāsahagatā ti pi.

Pannarasindriyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbāṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbāṃ. Cha indriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Pannarasindriyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukāṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukāṃ. Cha indriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Dasindriyā neva ācayagāmino¹ na apacayagāmino.¹ Domanassindriyaṃ ācayagāmi.² Anaññātāññassamīti-driyaṃ apacayagāmi.² Aññindriyaṃ siyā apacayagāmi² siyā neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi. Navindriyā siyā ācayagāmino siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino.

Dasindriyā neva sekhā nasekhā. Dvindriyā sekhā. Aññātāvindriyaṃ asekhāṃ. Navindriyā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nasekhā.

Dasindriyā parittā. Tīṇindriyā appamāṇā. Navindriyā siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Dvindriyā parittārammaṇā. Tīṇindriyā appamāṇārammaṇā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā parittārammaṇāṃ siyā mahaggatārammaṇāṃ na appamāṇārammaṇāṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ parittārammaṇāṃ ti pi mahaggatārammaṇāṃ ti pi. Navindriyā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Navindriyā majjhimā. Domanassindriyaṃ hināṃ. Tīṇindriyā paṇitā. Tīṇindriyā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā. Cha indriyā siyā hinā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā.

Dasindriyā aniyatā. Anaññātāññassamīti-driyaṃ sammattaniyataṃ. Cattārindriyā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā micchattaniyataṃ siyā

¹ S^d: °gāmino. B: nevācayagāminapaccayagāmino.

² S^d: °gāmi. ² So S^d.

aniyatāṇ. Cha indriyā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Cattāriindriyā na vattaḁḁa maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Anasūñātāññassamitindriyaṇ na maggārammaṇaṇ maggahetukaṇ siyā maggādhipati siyā na vattaḁḁa maggādhipatitī. Aññindriyaṇ na maggārammaṇaṇ siyā maggahetukaṇ siyā maggādhipati siyā na vattaḁḁa maggahetukan ti pi maggādhipatitī¹ pi. Navindriyā siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattaḁḁa maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Dasindriyā siyā uppannā siyā uppādinō na vattaḁḁa anuppannā ti. Dvindriyā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḁḁa uppādinō ti. Dasindriyā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinō.

Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Dvindriyā paccuppannārammaṇā. Tiindriyā na vattaḁḁa atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Dasindriyā siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḁḁa atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Tiindriyā bahiddhārammaṇā. Cattāriindriyā siyā ajjhātārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā. Atthindriyā siyā ajjhātārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattaḁḁa ajjhātārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Pañcindriyā anidassana-sappatighā. Sattarasindriyā anidassana-appatighā.

Cattāriindriyā hetū;² attharasindriyā na hetū. Sattindriyā sahetukā; navindriyā ahetukā; cha indriyā siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Sattindriyā hetusampayuttā; navindriyā hetuvippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvippayuttā. Cattāriindriyā hetū ceva sahetukā ca; navindriyā na vattaḁḁa hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti pi; tiindriyā na vattaḁḁa hetū ceva sahetukā cāti sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Cha indriyā na vattaḁḁa hetū ceva sahetukā cāti siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū siyā na vattaḁḁa sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti. Cattāriindriyā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā

¹ S^d "patin ti pi.

² S^d: hetu.

ca ; navindriyā na vattaḃbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi ;¹ tñindriyā na vattaḃbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ; cha indriyā na vattaḃbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū siyā na vattaḃbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti. Navindriyā na hetū ahetukā ; tñindriyā na hetū sahetukā ; cattārindriyā na vattaḃbā na hetū sahetukā ti pi na hetū ahetukā ti pi ; cha indriyā siyā na hetū sahetukā siyā na hetū ahetukā.

Sappaccavā. Saṅkhatā. Anidassanā.

Pañcendriyā sappatighā. Sattarasindriyā appatighā.

Sattindriyā rūpā. Cuddasindriyā arūpā. Jivitindriyaṅ siyā rūpaṅ siyā arūpaṅ.

Dasindriyā lokiyā. Tñindriyā lokuttarā. Navindriyā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Dasindriyā sāsava ; tñindriyā anāsava ; navindriyā siyā sāsava siyā anāsava. Pañjarasindriyā āsavavippayuttā ; domanassindriyaṅ āsavasampayuttaṅ ; cha indriyā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattaḃbā āsava ceva sāsava cāti sāsava ceva no ca āsava ; tñindriyā na vattaḃbā āsava ceva sāsava cāti pi sāsava ceva no ca āsava ti pi ; navindriyā na vattaḃbā āsava ceva sāsava cāti siyā sāsava ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattaḃbā sāsava ceva no ca āsava ti. Pañjarasindriyā na vattaḃbā āsava ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsava ti pi ; domanassindriyaṅ na vattaḃbā āsava ceva āsavasampayuttaṅ cāti āsavasampayuttaṅ ceva no ca āsava ; cha indriyā na vattaḃbā āsava ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti siyā āsavasampayutta ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattaḃbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsava ti. Navindriyā āsavavippayutta-sāsava ; tñindriyā āsavavippayutta-anāsava ; domanassindriyaṅ na vattaḃbā āsavavippayutta-sāsava ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsava ti pi ; tñindriyā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsava siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsava ; cha indriyā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsava siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsava siyā na vattaḃbā āsavavippayutta-sāsava ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsava ti pi.

No saṅgojana. Dasindriyā saṅgojaniyā ; tñindriyā asaṅgojaniyā ; navindriyā siyā saṅgojaniyā siyā asaṅgojaniyā. Pañjarasindriyā saṅgojanavippayuttā ; domanassindriyaṅ saṅgojanasampayuttaṅ ; cha indriyā siyā

¹ S^d puts the navindriyā clause first.

sanyojanasampayuttā siyā sanyojanavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā sanyojanā ceva sanyojaniyā cāti sanyojaniyā ceva no ca sanyojanā; tiṇindriyā na vattabbā sanyojanā ceva sanyojaniyā cāti pi sanyojaniyā ceva no ca sanyojanā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā sanyojanā ceva sanyojaniyā cāti siyā sanyojaniyā ceva no ca sanyojanā siyā na vattabbā sanyojaniyā ceva no ca sanyojanā ti. Pannarasindriyā¹ na vattabbā sanyojanā ceva sanyojanasampayuttā cāti pi sanyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca sanyojanā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbā sanyojanā ceva sanyojanasampayuttaṃ cāti sanyojanasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca sanyojanaṃ; cha indriyā na vattabbā sanyojanā ceva sanyojanasampayuttā cāti siyā sanyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca sanyojanā siyā na vattabbā sanyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca sanyojanā ti. Navindriyā sanyojanavippayutta-sanyojaniyā; tiṇindriyā sanyojanavippayutta-asanyojaniyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbā sanyojanavippayutta-sanyojaniyaṃ ti pi sanyojanavippayutta-asanyojaniyaṃ ti pi; tiṇindriyā siyā sanyojanavippayutta-sanyojaniyā siyā sanyojanavippayutta-asanyojaniyā; cha indriyā siyā sanyojanavippayutta-sanyojaniyā siyā sanyojanavippayutta-asanyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā sanyojanavippayutta-sanyojaniyā ti pi sanyojanavippayutta-asanyojaniyā ti pi.

No ganthā. Dasindriyā ganthaniyā; tiṇindriyā aganthaniyā; navindriyā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Pannarasindriyā ganthavippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā; tiṇindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti pi ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti siyā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā siyā na vattabbā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti. Pannarasindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttaṃ cāti ganthasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca gantho; cha indriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti siyā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā siyā na vattabbā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti. Navindriyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā; tiṇindriyā gan-

¹ B: Pannaras° always.

thavippayutta-aganthaniyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyaṃ ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyaṃ ti pi; tiṇḍriyā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā; cha indriyā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

No oghā . . . pe . . . No yoga . . . pe . . .

No nivarapaṃ. Dasindriyā nivarapiyā; tiṇḍriyā anivarapiyā; navindriyā siyā nivarapiyā siyā anivarapiyā. Paṇḍarasindriyā nivaravippayuttā; domanassindriyaṃ nivarasampayuttaṃ; cha indriyā siyā nivarasampayuttā siyā nivaravippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā nivarapaṃ ceva nivarapiyā cāti nivaraniyā ceva no ca nivarapaṃ; tiṇḍriyā na vattabbā nivarapaṃ ceva nivaraniyā cāti pi nivaraniyā ceva no ca nivarapaṃ ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā nivarapaṃ ceva nivarapiyā cāti siyā nivarapiyā ceva no ca nivarapaṃ siyā na vattabbā nivaraniyā ceva no ca nivarapaṃ ti. Paṇḍarasindriyā na vattabbā nivarapaṃ ceva nivarasampayuttā¹ cāti pi nivarasampayuttā ceva no ca nivarapaṃ ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ nivarapaṃ ceva nivarasampayuttaṃ cāti pi nivarasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nivarapaṃ ti pi; cha indriyā na vattabbā nivarapaṃ ceva nivarasampayuttā cāti siyā nivarasampayuttā ceva no ca nivarapaṃ siyā na vattabbā nivarasampayuttā ceva no ca nivarapaṃ ti. Navindriyā nivaravippayutta-nivarapiyā; tiṇḍriyā nivaravippayutta-anivarapiyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ nivaravippayutta-nivaraniyaṃ ti pi nivaravippayutta-anivaraniyaṃ ti pi; tiṇḍriyā siyā nivaravippayutta-nivaraniyā siyā nivaravippayutta-anivaraniyā; cha indriyā siyā nivaravippayutta-nivaraniyā siyā nivaravippayutta-anivaraniyā siyā na vattabbā nivaravippayutta-nivaraniyā ti pi nivaravippayutta-anivaraniyā ti pi.

No parāmāsā. Dasindriyā parāmatthā; tiṇḍriyā aparāmatthā; navindriyā siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Soḷasindriyā parāmāsavippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā; tiṇḍriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva

¹ S⁴ omits from nivarasampayuttā to siyā nivarasampayuttā, inclusive, . . . lines below.

parāmatthā cāti pi parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti pi; navindriyā na vattaḃbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā siyā na vattaḃbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti. Dasindriyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā; tinindriyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā; tinindriyā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā; cha indriyā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattaḃbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā; cuddasindriyā sarammaṇā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā sarammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ.

Ekavisatindriyaṇ no cittā; manindriyaṇ cittaṇ.¹ Terasindriyā cetasikā; atthindriyā acetasikā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cetasikaṇ siyā acetasikaṇ. Terasindriyā cittasampayuttā; sattindriyā cittavippayuttā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasampayuttaṇ siyā cittavippayuttaṇ; manindriyaṇ na vattaḃbā cittena sampayuttaṇ ti pi cittena vippayuttaṇ ti pi. Terasindriyā cittasaggaṭṭhā; sattindriyā cittavisaggaṭṭhā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasaggaṭṭhaṇ siyā cittavisaggaṭṭhaṇ; manindriyaṇ na vattaḃbā cittena saggaṭṭhaṇ ti pi cittena visaggaṭṭhaṇ ti pi. Terasindriyā cittasamutthānā; atthindriyā no cittasamutthānā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasamutthānaṇ siyā no cittasamutthānaṇ. Terasindriyā citta-sahabhuno; atthindriyā no cittasahabhuno; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasahabbu siyā no cittasahabbu. Terasindriyā cittānuparivattino; atthindriyā no cittānuparivattino; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti. Terasindriyā cittasaggaṭṭha-samutthānā; atthindriyā no cittasaggaṭṭha-samutthānā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasaggaṭṭha-samutthānaṇ siyā no cittasaggaṭṭha-samutthānaṇ. Terasindriyā cittasaggaṭṭha-samutthānā-sahabhuno; atthindriyā no cittasaggaṭṭha-samutthānā-sahabhuno; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasaggaṭṭha-samutthānā-sahabbu siyā no cittasaggaṭṭha-samutthānā-sahabbu. Terasindriyā cittasaggaṭṭha-samutthānānuparivattino; atthindriyā no cittasaggaṭṭha-samutthānānuparivattino; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasaggaṭṭha-samutthānānuparivatti siyā no cittasaggaṭṭha-samutthānānuparivatti.

Cha indriyā ajjhakkā; soḷasindriyā bāhirā.

¹ S^a inverts order of these two clauses.

Sattindriyā upādā; cūddasindriyā no upādā;¹ jīvitindriyaṃ siyā upādā siyā no upādā.²

Navindriyā upādiṇṇā; cattarindriyā anupādiṇṇā; navindriyā siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.³ Dasindriyā upādāniyā; tīṇindriyā anupādāniyā; navindriyā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Soḷasindriyā upādānavippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti pi upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti siyā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā siyā na vattabbā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti. Soḷasindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti pi upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi; cha indriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti siyā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā siyā na vattabbā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti. Dasindriyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā; tīṇindriyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā; tīṇindriyā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā;⁴ cha indriyā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

No kilesā. Dasindriyā saṅkilesikā; tīṇindriyā asaṅkilesikā; navindriyā siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Paṇṇarasindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; domanassindriyaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ; cha indriyā siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Paṇṇarasindriyā kilesavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṃ kilesasampayuttaṃ; cha indriyā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesikā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā no vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbā

¹ Both K. and S^d have nupādā; S^d here only.

² S^d: no upādā.

³ K: Nupādānā.

⁴ S^d here only; °vippayuttānupādāniyā.

kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa; cha indriyā na vattaḃbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattaḃbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti. Paṇḍarasindriyā na vattaḃbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa; cha indriyā na vattaḃbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattaḃbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti. Navindriyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā; tiṇḍindriyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikaṃ ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikaṃ ti pi; tiṇḍindriyā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā; cha indriyā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesa-vippayutta-asāṅkilesikā siyā na vattaḃbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā cāti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā cāti pi.

Paṇḍarasindriyā na dassanena pahātabbā; sattindriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Paṇḍarasindriyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; sattindriyā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Paṇḍarasindriyā na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā; sattindriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbāhetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā. Paṇḍarasindriyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā; sattindriyā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā.

Navindriyā avitakkā; domanassindriyaṃ savitakkā; dvādasindriyā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Navindriyā avicārā; domanassindriyaṃ savicāraṃ; dvādasindriyā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Ekādasindriyā appitikhā; ekādasindriyā siyā sappitikhā siyā appitikhā. Ekādasindriyā na pītisahagatā; ekādasindriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dvādasindriyā na sukhāsahagatā; dasindriyā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā na sukhāsahagatā. Dvādasindriyā na upekkhāsahagatā; dasindriyā siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā.

Dasindriyā kāmāvacarā; tiṇḍindriyā na kāmāvacarā; navindriyā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Terasindriyā rūpāvacarā; navindriyā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Cuddasindriyā arūpāvacarā; utṭhindriyā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Dasindriyā pariyaṇṇā; tiṇḍindriyā aparīyaṇṇā; navindriyā siyā pariyaṇṇā siyā aparīyaṇṇā.

Ekādasindriyā aniyyānikā; anaññātaññassāmitindriyaṃ niyyānikaṃ; dasindriyā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā.

Dasindriyā aniyatā; anaññātaññassāmitindriyaṃ niyatā; ekādasindriyā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasindriyā sa-uttarā; tīṇindriyā anuttarā; navindriyā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Pañcārasindriyā arāṇā; dōmanassindriyaṃ saraṇaṃ; cha indriyā siyā saraṇā siyā arāṇā tī.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṃ.

INDRIYA-VIBHAṆGO SAMATTO PAÑCAMO.¹

¹ K. omits *niṭṭhitag and pañcamo*. S omits *samatto*. B: *niṭṭhito only*.

VI

PACCAYĀKĀRA-VIBHAṅGO

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ so-kaparideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Dukkhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katame avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā?

Puññābhisāṅkhāro apuññābhisāṅkhāro āneñjābhisāṅkhāro¹ kāyasāṅkhāro vacisāṅkhāro cittasāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo puññābhisāṅkhāro?

Kusalā cetanā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā dānamayā silamayā bhāvanāmayā : ayaṃ vuccati puññābhisāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo apuññābhisāṅkhāro?

Akusalā cetanā kāmāvacarā : ayaṃ vuccati apuññābhisāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo āneñjābhisāṅkhāro?²

Kusalā cetanā arupāvacarā : ayaṃ vuccati āneñjābhisāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo kāyasāṅkhāro? Kāyasañcetanā kāyasāṅkhāro . . . Vacisañcetanā vacisāṅkhāro . . . Manosañcetanā cittasāṅkhāro.

Ime vuccanti avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā.

¹ S^d : āneñjābhisāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ?

Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghānavīññāṇaṃ jivhā-
viññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ : idaṃ vuccati saṅ-
khārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho :¹
idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ?

Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahābhūtānaṃ
upādāya rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇa-
paccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayaṃ salāyatanāṃ?

Cakkhāyatanāṃ sotāyatanāṃ ghāṇāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ
kāyāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayaṃ
salāyatanāṃ.

Tattha katamo salāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso?

Cakkhusamphasso sotasamphasso ghānasamphasso jivhā-
samphasso kāyasamphasso manosamphasso : ayaṃ vuccati
salāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayaṃ vedanā?

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā sotasamphassajā vedanā
ghānasamphassajā vedanā jivhasamphassajā vedanā kāya-
samphassajā vedanā manosamphassajā vedanā : ayaṃ vuc-
cati phassapaccayaṃ vedanā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayaṃ tanhā?

Rūpatanuhā saddatanuhā gandhatanuhā rasatanuhā phoṭṭhab-
bātanuhā dhammatanuhā : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayaṃ tanhā.

Tattha katamaṃ tanhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ?

Kāmapādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ silabbatupādānaṃ attavā-
dupādānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati tanhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ.

Tattha katamo upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo?

¹ K : Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro : idaṃ . . .
Cf. Dh. S. § 1309.

Duvidhena bhavo:¹ atthi kammabhavo, atthi uppattibhavo.

Tattha katamo kammabhavo?

Puññābhisagghāro apuññābhisagghāro āneñjābhisagghāro: ayaṃ vuccati kammabhavo. Sabbam pi bhava-gāmikammay kammabhavo.

Tattha katamo uppattibhavo?

Kāmaabhavo rūpaabhavo arūpaabhavo saññābhavo asaññābhavo neva-saññā-nāsaññābhavo, ekavokāraabhavo catuvokāraabhavo pañcavokāraabhavo: ayaṃ vuccati uppattibhavo. Iti ayaṃ ca kammabhavo ayaṃ ca uppattibhavo,² ayaṃ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhī tamhī sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ pātubhavo āyatanānaṃ paṭilabho: ayaṃ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ?

Atthi jarā, atthi maraṇaṃ.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhī tamhī sattanikāye jarā jiraṇatā³ khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliecaṃ valittacatā⁴ āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko: ayaṃ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṃ maraṇaṃ?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāye cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu maraṇaṃ kalakiriya khandhānaṃ bhedo kalevarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyaassa upacchedo: idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca maraṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ.

Tattha katamo soko?

Nātivyaśanena vā phutṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā phutṭhassa rogaśyaśanena vā phutṭhassa silavyaśanena vā phutṭhassa diṭṭhivyaśanena vā phutṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyaśanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkha-dhammena phutṭhassa soko socanā socitattaṃ anto soko anto parisoko cetaso parijjhāyanā domanassaṃ sokasallaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo?

Nātivyaśanena vā phutṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā phutṭ-

¹ B: Bhavo duvidhena. ² S² omits from Iti to this word.

³ B: jiraṇatā always. ⁴ K: vallitacatā always.

ihassa rogavyasanena vā phutthassa silavyasanena vā phutthassa ditthiviyasanena vā phutthassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena sammānāgataassa aññataraññatarena phutthassa dukkhadhammena phutthassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattā paridevitattā vācā palāpo vippalāpo lālapo lālappanā¹ lālapitattā;² ayaṃ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamo upāyaso?

Nātiviyasanena vā phutthassa bhogavyasanena vā phutthassa rogavyasanena vā phutthassa silavyasanena vā phutthassa ditthiviyasanena vā phutthassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena sammānāgataassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutthassa āyaso upāyaso āyāsitaṃ upāyāsitaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati upāyaso.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti: evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṃgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti: tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

SUTTANTABHĪJANĪYAṆ.

MĀTIKĀ.

i.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

ii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ,

¹ K: lālapānā. B: lālappo lālappanā lālappitattā.

² So omits.

upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iv.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā saṅyatananaṇ, saṅyatananaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Paccayacatukkaṇ.¹

v.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ viññāṇaṇhetukaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ nāmaṇhetukaṇ: chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṇhetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassaṇhetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāṇhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāhetukaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vi.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ viññāṇaṇhetukaṇ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmaṇhetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassaṇhetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāṇhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāhetukaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ

¹ So B. only. S^d has Pathamacatukkaṇ.

viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanag nāmarūpahetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-hetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā vedanāhetukā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ tanhāhetukaṃ upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaragaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

viii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag saṅkhārahetaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpag viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanag nāmarūpahetukaṃ, salāyatanapaccayā phasso salāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā vedanāhetukā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ tanhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaragaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Hetucatuṅṅgaṃ dutiyaṃ.¹

ix.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmag viññāṇasampayuttaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanag nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā vedanāsampayuttā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ tanhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaragaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

x.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmag viññāṇasampayuttaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā vedanāsampayuttā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ tanhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaragaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xi.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāma-

¹ S^d: Hetuka°. B omits dutiyaṃ.

rūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayaṃ tanhā vedanāsampayuttā, tanhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ tanhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātippaccayaṃ jarāmaranaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xii.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ,¹ nāmarūpapaccayaṃ salāyatanāṃ² nāmasampayuttaṃ, salāyatanapaccayaṃ³ phasso salāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayaṃ tanhā vedanāsampayuttā, tanhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ tanhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātippaccayaṃ jarāmaranaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Sampayuttacatukkaṃ tatiyaṃ.⁴

xiii.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ pi nāmaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso phassapaccayaṃ pi chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā vedanāpaccayaṃ pi phasso, vedanāpaccayaṃ tanhā tanhāpaccayaṃ pi vedanā, tanhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ upādānapaccayaṃ pi tanhā, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātippaccayaṃ jarāmaranaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xiv.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ phasso phassapaccayaṃ pi nāmaṃ, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā vedanāpaccayaṃ pi phasso, vedanāpaccayaṃ tanhā tanhāpaccayaṃ pi vedanā, tanhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ upādānapaccayaṃ pi tanhā, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātippaccayaṃ jarāmaranaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ So K and B. S^c. omits nāmaṃ.

² S^c chaṭṭhāy^o.

³ So S^c.

⁴ B omits tatiyaṃ.

xv.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ nāmarūpapaccayaṃ pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayaṃ pi nāmarūpaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayaṃ phasso phassapaccayaṃ pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā vedanāpaccayaṃ pi phasso, vedanāpaccayaṃ tanhā tanhāpaccayaṃ pi vedanā, tanhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ upādānapaccayaṃ pi tanhā, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xvi.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ nāmarūpapaccayaṃ pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ salāyatanaṃ salāyatanaṇapaccayaṃ¹ pi nāmarūpaṃ, salāyatanaṇapaccayaṃ phasso phassapaccayaṃ pi salāyatanaṃ, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā vedanāpaccayaṃ pi phasso, vedanāpaccayaṃ tanhā tanhāpaccayaṃ pi vedanā, tanhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ upādānapaccayaṃ pi tanhā, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Aññamaññacatukkaṃ.²

xvii.

Saṅkhārapaccayaṃ avijjā,³ avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāra, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāma-

¹ So and B revert here and in following lines to chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

² So B only.

³ K and B have, after avijjā, as follows: . . . pe . . . Viññāṇapaccayaṃ avijjā Nāmapaccayaṃ avijjā, . . . Chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayaṃ avijjā. . . Phassapaccayaṃ avijjā. . . Vedanāpaccayaṃ avijjā. . . Tanhāpaccayaṃ avijjā. . . Upādānapaccayaṃ avijjā . . . pe . . . Avijjā paccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ salāyatanaṃ, salāyatanaṇapaccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ tanhā, tanhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ maraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

paccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xviii.

Viññānapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro,¹ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xix.

Nāmapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xx.

Chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso . . . pe . . . Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xxi.

Phassapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxii.

Vedanāpaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxiii.

Taṇhāpaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxiv.

Upādānapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

MATIKĀ NITTITĪ.²

¹ So K.

² K. and B. omit nittitī.

i.¹

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanasasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ vā² saddārammaṇaṃ vā gandhārammaṇaṃ vā rasārammaṇaṃ vā phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ vā dhammārammaṇaṃ vā, yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'ārabbha; tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tatthā katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe² . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlay; ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tatthā katamo avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetana sañcetanayitattaṃ:⁴ ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro.

Tatthā katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano māsaṃ hādayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanāṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

Tatthā katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ.

Tatthā katamaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano māsaṃ hādayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanāṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ.

Tatthā katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso.

Tatthā katamā phassapaccayaṃ vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhāṃ cetosamphassa-jaṃ sātaṃ sukhāṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātaṃ sukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayaṃ vedanā.

¹ First of the Dvādaśa Akusalacittāni. Dh. S. §§ 365-490.

² S^d: . . . pe . . . down to dhammārammaṇaṃ vā.

³ See above p. 85. S^d gives text in full.

⁴ S^d and B: cetayitattaṃ always.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandi nandirāgo cūṭṭassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ?

Ya dīṭṭhi dīṭṭhigataṃ¹ dīṭṭhigahanaṃ dīṭṭhikantāro dīṭṭhivisūkayikaṃ dīṭṭhivipphanditaṃ dīṭṭhisanyojanaṃ gāho patiggāho abhiniveso paramāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattaṃ tiṭṭhāyatanāṃ vipariyesaggāho :² idaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ.

Tattha katamā upādānapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā upādānaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesāṃ³ dhammānaṃ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo : ayaṃ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ?

Atthi jarā, atthi marāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ jarā jiraṇatā āyuno saṅghāni : ayaṃ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṃ marāṇaṃ?

Yo tesāṃ dhammānaṃ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccataṃ antaradhānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati marāṇaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca marāṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti : evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti ; tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.⁴

ii.

Tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpacc-

¹ Dh. S. § 381. K. and B. have . . . pe . . . down to tiṭṭhāyatanāṃ.

² K : vipariyesaggāho.

³ Only B has tesāṃ tesāṃ here and below. Cf. p. 136.

⁴ S^d omits iti.

cayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandho samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?¹

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ :² ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tājā mano-viññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso ti : tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso . . . pe³ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.⁴

iii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tājā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

¹ See p. 85.

² S^d and B : cetayitattaṃ, and always.

³ S^d gives the text in full.

⁴ So S^d.

Tattha katamaṇ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṇ?

Atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Cakkhāyatanaṇsa upacayo sotāyatanaṇsa upacayo ghanāyatanaṇsa upacayo jivhāyatanaṇsa upacayo kāyāyatanaṇsa upacayo, yaṇ vā paṇ'āññam pi atthi rūpaṇ cittaṇaṇ cittaṇhetukaṇ citta-samuṭṭhānaṇ : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṇ.

Nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ ti : atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Yaṇ rūpaṇ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano manasaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayaṃ phasso?

Yo phasso samphusaṇā samphusitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayaṃ phasso . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṇ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iv.

Tasmaṇ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ saṇāyatanaṇ, saṇāyatanaṇpaccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṇ, upādānaṇpaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evaṇ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamaṃ avijjā?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṇṇi moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetayitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano manasaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ ? Cakkhayatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaṃ vā paṇ' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṃ ca rūpaṃ nissayaṃ manoviññānapadhātuṃ vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ ?

Cakkhayatanaṃ sotāyatanaṃ ghāṇāyatanaṃ jivhāyatanaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ paccayā¹ phasso ?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanaṃ paccayā¹ phasso . . . pe² . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Paccayacatukkaṃ nīṭṭhitāṃ.³

v.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmahetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ hetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukaṃ, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukaṃ, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā.

² S^d gives text in full.

³ K. has no final title. B. omits nīṭṭhitāṃ. S^d reads Pathama^c for Paccaya^c.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yag aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaḥ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetana sañcetayitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ?

Yag cittaṃ mano mānasasṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇa-
hetukaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇa-
hetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanasṃ nāma-
hetukaṃ?

Yag cittaṃ mano mānasasṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanasṃ
nāmahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāya-
tana-
hetuko?

Yo phasso plusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahe-
tuko.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassa-
hetukā?

Yag cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhāṃ cetosamphassa-
jā sātāṃ sukhāṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassa-
jā sātā sukhā
vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassa-
hetukā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanā-
hetukā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe¹ . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāhetukā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhā-
hetukaṃ?

Yā dīṭṭhī dīṭṭhigataṃ² dīṭṭhigahanaṃ dīṭṭhikantāro
dīṭṭhivisūkāyikaṃ dīṭṭhivipphanditaṃ dīṭṭhisanyojanaṃ
gāho paṭiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchā-
patho micchattaṃ tiṭṭhāyatanasṃ vipariyesagāho: idaṃ
vuccati taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ . . . pe
. . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhan-
dhassa samudayo hotīti.

¹ S^o gives text in full.

² S^o cuts this answer short, but gives all the remaining
questions and answers, condensing the latter.

vi.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇaḥhetukaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassaḥhetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Ya cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃvittatṭhaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasatṭhaṃ . . . pe . . . taṃjā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇaḥhetukaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇaḥhetukaṃ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahetuko ti: tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahetuko?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusittatṭhaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇaḥhetukaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanatṭhaṃ nāmarūpaḥhetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanāhetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassaḥhetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo,

bhāvapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamaṃ avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho
akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃvittatṭhaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati
avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhāra-
hetukaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-
viññāgadhatu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ
saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇa-
hetukaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?
Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho:
idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhā-
yatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyayatanaṃ upacayo,
yaṃ vā paññānam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaṃhetukaṃ
cittasamutthānaṃ: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇa-
paccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇaṃhetukaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmarūpaṃhetukaṃ ti:
atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññā-
kkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha
katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāgadhatu
vattati: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nā-
marūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ
nāmarūpaṃhetukaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-
viññāgadhatu: idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāya-
tanaṃ nāmarūpaṃhetukaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṃpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāya-
tanaṃhetuko?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusittatṭhaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃhetuko
. . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa duk-
khakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ K: hoti.

viii.

Tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññānaḥhetukaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpaḥhetukaṃ, saḷāyatanaḥhetuko, phassaḥpaccayā vedanā phassaḥhetukā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā vedanāhetukā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ tanhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamā avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetanavittantaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānādhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññānaḥhetukaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo yaṃ vā pañ' aññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittāhetukaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññānaḥhetukaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpaḥhetukan ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṃ ca rūpaṃ nissaya manoviññānādhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ² nāmarūpaḥhetukaṃ?

¹ S^d : hotīti.

² So S^d ; see below.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanaṃpaccaya¹ phasso saḷāyatana-hetuko ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanaṃpaccayaṃ phasso saḷāyatana-hetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhak-khandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Hetucatukkaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.²

ix.

Tasmaṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃpaccayaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃsampayutto, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāṃsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāṃsampayuttaṃ, upādānaṃpaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jārāmarāṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.³

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃvittattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . taṃ jā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ ?

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ ?

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatana^o to end of section.

² K. omits this line. B omits niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ. S^d : Hetucacatukkaṃ.

³ S^d : hotīti.

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇasaṃ . . . pe . . . tassa maṇo-viññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-sampayutto?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-sampayutto.

Tattha katamā phassa-paccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sāttaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassa-jaṃ sāttaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassa-jā sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassa-paccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā?

Tattha katamā vedanā-paccayā taṇhā vedanā-sampayuttā?

Yo rūpo sārāgo . . . pe¹ . . . citta-sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati vedanā-paccayā taṇhā vedanā-sampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhā-paccayā upādānaṃ taṇhā-sampayuttaṃ?

Yā ditthi ditthigataṃ . . . pe . . . tittthāyatanaṃ vipariyesaggāho² : idaṃ vuccati taṇhā-paccayā upādānaṃ taṇhā-sampayuttaṃ . . . pe² . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

X.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjā-paccayā saṅkhāro avijjā-sampayutto, saṅkhāra-paccayā viññānaṃ saṅkhāra-sampayuttaṃ, viññāna-paccayā nāmaṃ viññāna-sampayuttaṃ, nāma-paccayā phasso nāma-sampayutto, phassa-paccayā vedanā phassa-sampayuttā, vedanā-paccayā taṇhā vedanā-sampayuttā, taṇhā-paccayā upādānaṃ taṇhā-sampayuttaṃ, upādāna-paccayā bhavo, bhava-paccayā jāti, jāti-paccayā jarā-maraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.³

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāpaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjā-paccayā saṅkhāro avijjā-sampayutto?

¹ S⁴ gives text in full.

² S⁴ gives text in full.

² K : vipariyesaggāho.

³ K : hotīti.

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññitattāṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ, . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ.

Nāmapaccayaṃ phasso nāmasampayutto ti: tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayaṃ phasso nāmasampayutto?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattāṃ: ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayaṃ phasso nāmasampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

xi.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ,¹ nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ sampayutto, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassasampayuttaṃ, vedanāpaccayaṃ tanhā vedanāsampayuttaṃ, tanhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ tanhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.²

Tattha katamaṃ avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññitattāṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

¹ So S², K and B.

² K: hotiti.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātuḥ idañ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ viññāpasampayuttaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idañ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyayatanaṃ upacayo, yaṃ vā pañcāśīṣaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ: idañ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idañ vuccati viññāpaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ viññāpasampayuttaṃ.

Nāmarūpaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ ti: atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idañ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati: idañ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idañ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātuḥ idañ vuccati nāmarūpaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ sampayutto?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ sampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhiṃsaṃ samudayo hotīti.

xii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāpaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ viññāpasampayuttaṃ, nāmaṃ, nāmarūpaccayaṃ saṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, saṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso saṭṭhāyatanaṃ sampayutto,¹ phassa-

¹ S^d and B: chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

pacecayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpacecayā tanhā vedanāsampayuttā, tanhāpacecayā upādānaṃ tanhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapacecayā bhavo, bhavapacecayā jāti, jātipacecayā jaramaranaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkha-khandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpacecayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃvittattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpacecayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapacecayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ, . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapacecayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapacecayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapacecayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ.

Nāmarūpapacecayā sañjāyatanāṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ ti: atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cattaro ca mahābhūtā yaṃ ca rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāpadhātu vattati: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapacecayā sañjāyatanāṃ² nāmasampayuttaṃ?³

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ: idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapacecayā sañjāyatanāṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ.³

¹ K: hoti.

² So S^d.

³ S^d and B add chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatana-paccayā¹ phasso saḷāyatana-sampayutto²?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatana-paccayā phasso saḷāyatana-sampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.³

Sampayuttacatukkaṃ nītthitaṃ tatiyaṃ.⁴

xiii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjā-paccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhāra-paccayā pi avijjā ; saṅkhāra-paccayā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇa-paccayā pi saṅkhāro ; viññāṇa-paccayā nāmaṃ nāma-paccayā pi viññāṇaṃ ; nāma-paccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā pi nāmaṃ ; chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso phassa-paccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ : phassa-paccayā vedanā vedanā-paccayā pi phasso ; vedanā-paccayā tanhā tanhā-paccayā pi vedanā ; tanhā-paccayā upādānaṃ upādāna-paccayā pi tanhā ; upādāna-paccayā bhavo, bhava-paccayā jāti, jāti-paccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.⁴

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjā-paccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃtattā : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā-paccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhāra-paccayā pi avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāra-paccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhāra-paccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajiā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhāra-paccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇa-paccayā pi saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃtattā : ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇa-paccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇa-paccayā nāmaṃ ?

Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇa-paccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāma-paccayā pi viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajiā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāma-paccayā pi viññāṇaṃ.

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatana^o. ² S^d adds . . . pe . . .

³ K. omits this line. B omits nītthitaṃ tatiyaṃ.

⁴ So also K.

Tattha katamā nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāy?

Yañ cittaṃ mano mānasā . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-
viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāy.

Tattha katamā chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmaṃ?

Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho :
idaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanaṃ samphusaṇaṃ samphusitattaṃ : idaṃ
vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanāy?

Yañ cittaṃ mano mānasā . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-
viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāya-
tanāy.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yañ cetasikāṃ sātāṃ cetasikāṃ sukhāṃ cetosamphassa-
jāṃ sātāṃ sukhāṃ vedayitāṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā
vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pi phasso?

Yo phasso phusanaṃ samphusaṇaṃ samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ
vuccati vedanāpaccayā pi phasso.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ
vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā.

Tattha katamā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā?

Yañ cetasikāṃ sātāṃ cetasikāṃ sukhāṃ cetosamphas-
sajāṃ sātāṃ sukhāṃ vedayitāṃ cetosamphassajā sātā
sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā.

Tattha katamā taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ?

Yā dīṭṭhi dīṭṭhigatā . . . pe . . . tiṭṭhāyatanāy vipari-
yesagāho :¹ idaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ.

Tattha katamā upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ
vuccati upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā.

Tattha katamo upādānapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā upādānaṃ vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati upā-
dānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibhatti
pātubhāvo : ayaṃ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamā jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ?

Atthi jarā, atthi maraṇaṃ. Tattha katamā jarā? Yā
tesāṃ dhammānaṃ jarā jīraṇatā āyuno saṅghāni : ayaṃ

¹ K : vipariyesaggāho.

vuccatī jarā. Tattha katamaṃ maraṇaṃ? Yo tesañ dhammānaṃ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccatā antaradhānaṃ: idaṃ vuccatī maraṇaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca maraṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccatī jāti-paccayā jarāmaraññaṃ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti: evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṃgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti; tena vuccatī evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xiv.

Tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā; saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro; viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṃ; nāmapaccayā phassa phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ; phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso; vedanāpaccayā tanhā tanhāpaccayā pi vedanā; tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo; bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotī.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccatī avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccatī avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccatī saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānapadhātu: idaṃ vuccatī saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccatī viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccatī viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānapadhātu: idaṃ vuccatī nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṃ.¹

¹ S^d omits the following question and reply.

Nāmapaccayā phasso ti : tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso ?

Yo phasso phussaṃ samphusaṃ samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamaṃ phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ

. . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

XV.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññānaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ itattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānapadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ itattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ ?

Atthi nāmaṃ atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ ? Cakkhāyatanassa

upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyātanassa upacayo yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ citta-samutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāpa-paccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayaṃ pi viññāpan ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāpadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayaṃ pi viññāpaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ manoviññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayaṃ pi viññāpaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāpadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ manoviññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayaṃ pi nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyātanassa upacayo yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ citta-samutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayaṃ pi nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayaṃ phasso?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayaṃ phasso.

Tattha katamaṃ phassa-paccayaṃ pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ manoviññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati phassa-paccayaṃ pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xvi.

Tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ nāmarūpaccayaṃ pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmarūpaccayaṃ saḷāyatanāṃ saḷāyatanapaccayaṃ pi nāmarūpaṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso phassapaccayaṃ pi saḷāyatanāṃ, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā vedanāpaccayaṃ pi phasso, vedanāpaccayaṃ tanhā tanhāpaccayaṃ pi vedanā, tanhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ upādānapaccayaṃ pi tanhā, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandho samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamaṃ avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlayaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanaṃ sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlayaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanaṃ sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyayatanaṃ upacayo yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaṃhetukaṃ citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ.

Nāmarūpaccayaṃ pi viññāṇaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāpadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāpaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānasā . . . pe . . . tajja maṇo-viññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññāpaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṃ ca rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāpadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṃ?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ salāyatanaṃ¹ pi nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo yaṃ va paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati salāyatanaṃ² pi nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ salāyatanaṃ³ phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati salāyatanaṃ⁴ phasso?

Tattha katamaṃ phassaṃ⁵ pi salāyatanaṃ?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ : idaṃ vuccati phassaṃ⁶ pi salāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samu-dayo hoti.⁷

Aññaṃaññacatukkaṃ nittithaṃ.⁸

2—4.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye⁹ akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena¹⁰ . . . pe . . . somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ

¹ S^d and B: chaṭṭhāyatana^o henceforth. ² S^d: hoti.

³ K omits this line. S^d: aññaṃaññapaccayacatukkaṃ. B. omits nittithaṃ.

⁴ Dh. S. § 365 foll. ⁵ K. omits . . . pe . . .

. . . somanassasahagataṃ dīṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasag-
khārena, rūparammanañ va . . . pe . . . dhammāram-
manañ va yaṃ yaṃ va paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye avijjā-
paccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇañ, viññāṇapac-
cayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-
paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā
taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā
bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañañ. Evam
etaṃ kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamaṃ avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇañ adassanāṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho
akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.¹

Tattha katamaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetayitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati
avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittaṃ adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā:
ayaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamaṃ adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati adhi-
mokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam
etaṃ kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.
. . . pe . . .²

5.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhā-
sahagataṃ dīṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ rūparammanañ va . . .
pe . . . dhammārammanañ va yaṃ yaṃ va paṇ' ārabbhā,
tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā
viññāṇañ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhā-
yatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā
vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādāṇañ,
upādāṇapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā
jarāmarañañ. Evam etaṃ kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa
samudayo hoti.³

¹ S⁴ begins its . . . pe . . . here.

² S⁴ and B. omit . . . pe . . . at end of every section.
Presumably the contents of pp. 145-54 are to be applied to
each akusalā cittaṃ.

³ S⁴ omits the following questions, passing on to the next
'Katame dhammā akusalā.'

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yañ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassaṃpaccayā vedanā?

Yañ cetasaṅgaṃ neva sātaṃ nāsataṃ cetosaṃphassaṅgaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosaṃphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassaṃpaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .

6—8.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ saṅgkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ . . . upekkhāsahagatā diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ saṅgkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pañ'ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassaṃpaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkhaṃ, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .

9—10.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti domanassasahagataṃ patighasampayuttaṃ . . . domanassasahagataṃ patighasampayuttaṃ saṅgkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pañ'ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassaṃpaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā patighaṃ, patighapaccayā adhimokkhaṃ, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yañ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassaṃpaccayā vedanā?

Yañ cetasikay asātañ cetasikay dukkhañ cetosamphassajay asātañ dukkhañ vedayitañ cetosamphassajāñ asātā dukkhā vedanā: ayañ vuccati phassapaccaya vedanā.

Tattha katamay vedanapaccaya patighay?

Yo cittassa ūghato¹ patighato² pativirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattay doso dussanā dussitattay vyāpatti vyajjana virodho pativirodho candikkay asurope anattamanatā cittassa: idañ vuccati vedanapaccaya patighay.

Tattha katamo patighapaccaya adhimokkho?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā: ayañ vuccati patighapaccaya adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccaya bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhañ vedanakkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho: idañ vuccati adhimokkhapaccaya bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etaṣṣa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

11.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiñ samaye akusalañ cittañ uppannañ hoti upekhasahagatay vicikicchāsampayuttañ, rūpārammaṇay vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇay vā yañ yañ vā pañ'ārabbha, tasmīñ samaye avijjāpaccaya saṅkharo, saṅkharapaccaya viññāpāñ, viññāpaccaya nāmañ, nāmapaccaya chaṭṭhāyatanay, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccaya phasso, phassapaccaya vedanā, vedanāpaccaya vicikicchā, vicikicchāpaccaya bhavo, bhavapaccaya jāti, jātipaccaya jaramatay. Evam etaṣṣa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?³

Yañ aññāpāñ adassanay . . . pe . . . avijjālaggi moho akusalamūlañ: ayañ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccaya vedanā?

Yañ cetasikay neva sātay nāsātay cetosamphassajay adukkhamasukhañ vedayitañ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayañ vuccati phassapaccaya vedanā.

¹ Cf. Dh. S. § 1060.

² K and B have . . . pe . . . to candikkay.

³ S⁴ excises here, and under § 12, to ayañ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā?

Yā¹ kaṅkhaṃ kaṅkhaṇānaṃ kaṅkhaṇitattaṃ vimati vicikicchā dvelhakaṃ dvedhāpatho² saṃsayaṃ anekasagāho āsappanā parisappanā aparīyogāhanā thambhitattaṃ³ cittaṃsaṃ manovilekko : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā.

Tattha katamo vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā vicikicchā vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

12.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti uppekkhāsahagataṃ uddhaccasampayuttaṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṃ, uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaggi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā . . . pe⁴ . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasaṃkayā neva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamāsukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamāsukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamaṃ vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṃ?

Yaṃ⁵ cittaṃsaṃ uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṃ cittaṃsaṃ : idaṃ⁶ vuccati vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamo uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkho?

¹ Dh. S. § 425.

² B : dvidhāpatho.

³ B : chambhitattaṃ. Cf. *Psychological Ethics*, p. 242, n. 3.

⁴ S⁴ omits down to next question.

⁵ Dh. S. § 429.

⁶ K : ayaṃ.

Yo cīttassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā :
ayaṃ vuccati uddhaccapaccayaṃ adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati adhi-
mokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . .
pe . . .

AKUSALACITTAY NIṬṬHITAY.¹

1.²

Katamā dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ, rūpāraṃ-
maṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ
vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayaṃ
saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ
nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapac-
cayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ pasādo,
pasādapaccayaṃ adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo,
bhavapaccayaṃ jātī, jātīpaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa
kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā ?

Alobho³ adoso amoho.

Tattha katamo alobho ?

Yo alobho alubbhaṇā alubbhitattaṃ asāraṃ asārajjanā
asārajjitattaṃ anabhiṃjha alobho kusalamūlay : ayaṃ vuc-
cati alobho.

Tattha katamo adoso ?

Yo adoso adussanā⁴ adussitattaṃ avyāpādo avyāpaj-
jhaṃ⁵ adoso kusalamūlay : ayaṃ vuccati adoso.

Tattha katamo amoho ?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe⁶ . . . amoho dhammavi-
cayo sammādiṭṭhi : ayaṃ vuccati amoho.

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

¹ So K. as well as S^d. B: akusalaniiddeso.

² First of the Kāmāvacara-aṭṭha-mahācittāni. Dh. S. §§ 1-159.

³ Cf. Dh. S. § 32 foll. ⁴ K: adūsana, adūsitattaṃ.

⁵ S^d: avyāpajjha. B: abyāpajjo. Cf. Dh. S. § 33.

⁶ Dh. S. § 34.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññitattā : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhāṃ cetosamphassa-
jaṃ sātāṃ sukhāṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaajā sātā sukhā
vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pasādo ?

Yā saddhā saddhaṇā okappānā abhippasādo : ayaṃ
vuccati vedanāpaccayā pasādo.

Tattha katamo pasādapaccayā adhimokkho ?

Yo cittaṃ adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā :
ayaṃ vuccati pasādapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññā-
kkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : ayaṃ vuc-
cati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe² . . . tena vuccati
evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo
hoti.

2-8.³

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ ānāsappayuttaṃ sasāṅkhārena,
. . . somanassasahagataṃ ānāvippayuttaṃ . . . somanassa-
sahagataṃ ānāvippayuttaṃ sasāṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsa-
hagataṃ ānāsappayuttaṃ . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ ānā-
sappayuttaṃ sasāṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ ānā-
vippayuttaṃ . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ ānāvippayuttaṃ
sasāṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammā-
rammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmiṃ samaye
kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ,
viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ,
chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā,
vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhi-
mokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā
jarāmaṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhan-
dhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S^d gives full text.

² S^d gives full text.

³ S^d abbreviates as in text. K. and B. give detailed treat-
ment of kusalacittāni thus : 2-4, 5 and 6, 7 and 8.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā?

Alobho adoso . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññatattāḥ: ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe¹ . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etaṃ kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.²

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpāpattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti viviccā eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikassinaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etaṃ kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha³ katame kusalamūlā? Alobho adoso . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññatattāḥ: ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etaṃ kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame⁴ dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpāpattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vitak-kavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikassinaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapac-

¹ S^o gives after . . . pe . . . Tattha katamā vedanā, &c.

² S^o omits it.

³ Rūpāvacarakusalag. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 161-174. S^o omits all questions and answers.

⁴ This section is omitted in K. and B. S^o gives it.

cayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanam, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti. . . .

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye¹ arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti² . . . pe . . . sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma neva saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanam, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā? Aloppo adoso amoho . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasaṅgaṃ neva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā kusalā?³

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam

¹ Arūpāvacarakusalaṃ. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 265-76. S^d inserts rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . .

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ in next section. Dh. S. §§ 265-8.

³ Lokuttaraṃ cittaṃ. Cf. Dh. S. 377 foll.

jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayaṃ saykhāro, saykhārapaccayaṃ viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ pasādo, pasādapaccayaṃ adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūla?

Alobho adoso amoho . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo amoho?

Yā pañña pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavīcayo sammāditthi dhammavīcayasambojjhango maggaṃ, maggaṃ maggāpariyāpanaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati amoho.

Ime vuccanti kusalamūla.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayaṃ saykhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayaṃ saykhāro . . . pe¹ . . . evam etesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayo hotīti : evam etesaṃ dhammānaṃ saṃgati hoti, samāzamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātu-bhavo hoti : tena vuccati evam etesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayo hotīti.

KUSALAMŪLAṃ NITTHITAṃ.²

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmīṃ³ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katatta upacitatta vipakāṃ cakkhuvīññānaṃ uppannaṃ hoti ūpekhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye saykhārapaccayaṃ viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhaakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saykhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saykhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saykhārapaccayaṃ viññānaṃ?

Yā cittaṃ māno mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tassa cakkhuvīññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saykhārapaccayaṃ viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ?

¹ So S⁴. K and B abbreviate less.

² B: kusalaniddeso.

³ Kusalavipakāni pañcaviññānāni. Cf. Dh. S. § 431.

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho :
idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānasañ . . . pe . . . tajjā cakkhu-
viññānapadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanaṃ samphusanaṃ samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ
vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamaṃ phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātaṃ nāsātaṃ cetosamphassaṃ
adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā adukkham-
asukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā vedanaṃ saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho
viññānakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo
. . . pe¹ . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa duk-
khakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . .

v.²

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ saṅkhārahe-
tukaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ viññānahetukaṃ, nāma-
paccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ nāmahetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapac-
cayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā
phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti,
jātipaccayā jarāmarañ.³ Evam etassa kevalassa duk-
khakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . .

ix.

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho viññānaṃ saṅkhāra-
sampayuttaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ viññānasampayut-
taṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ nāmasampayuttaṃ,
chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto,
phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā
bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañ.⁴
Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo
hoti.

xiii.

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ viññāna-
paccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapac-

¹ S^d gives full text. ² See above, Mātikā, pp. 139, 140.

³ S^d : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa keva-
lassa, &c.

⁴ S^d : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa keva-
lassa, &c.

cayā pi viññāṇaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, phassa-paccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. . . .

Katame dhammā avyakatā?

Yasmīṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā sotaviññāṇaṇ² uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ saddārammaṇaṇ,³ ghānaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ gandhārammaṇaṇ, jivhaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ rasārammaṇaṇ, kāyaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti sukkhāsahagataṇ phoṭṭhabhārammaṇaṇ; tasmīṇ samaye saṅkharapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.⁴

Tattha katamo saṅkharo?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṇ sañcetanīyattāṇ: ayaṇ vuccati saṅkharo . . . pe . . .⁵

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṇ kāyikaṇ sātāṇ kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ kāyasamphassaṇaṇ sātāṇ sukhaṇ vedayitāṇ kāyasamphassaṇaṇ sātā sukha vedanā: ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā vedanaṇ saṅkhakkhandho saṅkharakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṇ vuccati vedanapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyakatā?

Yasmīṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātū uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . ārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmīṇ samaye saṅkhāra-

¹ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa, *de*.

² Dh. S. § 443.

³ S^d inserts here . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d: hotīti. B excises to next section.

⁵ S^d gives full text.

⁶ Kusalavipākā manodhātū. Cf. Dh. S. § 455.

paccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranāṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ?

Yay cittaṇ mano mānasāṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-dhātu: idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā? Yay cetasikaṇ neva sātaṇ nisātaṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassaṇā sāta adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittaṇsa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā: ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṇ vuccati adhimokkhpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

Katame dhammā avyakatā?

Tasmiṇ² samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katatta upacitatta vipakā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūparammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranāṇ.³

¹ S⁴ gives full text.

² Kusala vipakā somanassasahagatā manoviññāṇadhātu. Cf. Dh. S. § 469.

³ K: Evam etassa kevalassa, &c. Tattha katamo saṅkhāro . . . adhimokkhpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati, &c. B. condenses also, but less.

Katame dhammā avyakatā ?¹

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyakatā ?

Yasmiṃ² samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa upacitattā vipākā manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ñāpasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāpasampayuttā saṅkharāna . . . somanassasahagatā ñāpavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāpavippayuttā saṅkharāna . . . upekkhāsahagatā ñāpasampayuttā . . . upekkhāsahagatā ñāpasampayuttā saṅkharāna . . . upekkhāsahagatā ñāpavippayuttā . . . upekkhāsahagatā ñāpavippayuttā saṅkharāna, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ. Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasā . . . pe . . . tajiṃ manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pasādo ?

¹ So S^d and B. K. omits this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 484 : Kusalavipākā upekkhāsahagatā manoviññānadhātu.

² Attha mahāvipākā. Dh.S. § 498.

³ S^d omits the following down to tena vuccati evaṃ etassa . . . hotīti on the following page.

Yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo: ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā pasādo.

Tattha katamo pasādapaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā: ayaṃ vuccati pasādapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānākkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ¹ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vivie-c'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upa-citattā vipākāṃ vivie'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ; tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ.² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame³ dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pañcamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākāṃ sukhassa ca paḥānā . . . pe . . . pañcamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā

¹ Rūpāvacaravipākā. Dh.S. § 499.

² S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa, &c.

³ So S^d. K. and B. omit this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 500.

bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañay
 . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhak-
 khandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ¹ samaye arūpāpattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti
 . . . pe . . . sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma
 neva-saṇṇā-nāsaññāyatana-saṇṇāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca
 pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthay jhānaṃ upasampajja
 viharati, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .
 avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva arūpāva-
 carassa² kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākay
 sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saṇṇā-
 nāsaññāyatana-saṇṇāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā
 . . . pe . . . catutthay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati;
 tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇay, viññānapaccayā
 nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-
 paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā
 pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā
 bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañay.
 Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo
 hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ⁴ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ
 apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatanaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā
 pattiyaṃ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ
 upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ,
 tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti:
 ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva lokuttarassa kusalassa
 jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākay vivicc'eva kāmehi
 . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati
 dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ
 samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇay, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ,
 nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā
 phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo,
 pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo,

¹ Arūpāvacaravipākā. Dh.S. §§ 501-4. B. omits

. . . pe . . .

² S^d: rūpāvacarassa.

³ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa *dc.* . . .
 hotīti.

⁴ Suddhikapaṭipadā. Cf. Dh.S. § 505.

bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam
etesaṇ dhammānaṇ samudayo hoti¹ . . . pe. . .

KUSALAVIPĀKA-SAMKĪRĀMĪLAKAṆ NITTHITAN.²

Katame² dhammā avvākatā ?

Yasmīy samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā virāḁaṇ cakkhaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ rūpārammaṇaṇ . . . pe . . . sotāviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ saddārammaṇaṇ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ gandhārammaṇaṇ . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ rasārammaṇaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti dukkhasahagataṇ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṇ, tasmīy samaye saṅkhārapaccayaṇ viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayaṇ nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayaṇ chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayaṇ phasso, phassapaccayaṇ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṇ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṇ jāti, jātipaccayaṇ jaramaṇaṇ. Evaṃ etaṇṇa kevalassa dukkhaṅkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetanayitattā : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamanā saṅkhārappaccayā viññāṇaṇ ?

Yañ cittaṃ mano mānasā . . . pe . . . tājā kāya-
viññānadhātū: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārappaccayā viññāṇaṃ
. . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yañ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ
 saṃsaṃsaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ
 dukkhaṃ vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayaṃ vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetva vedanay saññakkhandho saykharakkhandho
viññānakkhandho: ayam vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo
... pe ... tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhak-
khandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame⁵ dhammā avvākatā ?

¹ Sd: Tattha katamo saykhāro . . . *etc.*, giving full text to dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

² K and B. omit this title.

* Akuslavipākā avvākatā. Dh.S. § 556.

* S^d gives the next four viññāpāṇi in a separate section.

^a S^d omits this section. Dh.S. § 562.

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekkāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabhārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye saṅghārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ. Evam¹ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅghāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattāṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅghāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅghārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅghārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṃ² samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekkāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye saṅghārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ. Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅghāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattāṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅghāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅghārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅghārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

AKUSALAVIPĀKA-SANĠHARĀMŪLAKAṆ NITTHITAṆ.⁴

¹ *Sd omits the following sentences to tena vuccati evam etassa, &c.*

² Dh.S. § 564.

³ *Sd omits remainder of section (down to title).*

⁴ K and B. omit this title.

Katame¹ dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye manodhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbhā² . . . pe . . . manoviññāpadhātu³ uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, somanassasahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbhā . . . pe . . . manoviññāpadhātu⁴ uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe.⁵ . . .

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ⁶ samaye manoviññāpadhātu uppannā hoti, kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . .⁷ somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasāṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo,

¹ Kamāvacarakiriya. Dh.S. § 566.

² S^d first completes this section in the usual way, but with more than usual condensation.

³ Dh.S. § 568.

⁴ Dh.S. § 574.

⁵ S^d adds the usual questions and answers highly condensed.

⁶ Dh.S. § 576.

⁷ Neither K nor S^d inserts . . . where it stands in the text.

bhāvapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam¹ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ² samaye rūpāvacaraṇaṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇaṇ dīṭṭha-dhammasukkhavihāraṇ, vivicca'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikassīṇaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhāvapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ.³ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ⁴ samaye rūpāvacaraṇaṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇaṇ dīṭṭha-dhammasukkhavihāraṇ, vitakkavicāraṇaṇ vūpasamā . . . duttiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ . . . pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikassīṇaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhāvapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ⁵ samaye arūpāvacaraṇaṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇaṇ dīṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṇ, sabbaso . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanāṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagatā sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññā-

¹ S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa, &c. . . hoti.

² Rūpāvacarakiriya. Dh.S. § 577.

³ S^d . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hoti.

⁴ K. and B. omit this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 578.

⁵ Arūpāvacarakiriya. Dh.S. §§ 579-82. B omits

. . . pe . . .

⁶ K. and B. omit . . . pe . . .

ṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanapaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

KIRIYĀ-SAYKHĀRAMĀRAṂĀKĀṆ NITTITTAṆ.²

1(i)³

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasāhagataṇ ānāpasampayuttaṇ rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabbha, tasmīṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā⁴ saykhārā, saykhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanapaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saykhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saykhāro . . . pe⁵ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

(ii)

Tasmīṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saykhāro, saykhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanapaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ.⁶ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti. S^d thereupon rehearses the varied formulae: Tasmīṇ samaye saykhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saykhārāhetukaṇ . . . saykhārasampayuttaṇ . . . viññāṇapaccayā pi saykhāro.

² K. omits this line. B. has only *Avyākata-niddeso*.

³ Kāmāvacara-aṭṭha-mahācittāni. Cf. Dh.S. §§ 1-159.

⁴ K and B have . . . pe . . . only to 'Tattila katamā . . . vedanā.

⁵ See above *Mātikā* i, pp. 137 foll.

⁶ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti.

(iii)

Tasmīṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṇ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

(iv)

Tasmīṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā saṭṭhāyatanāṇ, saṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṇ.² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

2—8.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmīṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ sasāṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ . . . somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ sasāṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ . . . upekkhāsahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ sasāṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ . . . upekkhāsahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ sasāṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṇ.³ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmīṇ samaye rūpāpattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti, vivico'eva

¹ Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti.

² Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti.

³ Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti.

kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññānapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ passādo, passādapaccayaṃ adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame² dhammā kusalā?

Yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṃkhāro . . . pe³ . . . jarāmaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame⁴ dhammā kusalā?

Yasmīṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, sabbaso . . . pe⁵ . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saṇṇā-nāsaṇṇāyatana-saṇṇāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññānapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ passādo, passādapaccayaṃ adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃ dīṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyaṃ pattiya, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññānapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ

¹ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hoti.

² K. and B. omit this section. ³ S^d gives full text.

⁴ S^d omits this section. ⁵ K. and B. omit . . . pe . . .

vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranay. Evam etesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .¹

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākay cakkhaviññāṇay uppannay hoti, upekhāsahagatay rūpārammanay, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇay, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanay, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranay. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ itatthay: ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.²

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākay sotaviññāṇay uppannay hoti upekhāsahagatay saddārammanay . . . gāhaviññāṇay uppannay hoti upekhāsahagatay gandhārammanay . . . jivhāviññāṇay uppannay hoti upekhāsahagatay rasārammanay . . . kāyaviññāṇay uppannay hoti sukhasahagatay phoṭṭhabbārammanay,³ . . . manodhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammanā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammanā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'ārabbha⁴ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammanā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammanā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'ārabbha⁵ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammanā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammanā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇay, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanay, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā

¹ S³ adds, in condensed form, the usual catechism.

² B appends here Avijjāmūlakakusala-niddeso, the more fitting place being end of preceding section.

³ S⁴ concludes this separately.

vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranag. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹ . . .

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipakā manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ñānasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñānasampayuttā sasaykhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñānavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñānavippayuttā sasaykhārena . . . upekkhasahagatā ñānasampayuttā . . . upekkhasahagatā ñānasampayuttā sasaykhārena . . . upekkhasahagatā ñānavippayuttā . . . upekkhasahagatā ñānavippayuttā sasaykhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānag, viññānapaccayā nāmag, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanag, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranag.² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vivice'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānag upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇag, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipakag vivice'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānag³ . . . pe . . . vitakka-vicarīnag vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyag jhānag . . . tatiyag jhānag . . . catutthag jhānag . . . paṭhamag jhānag . . . pañcamag jhānag upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇag, tasmiṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānag, viññānapaccayā nāmag, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanag, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā

¹ S^d gives a fraction of the usual catechism.

² S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hoti.

³ K and B omit these sections; S^d deals with them collectively in one separate section.

jarāmarañay.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame² dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsaṃhagataṃ sukhassa ca pahāna . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākay sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsaṃhagataṃ sukhassa ca pahāna . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññānapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ paśādo, paśādapaccayaṃ adhimokkha, adhimokkhaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmarañay. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākay vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññānapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ paśādo, paśādapaccayaṃ adhimokkha, adhimokkhaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmarañay. Evam etassa dhammānaṃ samudayo hoti.³

KUSALAMŪLA-VIPĀKAMŪLAKAY NITTITHAY.⁴

¹ S^c: tena vuccati evam etassa, &c.

² S^c omits this section. B. omits . . . pe . . .

³ S^d gives the catechism condensed.

⁴ K. omits this line. B has Kusalamūlavipāka-niddeso.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ cakkhaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ; tasmīṃ samaye akusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo akusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati akusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṅkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . gānaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ gandhārammaṇaṃ . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . kāya-viññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti dukkhasahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ . . . manodhātu¹ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pañ'ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye akusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam² etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ manoviññāṇadhātu uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pañ'ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye akusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ

¹ S^d takes this into a separate section.

² S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hoti.

jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetañitattag: ayañ vuccati
akusalamūlapaccavā saṅkhāro.

Tattha kataman sanyhārapaccayā viññāgan?

Yag eittag mano mānasag . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-
viññānadhātu : idag vuccati saṅkhārapaccaya viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamāy viññāṇapaccayā nāman?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho :
idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ.

Tattha kataman nāmapaccayā chatthāyataman ?

Yag eittay mano mānasay . . . pe . . . tājā mano-
viññāpadhātu : idag vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāya-
tanu.

Tattha katamo chatthāyatanapaccavā phasso ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattay : ayaṃ
vuccati chatthāvatanapaccavā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yañ cetasiṅgaṃ neva sātaṃ nāsataṃ cetosamphassaṃ
 adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ aduk-
 khamasukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccaya
 vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccavā adhimokkho?

Yo cittaassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā:
ayan vuccati vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetva adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saṃlakkhaṇdho
sāṃkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati
vedanāpaccavā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccavā jātī?

Yā tesāy dhammānāy jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti
pātubhāvo : ayaṃ vuccati bhavapaccavā jāti.

'Tattha katamanā iṭṭipaccavā jarāmaraṇaṃ?

Atthi jarā, atthi maraṇaṃ. Tattha katamā jarā? Ya tesu dhammanu jarā jīvanatā āyuno saḅhāni: ayaṃ vuccati jarā. Tattha katamaṃ maraṇaṃ? Yo tesu dhammanu khayo vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccā antaradhāna: idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

Iti ayañ ca jarā idañ ca maraṇaṃ : idaṃ vuccati jāti-
paccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo
hotīti: evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati
hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhāman hoti, pātubhāvo hoti;

tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Akusalavipāka-mūlakajjā nīṭṭhitā.¹

ANHIDHAMMAHĀJANĪYAJJ² NĪṬṬHITAJJ³

PACCAYĀKĀRAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO CHATṬHO.⁴

¹ K. omits this title.

² K. °bhājanīyajj.

³ S^d adds this note: Kusalākusala-solasikā samūlā nesajj paccayā nesajj vipākā saṅvaddhitā, tehi saṅkhārappaccayā pathama-catukka-kusala-avijjā tassa paccayo ekanālo vipākasmiṃ tehi kusalākusala-mūlakā. Vicikicchā dasa viññāge abhimokkho na labhati. Ahetuke vā kusale paṇdo nūpalabbhati.

⁴ S^d: Paṭiccasamuppādavibhaṅgo nīṭṭhito chaṭṭho. K and B. omit chaṭṭho. B has nīṭṭhito for samatto.

VII.

SATIPATTHĀNAVIBHAṄGO.

CATTĀRO satipatthānā : idha bhikkhu ajjhataṇṇa kāye kāyānupassī viharati, bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati, ajjhatabhiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi¹ sampa-jāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassag ; ajjhataṇṇa vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, ajjhatabhiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpi sampa-jāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassag ; ajjhataṇṇa citta cittānupassī viharati, bahiddhā citta cittānupassī viharati, ajjhatabhiddhā citta cittānupassī viharati ātāpi sampa-jāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassag ; ajjhataṇṇa dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpi sampa-jāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassag.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṇṇa kāye kāyānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu ajjhataṇṇa kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā² tacapariyantaṃ pūraṃ nānappakārassa³ asucino paccavekkhati : atthi imasmīṃ kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā teco maṃsaṃ nahāru⁴ atthi⁵ atthimiñja⁶ vakkag hadayaṃ yakanag kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antagunaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo aigghāpika lasika muttan ti.⁷ So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti svāvatthitaṃ⁸ vavatthāpeti.⁹ So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulīkaritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā bahiddhā kāye cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

¹ S⁴ : ātāpi *always*.

² K : uddhampādatalā adhokesa^o *always*.

³ S⁶ : pūraṇṇāna^o *always*. K : pūraṇṇāna^o *always*.

⁴ S⁴ : nahāra. B : nhāra. ⁵ B : atthi.

⁶ K and B : °miñjaṃ. ⁷ B. omits ti *always*.

⁸ K : svāvatthitaṃ *always*.

⁹ K : avatthap^o *always*. B : vavatthap^o *always*.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassi viharati?

Idha bhikkhu bahiddhā kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyaṇṭaṃ pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: atthi¹ssa kāye² kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nahāru³ atthi² atthimiñja² vakkhaṃ hadayaṃ yakaṇaṃ kilomakaṃ piṭhakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antaguṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasaṃ kheḷo siṅghānikaṃ lasikaṃ muttan ti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaṃ svāvattṭhitaṃ² vavatthāpeti.² So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevittvā bhāvetvā bahulikaṃ svāvattṭhitaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā kāye cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassi viharati?

Idha bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyaṇṭaṃ pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: atthi¹ kāye² kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nahāru atthi² atthimiñja² vakkhaṃ hadayaṃ yakaṇaṃ kilomakaṃ piṭhakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antaguṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasaṃ kheḷo siṅghānikaṃ lasikaṃ muttan ti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassi viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādo-manassaṃ.

A n u p a s s i t i : tattha katamā anupassanā?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṃ vuccati anupassanā. Imāya anupassanāya upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupagato² uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati anupasseti.

V i h a r a t i t i : iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati: tena vuccati viharatiti.

Ā t ā p i t i : tattha katamaṃ ātappaṃ?

Yo cetasaṃ viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati ātappaṃ. Iminā ātappena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupagato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati ātāpi ti.

S a m p a j ā n o t i : tattha katamaṃ sampajaññaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ vuccati sampajaññaṃ. Iminā sampajaññaena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupagato

¹ S⁴: atthi kāye.

² Cf. preceding page.

³ So K. B: imasmiṃ kāye.

⁴ Cf. below p. 250.

⁵ S⁴: upagato samupagato always.

uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati sam-
pajano ti.

Satimā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati
sati. Imāya sātīya upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samup-
āgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati
satimā ti.

Vineyya lōke abhiññhādomanassan ti:
tattha katamo loko?

Sveva kāyo loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko:
ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhiññhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati abhiññhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassan?

Yay cetasikaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosam-
phassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ
asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassan.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhiññhā idaṃ ca domanassan imamhā
loke vinitā honti paṭivinitā santā samitā vūpasantā
atthagatā abbatthagatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā
visositā vyantikātā, tena vuccati vineyya lōke abhiññhā-
domanassan ti.²

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassi
viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno:³ sukhaṃ
vedanaṃ vediyāmiti³ pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedi-
yamāno:³ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, aduk-
khamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: adukkhamasukhaṃ
vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisayā vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ
vediyamāno: sāmisayā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti
pajānāti, nirāmisayā vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno:
nirāmisayā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisayā
vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sāmisayā dukkhaṃ
vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisayā vā dukkhaṃ
vedanaṃ vediyamāno: nirāmisayā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedi-
yāmiti pajānāti, sāmisayā vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ
vediyamāno: sāmisayā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedi-
yāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisayā vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ
vediyamāno: nirāmisayā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ

¹ So K., B. and S³.

² B. adds here Kāyānupassanā-niddeso.

³ K and B: vedaya³ ulcaya³.

vediyāmiti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpeti.¹ So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattaṃ vedanāsu cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmiti pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisāṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sāmisāṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisāṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: nirāmisāṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisāṃ vā dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sāmisāṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisāṃ vā dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: nirāmisāṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisāṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sāmisāṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisāṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: nirāmisāṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ: sukhaṃ vedanā ti pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ: dukkhaṃ vedanā ti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ: adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisāṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ: sāmisā sukhaṃ vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisāṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ: nirāmisā sukhaṃ vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisāṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ: sāmisā dukkhaṃ vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisāṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ: nirāmisā dukkhaṃ vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisāṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ: sāmisā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisāṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ: nirāmisā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanā ti pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃ.

Anupassī ti . . . pe² . . . viharatīti . . . pe . . . ātāpi ti . . . pe . . . sampajāno ti . . .

¹ Cf. p. 193, nn. 8, 9.

² K. omits these . . . pe . . . s.

pe . . . satimā ti . . . pe . . . vineyya loke
abhiijjhādomanassan ti: tattha katamo loko?

Sā yeva¹ vedanā loko, pañca pi upadānakkhandhā loko:
ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhiijjhā?

Yo rāgo sarāgo . . . po . . . cittassa sarāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati abhiijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassam?

Yaṃ cetasilam asātaṃ cetasilam dukkhaya cetosam-
phaassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaya vedayitam cetosamphaassaṃ
asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā: idam vuccati domanassam.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhiijjhā idaṃ ca domanassam imamhi loke
vinitā honti paṭivinitā santā samitā vūpasantā atthagatā
abbhatthagatā² appitā vyappitā soṣitā visositā vyantikatā,
tena vuccati vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassan ti.³

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṃ citte cittanupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: sarāgaṃ me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitarāgaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: sadosaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, vitadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitadosaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ: samohaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, vitamohaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitamohaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ: saṃkhittaṃ me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ: vikkhittaṃ me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: mahaggataṃ me
cittaṃ ti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: amahag-
gataṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti; sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ:
sa-uttaraṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ:
anuttaraṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ:
samāhitaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ:
asamāhitaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ:
vimuttaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ:
avimuttaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ
āseveti bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpeti.
So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvat-
thitaṃ vavatthāpetvā bahiddhā citte cittaṃ upasamharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā citte cittanupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: sarāgassa cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: vitarāgassa cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: sadosassa cittaṃ

¹ B: sā va.

² S^d. atthagatā abbhatthagatā.

³ B. has here Vedanānupassanā-niddeso.

ti pajānāti, vitadosaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ : vitadosassa cittaṃ
 ti pajānāti, samohaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ : samohassa cittaṃ
 ti pajānāti, vitamohaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ : vitamohassa
 cittaṃ ti pajānāti, saṅkhittaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ : saṅkhi-
 tassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vikkhittaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ : vik-
 khittassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ :
 mahaggatassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā'ssa
 cittaṃ : amahaggatassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṃ vā
 'ssa cittaṃ : sa-uttarassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā
 'ssa cittaṃ : anuttarassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ
 vā'ssa cittaṃ : samāhitassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, asa-
 māhitaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ : asamāhitassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti,
 vimuttaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ : vimuttassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti,
 avimuttaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ : avimuttassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti.
 So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ
 vavatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulika-
 ritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhatabhiddhā citte
 cittaṃ upasapharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā citte cittaṇupassī
 viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ : sarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti
 pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ : vitarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti,
 sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ : sadosaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitadosaṃ
 vā cittaṃ : vitadosaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samohaṃ vā
 cittaṃ : samohaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitamohaṃ vā cittaṃ :
 vitamohaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ : saṅ-
 khittaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ : vikkhittaṃ
 cittaṃ ti pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ : mahaggataṃ
 cittaṃ ti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ : amahaggataṃ
 cittaṃ ti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ : sa-uttaraṃ cittaṃ
 ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ : anuttaraṃ cittaṃ ti
 pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ : samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ti
 pajānāti, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ : asamāhitaṃ cittaṃ ti
 pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ : vimuttaṃ cittaṃ ti
 pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ : avimuttaṃ cittaṃ ti
 pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā citte cittaṇu-
 passī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke
 abhiññhādomanassaṃ.

Anupassī ti . . . pe . . . viharatīti . . . pe
 . . . ātāpi ti . . . pe . . . sampajāno ti . . . pe
 . . . satimā ti . . . pe . . . vineyya loke
 abhiññhādomanassanti: tattha katamo loko ?

Taṃ yeva cittaṃ loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko :
 ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhiññhā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati abbhijjhā.

Tattha katamāṃ domanassāṃ ?

Yaṃ cetasikāṃ asātaṃ cetasikāṃ dukkhāṃ cetosamphassajāṃ asātaṃ dukkhāṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajāṃ asātaṃ dukkhāṃ vedanā : idaṃ vuccati domanassāṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca abbhijjhā idaṃ ca domanassāṃ imambhi loke vinitā honti paṭivinitā santaṃ samitā vūpasantaṃ atthagatā abbhathaggatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā : tena vuccati vineyya loke abbhijjhādomanassan ti.²

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṃ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharatī ?

Idha bhikkhu santāṃ vā ajjhataṃ kāmaccandaṃ : atthi me ajjhataṃ kāmaccando ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ kāmaccandaṃ : natthi me ajjhataṃ kāmaccando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccandassa uppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmaccandassa pahanāṃ hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahinassa kāmaccandassa āyatig anuppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, santāṃ vā ajjhataṃ vyāpādaṃ . . . pe . . .³ santāṃ vā ajjhataṃ thinamiddhaṃ . . . pe . . . santāṃ vā ajjhataṃ uddhaccaakkukkucaṃ . . . pe . . . santāṃ vā ajjhataṃ vicikicchāṃ : atthi me ajjhataṃ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ vicikicchāṃ : natthi me ajjhataṃ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahanāṃ hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahināya vicikicchāya āyatig anuppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti. Santāṃ vā ajjhataṃ satisambojjhagaṃ : atthi me ajjhataṃ satisambojjhago ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ satisambojjhagaṃ : natthi me ajjhataṃ satisambojjhago ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhagassa uppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhagassa bhāvanāparipūrī⁴ hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti. Santāṃ vā ajjhataṃ dhammavicaya-sambojjhagaṃ⁵ . . . pe . . . santāṃ vā ajjhataṃ viriya-sambojjhagaṃ . . . pe . . . santāṃ vā ajjhataṃ pītisa-

¹ So S^d.

² B. has here *Cittānupassanā-niddeso*.

³ S^d and B. give each case in full. K. omits . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d and K : °paripūrī always. Cf. D. II., 303.

⁵ S^d has . . . pe . . . for this case only, then contracts without . . . pe . . .

bojjhaggay . . . pe . . . santay vā ajjhattay passaddhi-
sambojjhaggay . . . pe . . . santay vā ajjhattay samādhi-
sambojjhaggay . . . pe . . . santay vā ajjhattay upekhā-
sambojjhaggay : atthi me ajjhattay upekhāsambojjhango
ti pajānāti, asantay vā ajjhattay upekhāsambojjhaggay :
natthi me ajjhattay upekhāsambojjhango ti pajānāti,
yathā ca anupannassa upekhāsambojjhaggassa uppādo
hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsam-
bojjhaggassa bhāvanāparipūrī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. So
tay nimittay āsevati bhāvēti bahulikaroti svāvatthitay
vavatthāpeti. So tay nimittay āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahu-
likaritvā svāvatthitay vavatthāpetvā bahiddhā dhammesu
cittay upasamharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā dhammesu dhammānu-
passi viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu santay vā'ssa kāmaccchanday : atthi'ssa
kāmaccchando ti pajānāti, asantay vā'ssa kāmaccchanday :
natthi'ssa kāmaccchando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppan-
nassa kāmaccchandassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti,
yathā ca uppannassa kāmaccchandassa pahānay hoti, tañ
ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahānassa kāmaccchandassa āyatij
anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santay vā'ssa vyāpā-
dan¹ . . . pe . . . santay vā'ssa thinamiddhag . . . pe
. . . santay vā'ssa uddhaccakukkuccag . . . pe
. . . santay vā'ssa vicikicchag : atthi'ssa vici-
kicchā ti pajānāti, asantay vā'ssa vicikicchag : natthi
'ssa vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikic-
chāya uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya
vicikicchāya pahānay hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca
pahānāya vicikicchāya āyatij anuppādo hoti, tañ ca
pajānāti. Santay vā'ssa satisambojjhaggay : atthi'ssa
satisambojjhango ti pajānāti, asantay vā'ssa satisam-
bojjhaggay : natthi'ssa satisambojjhango ti pajānāti,
yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaggassa uppādo hoti,
tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhag-
gassa bhāvanāparipūrī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, santay
vā'ssa dhammavicaya-sambojjhaggay . . . pe . . . santay
vā'ssa viriya-sambojjhaggay . . . pe . . . santay vā'ssa
pītisambojjhaggay . . . pe . . .² santay vā'ssa passad-
dhisambojjhaggay, santay vā'ssa samādhisambojjhaggay,
santay vā'ssa upekhāsambojjhaggay : atthi'ssa upekhā-
sambojjhango ti pajānāti, asantay vā'ssa upekhāsamboj-

¹ S^d gives each case in full. K. omits . . . pe . . .

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to santay vā'ssa upekhā°.

jhaṅgaṃ: natthi'ssa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūri hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu cittaṃ apasāgharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu santāṃ vā kāmaccandaṃ: atthi kāmaccando ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā kāmaccandaṃ: natthi kāmaccando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccandassa uppādo hoti tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccandassa pahānaṃ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahinassa kāmaccandassa āyatīṃ anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā vyāpādaṃ . . . pe . . .¹ santaṃ vā thānamiddhaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā uddhac-cakukkuccaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā vicikicchā: atthi vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā vicikicchā: natthi vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaṃ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahināya vicikicchāya āyatīṃ anuppādo hoti tañ ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā satisambojjhaṅgaṃ: atthi satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā satisambojjhaṅgaṃ: natthi satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūri hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, santaṃ vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ,² santaṃ vā viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ, santaṃ vā pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ, santaṃ vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ, santaṃ vā samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . .³ santaṃ vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ: atthi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ: natthi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūri hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati itāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññā-domanassaṃ.

Anupassī ti: tattha katamā anupassanā?

¹ S⁴ gives each following case in condensed form.

² B. gives . . . pe . . . at each excision.

³ So S⁴.

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati anupassanā. Imāya anupassanāya upeto hoti samupeto upagato samupagato uppanno samuppanno sammannāgato, tena vuccati anupassi ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ātāpi ti: tattha katamaṃ ātappaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati ātappaṃ. Iminā ātappena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati ātāpi ti.

Sampajāno ti: tattha katamaṃ sampajāñaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajāñaṃ. Iminā sampajāñsena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sampajāno ti.

Satimā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati. Imāya satiyā upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati satimā ti.

Vineyya loka abhijjhādomanassaṃ ti: tattha katamo loko?

Te va dhammā loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko: ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katama abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ?

Yay cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhijjhā idaṃ ca domanassaṃ imamhi loka vinīta honti paṭivinitā santā samitā vūpasantā atthaggatā abhhatthaggatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanṭikātā, tena vuccati vineyya loko abhijjhādomanassaṃ ti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAY.²

Cattāro satipatthānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharatī, vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharatī, cित्ते cittānupassī viharatī, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharatī.

¹ So S^d.

² K: "bhājanīyay.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākay vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ suññatay kāye kāyānupassī,¹ yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃ maggaṃ maggāpariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipatthānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipatthānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākay vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ suññatay vedanāsu vedanānupassī, yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃ maggaṃ maggāpariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipatthānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipatthānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu citta cittānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākay vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ suññatay citta cittānupassī, yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃ maggaṃ maggāpariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipatthānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipatthānasampayuttā.

¹ S^d omits viharati here and below.

Catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ kati kusalaṃ kati akusalaṃ kati avyakatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siyaṃ kusalaṃ siyaṃ avyakatā. Siyaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyaṃ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Siyaṃ vipakā siyaṃ vipākadhammadhammā; anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā; asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā. Siyaṃ savitakka-savicāra siyaṃ avitakka-vicāramattā siyaṃ avitakka-avicāra. Siyaṃ pītisahagatā siyaṃ sukhasahagatā siyaṃ upekkhasahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyaṃ apacayagāmino siyaṃ neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino. Siyaṃ sekha siyaṃ asekhā. Appamaṇā, appamāṇarammaṇā, paṇitā. Siyaṃ sammattaniyatā siyaṃ aniyatā. Maggārammaṇā, siyaṃ maggahetukā siyaṃ maggādhipatino siyaṃ na vattabbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Siyaṃ uppaṇṇā siyaṃ anuppannā siyaṃ uppādino; siyaṃ atilā siyaṃ anāgatā siyaṃ paccuppatṭā; na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyaṃ ajjhattā siyaṃ bahiddhā siyaṃ ajjhatabhiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā, anidassana-appatighā. Na hetū,¹ sahetukā, hetusampayuttā, na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, na hetū-sahetukā. Sappaccaya, saṅkhatā. Anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā, anāsavā, āsavavippayutta, na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavā cāti pi āsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi, na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi, āsavavippayutta-anāsavā. No saṃyojanaṃ . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . pe . . . no ogha . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . pe . . . no parāmāsā . . . pe . . . Sārammaṇā, no citta, cetasikā, cittasampayuttā, cittasamsatthā, cittasamutthānā, cittasahabhūno, cittānuparivattino, cittasamsattha-samutthānā, cittasamsattha-samutthānā-sahabhūno, cittasamsattha-samutthānānuparivattino. Bāhirā, no upādā, anupādiṇṇā.² No upādānā³ . . . no kilesā Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyaṃ savitakkā siyaṃ avitakkā; siyaṃ savicāra siyaṃ avicāra. Siyaṃ sappitika siyaṃ

¹ S^d: hetu *always*.

² S^d: bāhirānopādā anupādiṇṇā.

³ S^d: no'pādānā. K: nupādānā.

appitika; siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā, siyā su-
khasahagatā siyā na sukhahagatā, siyā upekkhāsahagatā
siyā na upekkhāsahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā,
nā arūpāvacarā,¹ apariyāpannā. Siyā niyyānika siyā aniy-
yānika; siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; arāṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṬṬH

SATIPATTHĀNAVIEHAḬGO SAMATTO SATTAMO.²

¹ S^d omits na arūpāvacarā.

² K and S^d omit.

³ S^d and B substitute niṭṭhito for samatto. K. and B.
omit sattamo.

VIII.

SAMMAṬṬAGHĀNAVIBHAṬṬO.

Cattāro sammappadhānā : idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ thitīyā asammosaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya paripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi akusalamūlāni : lobho doṣo moho, tad-ekattā ca kilesā, taṃ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṃ-samutthānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacikammaṃ manokammaṃ : ime vuccanti anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā.

Iti imesaṃ anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti : tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhamma-chando : ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti sañ-janeti utthāpeti samutthāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti, tena vuccati chandaṃ janetīti.

Vāyamati : tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe¹ . . . sammāvāyāmo.

¹ Dh. S. § 22.

ayaṃ vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti samu-
peto upāgato samupāgato,¹ uppanno samuppanno saman-
nāgato, tena vuccati vāyamātīti.

Viriyaṃ ārabhatīti: tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe² . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati
āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṃ ārabhatīti.

Cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasam . . . pe . . . tajjā manovī-
ñāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti
sappaggaṇhāti upatthambhethi paccupatthambhethi, tena
vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . .
pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ pāpānaṃ akusalānaṃ
dhammānaṃ chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati
cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahatī?

Tattha katame uppannā pāpāka akusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi akusalamūlāni: lobho doṣo moho tad-ekatṭhā ca
kilesā, taṃ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho, taṃ-samutṭhānaṃ
kāyakammaṃ vacikammaṃ manokammaṃ: ime vuccanti
uppannā pāpāka akusalā dhammā.

Iti imesaṃ uppannānaṃ pāpānaṃ akusalānaṃ dham-
mānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ āra-
bhāti cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahatī.

Chandaṃ janetīti³ . . . pe . . . vāyamātīti
. . . pe . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . pe . . . cittaṃ
paggaṇhātīti . . . pe . . . padahatīti: tattha
katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . .
pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dham-
mānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ āra-
bhāti cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahatī?

¹ S^c: upagato samupagato *always*.

² Dh. S. § 13. B: viriya^o *always*.

³ K. and B. repeat the commentary with excisions.

Tattha katame anuppannā kusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi kusalamūlāni: alobho adoso amoho, taṇ-sampeyutto vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṇ-samutthānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacikammaṃ manokammaṃ: ime vuccanti anuppannā kusalā dhammā. Iti imeṣaṃ anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti sammānāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asaṃmosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame uppannā kusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi kusalamūlāni: alobho adoso amoho, taṇ-sampayutto vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṇ-samutthānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacikammaṃ manokammaṃ: ime vuccanti uppannā kusalā dhammā. Iti imeṣaṃ uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asaṃmosāya bhiyyo-bhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Ṭhitiyā ti: yā ṭhiti so asaṃmoso; yo asaṃmoso so bhiyyobhāvo; yo bhiyyobhāvo taṇ vepullaṃ; yaṃ vepullaṃ sā bhāvanā; yā bhāvanā sā pāripūri.¹

Chandaṃ . . . janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammānāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṆ.²

¹ S^d: Yā ṭhiti so asaṃmoso bhiyyobhāvo, taṇ-vephullaṃ, yaṃ vephullaṃ sā bhāvanāya pāripūri. Cf. p. 213.

² K °bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds nīṭhitaṃ.

Cattāro sammappadhānā: idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppadāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati,¹ uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pāhanāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppadāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ thitīyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya paripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppadāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhaveti niyyānikaṃ aparayagāmiṃ dīṭhigatānaṃ pāhanāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivice² eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭi-padaṃ dandhabhūṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppadāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti: tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti saḍḍaṃ janeti utthāpeti samutthāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti,³ tena vuccati chandaṃ janetīti.

Vāyamati ti: tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetasaiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo vāyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussoḥhi⁴ thāmo dhi⁵ asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandaṃ anikkhittadhuraṃ dūrasam-paggaḥ viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalaṃ sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti samupeto upagato samupagato uppanno samuppanno sammānagato, tena vuccati vāyamati ti.

Viriyaṃ ārabhati ti: tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasaiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ:

¹ S⁴ breaks off here down to Kathaṃ ca.

² S⁴ omits.

³ K and B: ussoḥhi. Cf. M. i., 103; Dh. S. § 289.

⁴ B: thiti.

idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṃ ārabhatīti.

Cittāṃ paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yeṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tassa manoviññāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti sampaggaṇhāti upatthambhethi paccupatthambhethi, tena vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Paḍaḥatīti: tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaparīyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṭi viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti paḍaḥatī?

Idha bhikkhu yasmaṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṅgāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhiññaṃ, tasmaṃ samaye uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṭi viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti paḍaḥatī.

Chandaṃ janetīti . . . vāyamaṭīti . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti . . . paḍaḥatīti: tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaparīyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṭi viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti paḍaḥatī?

Idha bhikkhu yasmaṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṅgāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhiññaṃ, tasmaṃ samaye anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṭi viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti paḍaḥatī.

Chandaṃ janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhatīti . . . padahatīti: tattha kaṭamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiṅko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayutta.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tītiyā asaṃmosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya paṇipūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamatī viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhatī padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacaya-gaṃhi dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭhiyā vivice¹ eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhūtaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tītiyā asaṃmosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya paṇipūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamatī viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhatī padahati.

Tītiyā ti: yā tīti so¹ asaṃmoso; yo asaṃmoso so bhiyyobhāvo; yo bhiyyobhāvo taṃ vepullaṃ; yaṃ vepullaṃ sā bhāvanā; yā bhāvanā sā paṇipūri.

Chandaṃ janetīti: tattha kaṭamo chando?

Yo chando chandikataṃ kattanāmyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti saṅ-janeti utthāpeti samutthāpeti nibhatteti abhinibhatteti, tena vuccati chandaṃ janetīti.

Vāyamatīti: tattha kaṭamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetasiṅko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ² vuccati vāyāmo. Imaṃ vāyāmena upeto hoti . . . pe . . .² sammānāgato, tena vuccati vāyamatīti.

Viriyaṃ ārabhatīti: tattha kaṭamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiṅko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati

¹ S¹: yā asaṃmosā; yā (sic) asaṃmoso so bhiyyobhāvo . . . yaṃ vepullaṃ sā bhāvanā sā paṇipūri.

² K.: idaṃ.

² S² gives full text.

āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vucceti viriyaṃ ārabhātīti.

Cittay paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamay cittaṃ?

Yay cittaṃ mano mānasay . . . pe . . . tassa mano-viññāpadhātū: ayaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti sampaggaṇhāti upatthambhāti paccupatthambhāti, tena vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahātīti: tattha katamay sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamay sammappadhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagaminī dīrghigatānaṃ pāṇānāya pāṭhamāya bhūmiyā patiya, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . parhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhūtaṃ, yo tasmīṃ samaye cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.¹

ANHTHĀNMAHĀJANĪYAY.²

Cattāro sammappadhānā: idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppadāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pāṇānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppadāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ thitiriya asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Catunnaṃ sammappadhānaṇaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadham-

¹ S^d: . . . pe . . .

² K: bhājanīyay. S^d adds nīṭṭhitaṃ.

madhammā ; anupādinā - anupādanīyā ; asañkiliṭṭha - asañkilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicārā-muttā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekkhasahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Apacayagāmino ; sekha Appamāṇā ; appamānārammaṇā ; paṇṇā ; sammattaniyatā. Na maggarammaṇā ; maggahetukā ; siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggādhipatino. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppādinō ti. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā ; na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabahiddhā ; bahiddhārammaṇā ; anidassana-appatighā. Na hetū, sahetukā, hetusampayuttā ; na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ; na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ; na hetū sahetukā. Sappaccaya ; saṅkhatā ; anidassana ; appatighā ; arūpā ; lokuttarā ; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā, anāsavā, āsavavippayuttā, na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavā cāti pi āsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā. No saṃyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganihā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nivarapā . . . no parāmasā . . . Sarammaṇā. No citta ; cetasikā ; cittasampayuttā ; cittasaysatṭhā ; cittasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasahabhuno ; cittānuparivattino ; cittasaysatṭhasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasaysatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno ; cittasaysatṭha-samuṭṭhānanuparivattino. Bahirā ; no upadā ; anupādinā. No upādānā ;¹ no kilesā. Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā savitakka siyā avitakkā ; siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Siyā sappitika, siyā appitika ; siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā ; siyā sukhasahagatā, siyā na sukhasahagatā ; siyā upekkhasahagatā, siyā na upekkhasahagatā. Na kāmavacara, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā ; apariyapannā. Niyyanikā ; niyatā ; anuttarā ; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAY.

SAMMAṬṬADHĀNAYIBHĀṬO SAMATTO ATTHAMO.²¹ K: nupādanā.² K: ovatta attthamo. S^a and B. have niṭṭhilo for samatto.

IX.

IDDHIPĀDAVIRHAṄGO.

CATTĀRO iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ¹ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vimāṇsā-samādhi-padhāna-saykhārasamannāgataṃ² iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhāna-saykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Chandaṃ ca bhikkhu adhipatiṃ karitvā labhati samādhiṃ labhati cittaṃ ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati chandasamādhi. So anuppannānaṃ³ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādaya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādaya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ thitiyā asammosaṃ bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya paripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaykhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca chandasamādhiṃ ime ca padhānasaykhārā, tad-ekajjhāṃ abhisamvāhitaṃ abhisamkhipitvā chanda-samādhi-padhāna-saykhāro tveva⁴ saykhaṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chando.

¹ B. has viriya^o always.

² B. has vimāṇsā always.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ, &c.

⁴ S^d: te va.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittaassa *ñhiti saññhiti avatthiti avisahāro avikkhepo* *avisahajamanasatā samātho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalay¹* *sammāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.*

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi² thāmo dhiti³ asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandata⁴ anikkhittadhuratā dhurasampaggiho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalay⁴ sammāvāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca chandena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati chanda-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhiti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā labho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusana⁵ sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṃ vedanakkhandho sāññakkhandho saykhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāveti ti:⁶ te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāveti ti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu viriya-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Viriyaṃ ce bhikkhu adhipatig karitvā labhati samādhig labhati cittaassa ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viriya-samādhi. So anuppannānaṃ . . . pe⁷ . . . uppannānaṃ kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ *ñhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvaya vepullāya bhavanāya paripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ arabbhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaykhārā.*

Iti ayaṃ ca viriyasamādhi ime ca padhāna-saykhārā tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamgūhitvā abhisaykhipitvā viriya-samādhipadhāna-saykhāro tveva saykhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ.

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . from saññhiti inclusive. Dh. S. §§ 11, 15, 24, 54, 57.

² K and B: ussolhi. Cf. p. 211.

³ B: ñhiti.

⁴ S^d has . . . pe . . . from ārambho.

⁵ S^d: phassanā always. Cf. p. 257.

⁶ S^d: "padam bhāveti ti." ⁷ K and B give text in full.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa thiti . . . pe¹ . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca viriyena iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati viriya-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhiti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanaṃ sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṃ vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Iddhipāday bhāvetiti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipāday bhāvetiti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhāra-samannāgatay iddhipāday bhāveti?

Cittaṃ ce bhikkhu adhipatīy karitvā labhati samādhiy labhati cittassa ekaggatay: ayaṃ vuccati cittasamādhi. So anuppannānaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ thitīyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaykhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ce cittasamādhi ime ce padhānasaykhārā tad-ekajjhāy abhisayvūhītvā abhisaykhipitvā citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhāro² tveva³ saṅkhyay gacchati.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yay cittaṃ mano mānasay . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāḍadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa thiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ce cittaena iminā ce samādhinā iminā ce pa-

¹ K and B. give full text. See p. 217.

² S^d: °khārā.

³ S^d tve only.

dhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhiti: yā tesā dhammānā iddhi samiddhi ij-jhānā samijjhānā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phu-sana sacchikiriya upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaassa vedanākkhandho sañ-nākkhandho saykhārakkhandho viññāpakkhando.

Iddhipāday bhāveti ti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipāday bhāveti ti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu vimāṃsā-samādhi-padhānasaykhāra-samannāgataṃ iddhipāday bhāveti?

Vimāṃsā ce bhikkhu adhipatiṃ karitvā labhati sama-dhiṃ labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati vimāṃsā-samādhi. So anuppannānā . . . pe¹ . . . uppannānā kusalanā dhammānā tīthiya asammosāya bhīyyobhā-vāya vepullāya bhāvanāya paripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāya-mati viriyā ārabhati cittaṃ paggaḥhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaykhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca vimāṃsā-samādhi ime ca padhānasaykhārā, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamyūhitvā abhisankhipitvā vimāṃsā-samādhipadhānasaykhāro tveva saykhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katama vimāṃsā?

Yā pañña pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammaricayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati vimāṃsā.

Tattha katama samādhi?

Yā cittassa tīthi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katama padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasaṃ viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti imāya ca vimāṃsāya iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati vimāṃsā-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhiti: yā tesā dhammānā iddhi samiddhi ij-jhānā samijjhānā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phu-sana sacchikiriya upasampadā.

¹ K. and B. give full text.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣa vedanākkhandho sañ-
nākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAQ.¹

Cattāro iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-pa-
dhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-
samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhā-
veti, citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhi-
pādaṃ bhāveti, vimayā-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasaman-
nāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasaykhāra-
samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmaṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti
niyyānikaṃ apacayagamiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya pa-
ṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ
dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye chanda-samādhi-padhāna-
saykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kuttakamyatā kusalā dhamma-
chando: ayaṃ vuccati chando.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samā-
dhisambojjhaṃ maggaṃ maggapaṭipannaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiṃ viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvīyāmo
viriyasambojjhaṃ maggaṃ maggapaṭipannaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca chandena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca
padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato,
tena vuccati samādhi-padhāna-saykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhiti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi
ijjhanā samijjhanā labho paṭilabho patti sampatti
phusana sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

¹ K: 'bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adda nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa phasso vedanā . . . pe¹
 . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
 bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu viriyasamādhi-paḍhānasaykhāra-
 samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃniṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti
 niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paḷānāya paṭha-
 māya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivie² eva kamehi . . . pe . . .
 paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhaṃ patipadaṃ
 dandhabhiṇṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye viriya-samādhi-paḍhāna-
 saykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
 viriyasambojjhaṃḡo maggaṃḡaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ
 vuccati viriyaṃ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittaṣṣa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samā-
 dhisambojjhaṃḡo maggaṃḡaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
 vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo paḍhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
 viriyasambojjhaṃḡo maggaṃḡaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
 vuccati paḍhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca viriyena iminā ca samādhina iminā ca
 paḍhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato,
 tena vuccati viriya-samādhi-paḍhānasaykhārasamannāgato
 ti.

Iddhiṭi: yā teṣaṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi
 ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho patilābho patti sampatti
 phusaṇā sacchikiriya upasampada.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa phasso vedanā . . .
 pe . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
 bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu citta-samādhi-paḍhānasaykhāra-
 samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃniṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti

¹ So S^c, K. and B. Cf. Dh. S. § 1.

niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paḡānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyā, vivie' ēva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye citta-samādhi-padhāna-saṃkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā maṇo-viññānapadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittaṣṣa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisaṃbojjhaṃḡo maggaṃḡaṃ maggaṃariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhāna-saṃkhāro?

Yo cetasiḡo viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyamo viriyasambojjhaṃḡo maggaṃḡaṃ maggaṃariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati padhāna-saṃkhāro.

Ii iminā ca cittaṇa iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhāna-saṃkhāreṇa upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati citta-samādhi-padhāna-saṃkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhiti : yā teṣaṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho paṭṭi sampatti phusaṇā sacchikiriya upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti : tathābhūtaṣṣa phassa vedanā . . . pe . . . paggaḡo avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetiti : te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetiti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu vimāṃṣā-samādhi-padhāna-saṃkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paḡānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyā, vivie' ēva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye vimāṃṣā-samādhi-padhāna-saṃkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamā vimāṃṣā?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṃḡo maggaṃḡaṃ maggaṃariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vimāṃṣā.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittaṣṣa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samā-

dhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca vimaṃsaya iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti samupeto upagato samupagato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati vimaṃsā-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhiti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijjhānā samijjhānā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusānā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tatthābhūtassa phasso vedanā . . . pe . . . paggaḥo avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.¹

Cattāro iddhipādā: chandiddhipādo viriyiddhipādo cittiddhipādo vimaṃsiddhipādo.

Tattha katamo chandiddhipādo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmaṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagamiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmīyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhiñṇaṃ, yo tasmaṃ samaye chando chandikata kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chandiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā chandiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo viriyiddhipādo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmaṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagamiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmīyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhiñṇaṃ, yo tasmaṃ samaye cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viriyiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā viriyiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo cittiddhipādo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmaṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti

¹ See *appendix Abhidhammabhājanīyaṃ here as well as below.*

niyyānikāṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, yaṃ tasmiṃ samaye cittaṃ mano māna-saṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāpādhātū : ayaṃ vuccati cittiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā cittiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo vimāṃsiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikāṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, yaṃ tasmiṃ samaye paññaṃ pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggāpariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vimāṃsiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā vimāṃsiddhipādasampayuttā.

ARHIDHAMMAHĀJANĪYAṀ.¹

Cattaro iddhipādā : idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamānāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhi . . .² citta-samādhi . . . vimāṃsā-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamānāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ kati kusala kati akusala kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Kusala yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadhammadhammā ; anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniya ; asaṅkiluṭṭha-asāṅkilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicāra siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicāra. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekkhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Apacayagāmino ; sekha. Appamāṇā ; appamāpārammaṇā ; paṇitā. Sammattaniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā, maggaṇhetukā, na maggādhīpatino. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattaṭṭhā uppādinā ti. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā ; na vattaṭṭhā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatta-bahiddhā ; bahiddhārammaṇā ; anidassana-appaṭighā.

¹ K : 'ohhājaniyaṃ. S^d adds *niṭṭhitaṃ*.

² S^d gives full text.

Vimāṇsiddhipādo hetu; tayo iddhipādā na hetū.¹ Sahe-
tukā; hetusampayuttā. Vimāṇsiddhipādo hetu ceva sahe-
tuko ca; tayo iddhipādā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā
cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Vimāṇsiddhipādo hetu
ceva hetusampayutto ca; tayo iddhipādā na vattabbā hetū
ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca
hetū; tayo iddhipādā na hetū sahetukā. Vimāṇsiddhipādo
na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu sahetuko ti pi.
Sappaccaya; saṅkhatā; anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā;
lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.²

No āsavā; anāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsava
ceva āsavā cāti pi āsavā ceva no ca āsava ti pi; na
vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasam-
payuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe³ . . . no ganthā . . . pe . . .
no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . . no nīvaraṇā
. . . pe . . . no parāmāsa . . . pe . . . sarammaṇā.

Tayo iddhipādā no citta; cittiddhipādo citta;⁴ tayo
iddhipādā cetasikā; cittiddhipādo acetasiko; tayo iddhi-
pādā cittasampayuttā; cittiddhipādo na vattabbo cittaena
sampayutto ti pi cittaena vippayutto ti pi; tayo iddhipādā
cittasaṅsatthā; cittiddhipādo na vattabbo cittaena saṅ-
sattho ti pi cittaena visasaṅsattho ti pi; tayo iddhipādā
cittasamuṭṭhānā, cittiddhipādo no cittasamuṭṭhāno; tayo
iddhipādā cittasahabhūno,⁵ cittiddhipādo no cittasahabhū;⁶
tayo iddhipādā cittaṇuparivattino; cittiddhipādo no citta-
ṇuparivattī; tayo iddhipādā cittasaṅsattha-samuṭṭhānā,
cittiddhipādo no cittasaṅsattha-samuṭṭhāno; tayo iddhi-
pādā cittasaṅsattha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhūno, cittiddhipādo
no cittasaṅsattha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhū; tayo iddhipādā
cittasaṅsattha-samuṭṭhānāṇuparivattino; cittiddhipādo no
cittasaṅsattha-samuṭṭhānāṇuparivattī.

Tayo iddhipādā bhāra; cittiddhipādo ajjhātiko;⁷ no
upādā;⁸ anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā . . . pe . . .⁹ No
kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na
dassanena pahātabbāhetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā-
hetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā, siyā savicārā siyā

¹ S^d hatu always.

² S^d omits these three words.

³ K. omits these . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d inverts the order of these two clauses.

⁵ S^d: "sahabhū."

⁶ K: nupādā. S^d: nopādā.

⁷ S^d: no'pādānā. K: nupādānā. Only B. has . . . pe . . .

avicārā. Siyā sappitika siyā appitika. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā, siyā sukkasahagatā siyā na sukkasahagatā, siyā upekkāsahagatā siyā na upekkāsahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arupāvacarā; apariyāpannā. Niyyānika; niyatā; anuttarā; arajā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

IDDHIPADAVIBHAṆḬO SAMATTO NAVAMO.²

¹ S^d omits.

² K. omits navamo. S^d omits samatto. S^d and B. have niṭṭhito for samatto.

X.

BOJJHAṄGAVIṆHAṄGO.

SATTA bojjhaṅgā : satisaṃbojjhaṅgo dhammavicayasam-bojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisaṃbojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhasambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisaṃbojjhaṅgo ?

Idha bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato cirakatam pi cirabbāsitaṃ pi saritā anu-sarita. Ayaṃ vuccati satisaṃbojjhaṅgo.

So tathā-sato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya vicinati pavicinati¹ parivimamsaṃ āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo.

Tassa taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya vicinato pavicinato² parivimamsaṃ āpajjato āradḍhaṃ hoti viriyaṃ asallinaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati viriyasambojjhaṅgo.³

Āradḍhaviriyassa uppajjati pīti nīrāmisa. Ayaṃ vuccati pītisaṃbojjhaṅgo.

Piṭimanassa kāyo pi passambhati⁴ cittaṃ pi passambhati. Ayaṃ vuccati passaddhisambojjhaṅgo.

Passaddhakāyassa sukhina cittaṃ samādhīyati. Ayaṃ vuccati samādhisambojjhaṅgo.

So tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitaṃ hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati upekkhasambojjhaṅgo.

Satta bojjhaṅgā : satisaṃbojjhaṅgo dhammavicayasam-bojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisaṃbojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhasambojjhaṅgo.

¹ S^d : pavicarati. B : pavicinati pavicarati.

² S^d : pavicarato. B : pavicinato pavicarato.

³ B : viriya² *always*.

⁴ S^d : kāyo ti upassambhati.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango?

Atthi ajjhataṇṇaṃ dhammesu sati, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu sati. Yadā pi ajjhataṇṇaṃ dhammesu sati, tadā pi satisambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu sati, tadā pi satisambojjhagaṇṇaṃ abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo dhammavicayasambojjhango?

Atthi ajjhataṇṇaṃ dhammesu pavicayo, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu pavicayo. Yadā pi ajjhataṇṇaṃ dhammesu pavicayo, tadā pi dhammavicayasambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu pavicayo, tadā pi dhammavicayasambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo viriyasambojjhango?

Atthi kāyikaṇṇaṃ viriyaṇṇaṃ, atthi cetasikaṇṇaṃ viriyaṇṇaṃ. Yadā pi kāyikaṇṇaṃ viriyaṇṇaṃ, tadā pi viriyasambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi cetasikaṇṇaṃ viriyaṇṇaṃ, tadā pi viriyasambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo pītisambojjhango?

Atthi savitakka-savicārā pīti, atthi avitakka-avicārā pīti. Yadā pi savitakka-savicārā pīti, tadā pi pītisambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi avitakka-avicārā pīti, tadā pi pītisambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo passaddhisambojjhango?

Atthi kāyappassaddhi, atthi cittappassaddhi. Yadā pi kāyappassaddhi, tadā pi passaddhisambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi cittappassaddhi, tadā pi passaddhisambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo samādhisambojjhango?

Atthi savitakka-savicāro samādhi, atthi avitakka-avicāro samādhi. Yadā pi savitakka-savicāro samādhi, tadā pi samādhisambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi avitakka-avicāro samādhi, tadā pi samādhisambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo upekkhasambojjhango?

Atthi ajjhataṇṇaṃ dhammesu upekkhā, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu upekkhā. Yadā pi ajjhataṇṇaṃ dhammesu upekkhā, tadā pi upekkhasambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu upekkhā, tadā pi upekkhasambojjhango abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe¹ . . . upekkhasambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo?

Idha bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanisitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparipāmiṃ, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . upekkhasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanisitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparipāmiṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṂ.²

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe¹ . . . upekkhasambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katame satta bojjhaṅgā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṅgamiṃ diṭṭhigataṃ paṇānaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc'eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye satta bojjhaṅgā honti: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekkhasambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo?

Ya sati anuesati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo?

Ya pañña pajānaṇā . . . pe⁴ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammaditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo viriyasambojjhaṅgo?

Yo cetāsiko viriyarambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viriyasambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo pītisambojjhaṅgo?

Ya pīti pāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vīṭi odaggaṃ attamanatā cittaassa pītisambojjhaṅgo: ayaṃ vuccati pītisambojjhaṅgo.

¹ S^d and B give full text.

² K: "bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds nīṭṭhitaṃ.

³ Cf. below p. 250, and Dh. S. § 292.

Tattha katamo passaddhisambojjhango ?

Yā vedanākkhandhassa saññākkhandhassa saṅkhārakkhandhassa viññānakkhandhassa passaddhi paṭippassaddhi passambhanā patippassambhanā patippassambhitattay¹ passaddhisambojjhango : ayaṃ vuccati passaddhisambojjhango.

Tattha katamo samādhisambojjhango ?

Yā cittassa thiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati samādhisambojjhango.

Tattha katamo upekkhasambojjhango ?

Yā upekkhā upekkhanā² ajjupekkhanā majjhattatā citta-ssa upekkhasambojjhango : ayaṃ vuccati upekkhasambojjhango.

Ime vuccanti satta bojjhanga. Avasesā dhammā sattahi bojjhangehi sampayuttā.

Satta bojjhanga : satisambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekkhasambojjhango.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaya jhānaṃ upasampajja vibarati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhinnaṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammā sati satisambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhango. Avasesā dhammā satisambojjhaggasampayuttā . . . pe . . . avasesā dhammā dhammavicayasambojjhaggasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā viriyasambojjhaggasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā pītisambojjhaggasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā passaddhisambojjhaggasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā samādhisambojjhaggasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo upekkhasambojjhango ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaya jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhinnaṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye upekkhā upekkhanā ajjupekkhanā majjhattatā citta-ssa upekkhasambojjhango : ayaṃ vuccati upekkhasambojjhango. Avasesā dhammā upekkhasambojjhaggasampayuttā.

¹ Sd : paṭipassambhitattayaṃ.

² Sd omits.

Satta bojjhaggā: satisambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katame satta bojjhaggā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃgamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnāṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ samaye satta bojjhaggā honti: satisambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: satisambojjhango maggaṃgāṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhango . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamo upekkhāsambojjhango?

Yā upekkhā upekkhanā² ajjuhekkhanā majjhataṭṭa cittaṃ upekkhāsambojjhango: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhāsambojjhango.

Ime vuccanti satta bojjhaggā. Avasesā dhammā sattahi bojjhaggehi sampayuttā.

Satta bojjhaggā: satisambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃgamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnāṃ suññataṃ³; yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhango maggaṃgāṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhango. Avasesā dhammā satisambojjhaggasampayuttā . . . pe . . . avasesā dhammā

¹ S^d rehearses the names of the intermediate Bojjhaggas.

² So S^d.

³ S^d omits.

dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā viriyasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā
 dhammā pītisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā passaddhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā
 dhammā samādhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo upekkhasambojjhaṅgo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti
 niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭha-
 māya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
 paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ
 dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .
 avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokut-
 tarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākāṃ
 vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasam-
 pajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ suññatā¹;
 yā tasmīṃ samaye upekkhā upekkhāna ajjhupekkhāna maj-
 jhattatā cittaassa upekkhasambojjhaṅgo: ayaṃ vuccati upe-
 kkhasambojjhaṅgo. Avasesā dhammā upekkhā sambojjhaṅga-
 sampayuttā.

ARHIDHAMMABHĪJANĪYAṂ.²

Satta bojjhaṅga: satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicaya-
 sambojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅga pītisambojjhaṅgo pas-
 saddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhasamboj-
 jhaṅgo.

Sattamaṃ bojjhaṅgaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
 avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siya kusalā siya avyākata. Pītisambojjhaṅgo sukhāya
 vedanāya sampayutto; cha bojjhaṅgā siya sukhāya vedan-
 āya sampayuttā siya adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sam-
 payuttā. Siya vipākā siya vipākadhammadhammā;
 anupādinna-anupādāniyā. Asaṅkiliṭṭha-asankilesikā. Siya
 savitakka-savicāra siya avitakka-vicāramattā siya avitakka-
 avicāra. Pītisambojjhaṅgo pītisahagato, sukkhasahagato,
 na upekkhā sahagatā; cha bojjhaṅgā siya pītisahagatā siya
 sukkhasahagatā siya upekkhasahagatā. Neva dassanena na
 bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya
 pahātabbahetukā. Siya apacayagāmino siya neva ācaya-
 gāmino na apacayagāmino. Siya sekkhā siya asekkhā.
 Appamāṇā; appamāṇarammaṇā; paṇitā. Siya sammata-

¹ S^a omits.

² K: 'bhājanīyaṃ. S^a adds niṭṭhitāṃ.

taniyatā, siyā aniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā; siyā magga-hetukā siyā maggādhīpatino siyā na vattabbā magga-hetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appatighā.

Dhammavicayasambojjhango hetu; cha bojjhaggā na hetū.¹ Sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Dhammavicaya-sambojjhango hetu ceva sahetuko ca; cha bojjhaggā na vattabbā hetu ceva sahetuko cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Dhammavicayasambojjhango hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca; cha bojjhaggā na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Cha bojjhaggā na hetū sahetukā; dhammavicaya-bojjhango na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu sahetuko ti pi. Sappacayā; saṅkhatā; anidassanā; appatighā; arupā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā; anāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavā cāti pi, āsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṃyojana . . . pe² . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nivarapā . . . no paramāsa . . . sarammanā.

No citta; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; oittisaṃsatthā; cittasamutthānā; cittasahabhuno; cittānuparivattino; cittasāṃsatthā-samutthānā; cittasāṃsatthā-samutthānā-sahabhuno; cittasāṃsatthā-samutthānā-nuparivattino.

Bāhirā. No upadā;³ anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā . . .⁴ No kilesā . . .⁵

Na dassanena pahātabbā; na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā; na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā, siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Pitisambojjhango appitiko; cha bojjhaggā siyā sappitikā siyā appitikā. Pitisambojjhango na pītisahagato; cha bojjhaggā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Pitisambojjhango sukhasahagato; cha bojjhaggā

¹ Sd: hetu always.

² B. has . . . pe . . . throughout. K and S² have no break.

³ K and S²: nupadā. * K omits No. * S²: kilesikā.

siyā sukkasahagatā siyā na sukkasahagatā. Pīṭisamboj-
jhanggo na upekkhāsahagato; eha bojjhaggā siyā upekkhāsa-
hagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā;
apariyāpanna. Siyā niyyānikā¹ siyā anīyyānikā; siyā
niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; arāya ti.

PAÑHĀPUSCHAKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.²

BOJJHANGAVIBHAṄGO SAMATTO DASAMO.³

¹ S^d: niyyānikā.

² K. omits niṭṭhitaṇ.

³ S^d and B. omit samatto. K. and B omit dasamo.

XI.

MAOGAVIBHAṬṬO.

Ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsankappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī.

Tattha katama sammādiṭṭhi?

Dukkhe ñaṇaṃ dukkhasamudaya ñaṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe ñaṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminīyaṃ paṭipadāya ñaṇaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsankappo?

Nekkhammasankappo, ayaṃ padasankappo, avihiṃsā-sankappo: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsankappo.

Tattha katama sammāvācā?

Musāvāda veramaṇi, piṣuṇaya vācāya veramaṇi, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇi, samphappalāpa veramaṇi: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Papaṭipātā¹ veramaṇi, adinnādāna veramaṇi, kāmesu micchacāra veramaṇi: ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo?

Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvitaṃ kappeti: ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ papakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppadāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ² ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ papakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahāya . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppadāya . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ thitiya asammosaṃ bhāvaṃ bhāvaṃ vepullāya bhāvaṃ paripūriya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

¹ S^d: paṇātipātā.

² B: viriyaṃ *always*.

³ K. and B. do not condense.

paṭhamay jhānay upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ
dandhabhūṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti:
sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamaḍhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . amoho dhamma-
vicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo mag-
gaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsankappo?

Yo takko vitakko sankappo appanā vyappanā cetaso
abhinīropanā sammāsankappo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyā-
pannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsankappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Yā catūhi vaciduccaritehi āraṭi viratī paṭiviratī vera-
maṇi akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo
setughāto sammāvācā maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ:
ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Yā tīhi kāyaduccaritehi āraṭi viratī paṭiviratī veramaṇi
akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto
sammākammanto maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājivo?

Yā micchā-ājivā āraṭi viratī paṭiviratī veramaṇi akiriyaṃ
akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto
sammā-ājivo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati sammā-ājivo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasiṃ viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāseṭṭhi?

Yā seṭṭhi anusseṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāseṭṭhi satisam-
bojjhaṅgaṃ maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati
sammāseṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsamaḍhi?

Yā cittaassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamaḍhi samaḍhi-
sambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati sammāsamaḍhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā
aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena sampayutta.

Pañcangiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsankappo
sammāvāyāmo sammāseṭṭhi sammāsamaḍhi.

¹ Dh. S. § 292 *fol.*

Tattha katamo pañcaggaiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmañ samaye lokuttarañ jhānañ bhāveti niyyānikañ apacagayāmiñ dīṭṭhigatānañ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadañ dandhābhinnāñ, tasmañ samaye pañcaggaiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsankappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaggāy maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsankappo?

Yo takko vitakko saykappo . . . pe . . . maggaggāy maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ vuccati sammāsankappo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaggāy maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaggāy maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaggāy maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayañ vuccati pañcaggaiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā pañcaggaikena maggena sampayutta.

Pañcaggaiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsankappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idhi bhikkhu yasmañ samaye lokuttarañ jhānañ bhāveti niyyānikañ apacagayāmiñ dīṭṭhigatānañ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadañ dandhābhinnāñ, yā tasmañ samaye paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaggāy maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi. Avasesā dhammā sammādiṭṭhiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsankappena sampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāvāyāmena sampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsatiyā sampayuttā.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacaya-gāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pabānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyaṃ vivice¹ eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye cittaṃsa tṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi, samādhisaṃbojjhaṃgo, maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi. Avasesā dhammā sammāsamādhinaṃ sampayuttā.

Aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacaya-gāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pabānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyaṃ, vivice¹ eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusala. Tass¹ eva lokuttaraṃsa kusalaṃsa jhānaṃsa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice¹ eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha¹ katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā pañna pajānana . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo . . . sammāvācā . . . sammākammaṃto . . . sammā-ajivo . . . sammāvāyāmo . . . sammāsati . . .

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittaṃsa tṭhiti . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisaṃbojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcagīko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo pañcagīko maggo?

¹ K. and B. omit the following analysis, going on to Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttaraṃ kusalaṃ jhānaṃ katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ samaye pañcagiko maggo hoti: sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamaḍhi.¹

Ayaṃ vuccati pañcagiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā pañcagikena maggena sampayutta.

Pañcagiko maggo: sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamaḍhi.

Tattha katamā sammāditṭhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttaraṃ kusalaṃ jhānaṃ katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ suññataṃ; yaṃ tasmīṃ samaye paññā pajananaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhango maggaṃ maggaṃ maggaṃ pariyaṇṇaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāditṭhi. Avasesā dhammā sammāditṭhiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsaṅkappena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāvāyāmena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsatiyā sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā sammāsamaḍhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

¹ S¹ here repeats the analysis above, p. 238. K. and B. again omit it.

avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. 'Tass' eva lokut-
tarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākāṇ
vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇ jhānaṇ upa-
sampaṇṇa viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇ dandhābhinnāṇ
suññataṇ; yā taṁsiṇ samaye cittaṇa tithi¹ saññhiti
avatthiti avisāhāro avikkhepo āvisāhaṭamaṇasatā samatho
samādhindriyaṇ samādhibalāṇ sammāsamaḍhi samādhī-
sambojjhaṇṇo maggaṇṇaṇ magga-pariyāpannaṇ; ayaṇ
vuccati sammāsamaḍhi. Avaseṇa dhammā sammāsama-
dhinā sampayutta.

ABHIDHAMMAHĪJANĪYAṇ.²

Ariyo atthangiko maggo, seyyathidaṇ: sammāditthi
sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-
ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamaḍhi.

Atthannaṇ maggaṇṇaṇ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siya kusalā siya avyakatā. Sammāsaṅkappo sukhāya
vedanāya sampayutto; satta maggaṇṇa siya sukhāya
vedanāya sampayutta siya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya
sampayutta. Siya vipakā siya vipakadhammadhammā.
Anupādinnā; anupādāniya; asaṅkiliṭṭha-asāṅkileesikā.

Sammāsaṅkappo avitakka-vicāramatto; satta maggaṇṇa
siya savitakka-savicārā siya avitakka-vicāramattā siya
avitakka-avicārā. Sammāsaṅkappo pitisaḥagato, sukha-
saḥagato, na upekkhasaḥagato; satta maggaṇṇa siya
pitisaḥagatā siya sukkhasaḥagatā siya upekkhasaḥagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva
dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Siya apacayaḡāmino siya neva ācayaḡāmino na apacaya-
ḡāmino. Siya sekkhā siya asekkhā. Appamāṇā; appa-
mānārammaṇā. Paṇitā. Siya sammattaniyatā siya
aniyatā. Na maggaṇṇaṇ; siya maggaḡhetukā siya
maggādhīpatino siya na vattabbā maggaḡhetukā ti pi
maggādhīpatino ti pi.

Siya uppannā siya anuppannā siya uppādino. Siya
atitā siya anāgata siya paccuppannā. Na vattabbā atitā-
rammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannā-
rammaṇā ti pi. Siya ajjhata siya bahiddhā siya
ajjhatabhiddhā. Bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appa-
tighā.

¹ S^o contracts formula.

² K: 'bhājanīyaṇ. S^o adds nīṭṭhitāṇ.

Sammāditṭhi hetu; satta maggaṅgā na hetu¹; sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Sammāditṭhi hetu ceva sahetukā ca; satta maggaṅgā na vattabbā hetu¹ ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetu. Sammāditṭhi hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca; satta maggaṅgā na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu. Satta maggaṅgā na hetu sahetukā; sammāditṭhi na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi, na hetu sahetukā ti pi.

Sappaccayā; saṅkhatā; anidassanā; appatighā; arūpa; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā; anāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavā cāti pi, āsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nivarapā . . . no parāmāsa . . . sāmmanā.

No citta; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittasamsatṭha; cittasamutthānā; cittasahabbuno; cittānuparivattino; cittasamsatṭha-samutthānā; cittasamsatṭha-samutthānā-sahabbuno; cittasamsatṭha-samutthānānuparivattino.

Bāhirā; no upādā;² anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā . . . pe . . .³ No kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbasahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbasahetukā.

Sammāsaṅkappo avitakko; satta maggaṅgā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Sammāsaṅkappo savicāro; satta maggaṅgā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Sammāsaṅkappo appitiko; satta maggaṅgā siyā appitikā siyā appitikā. Sammāsaṅkappo pītisahagato; satta maggaṅgā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Sammāsaṅkappo sukkasahagato; satta maggaṅgā siyā sukkasahagatā siyā na sukkasahagatā.⁴ Sammāsaṅkappo na upekkhasahagato; satta maggaṅgā siyā upekkhasahagatā siyā na upekkhasahagatā.

¹ S^d: hetu *alacaya*.

² K: rupādā. S^d: nopādā.

³ K and S^d: nupādānā. Both omit both pe's.

⁴ S^d omits this sentence.

Na kāmāvacarā; na rūpāvacarā; na arūpāvacarā;
 speriyaṣāṇṇā. Siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyānikā; siyā
 niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAG.¹

MAGGAVIHĀGO SAMATTO EKĀDASAKO.²

¹ S^d omits.

² S^d omits samatto. K. and B. omit ekādasako. B. has
 nittitho.

XII.

JHĀNAVIBHAṄḠO.

[Mātikā.]

Idha bhikkhu pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati acāragocarasampanno aṇṇamattesu vajesu bhayaṇassāvi samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, indriyesu guttadvāro bhojane maddānū, pubbarattāpararattay jāgarīyaṇuyogam anuyutto,¹ sātaccay nespakkay bodhipakkhikāṇaṃ dhammāṇaṃ bhavaṇṇuyogamaṇuyutto. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī² hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī² hoti, sammāñjite pasārīte sampajānakārī² hoti, saṅghātipattacivaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī² hoti, asite³ pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī² hoti, uccārapassava-kamme sampajānakārī² hoti, gate thīte nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tughibhāve sampajānakārī² hoti. So vivittay senāsanaṃ bhajati araṇṇay rukkhamūlaṃ pabbatay kandaṃ⁴ gīriguhaṃ susāṇaṃ vanapatthay⁵ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuṇḍay appasaddaṃ appaniggghosaṃ vijanavātaṃ manussarāhaseyyakaṃ paṭisallānasārūpaṃ.⁶ So araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññagāragato vā nisidati pallaṅkay abhujitvā ujjuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya⁷ parimukhaṃ satij upatthapetvā. So abhijjhay lokaṃ pabhaya vigatābhijjhena cetasa viharati, abhijjhaya cittaṃ parisodheti, vyāpādapadosaṃ pabhaya avyāpāpācitto viharati, sabbaṃpāpābhūtahitāṇakampī⁸ vyāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti; thinamiddhaṃ⁹ pabhaya vigatathinamiddho viharati, aloka-saṇṇi sato sampajāno thinamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pabhaya anuddhato viharati, ajjhataṃ

¹ K and S^d insert a second yutto.² S^d: *kārī.³ So two S^d.⁴ S^d: asite.⁵ S^d: pabbatakandaṃ.⁶ B: vanapatthay.⁷ S^d and B: *sārūpaṃ.⁸ S^d: paṇidhāya.⁹ K. omits.¹⁰ B: thinamiddhaṃ always.

vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuṇṇa cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchag pahāya tinnavicikiecho viharati, akathaykathi kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ¹ parisodheti. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbaliḅkarane,² vivice³ eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkag savicārāg vivekajag pītisukhag paṭhamag jhānag upasampajja viharati; vitakkavicārānag vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanag cetaso ekodibhāvag avitakkag avicārāg samādhijag pītisukhag duttiyag jhānag upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca viragā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā āeikkhanti; upekkhako satimā sukhavihāri ti⁴ tatiyag jhānag upasampajja viharati; sukhassa ca paṇānā dukkhassa ca paṇānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānag atthagama⁵ adukkhamasukhag⁶ upekkhasatipārisuddhiḃ⁷ catutthag jhānag upasampajja viharati; sabbaso rūpasaññānag samatikkamaṃ paṭighasaññānag atthagama⁸ nānattasaññānag amanasikāra: ananto ākāso ti ākāsañāñcāyatanañ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso ākāsañāñcāyatanañ samatikkamma: anantañ viññāṇaṃ ti viññāṇañcāyatanañ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanañ samatikkamma: natthi kiñceti ākiñcaññāyatanañ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanañ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanañ upasampajja viharati.

MĀTIKĀ NITTITĀ.⁹

Idhāti: imissā dīṭṭhiyā imissā khantiyā imissā ruciya imasmiṃ ādāye imasmiṃ dhamme imasmiṃ vināye imasmiṃ dhammavināye imasmiṃ pāvācane imasmiṃ brahmacariye imasmiṃ satthu sāsane, tena voccati idhāti.

Bhikkhāti: samaññāya bhikkhu, paññāya bhikkhu, bhikkhatiti bhikkhu, bhikkhako ti bhikkhu, bhikkhācariyag ajjhupagato ti bhikkhu, bhinnapatadharoti bhikkhu, bhindati pāpake akusale dhamme ti bhikkhu, bhinnattā pāpakānag akusalānag dhammānag bhikkhu,

¹ S^d: cittaṃ. In the three preceding instances, S^d: citta-parisodheti.

² S^d: dubbali^o.

³ S^d: sukhag vihāri ti.

⁴ S^d: atthagama.

⁵ S^d: adukkhañ asukhañ.

⁶ S^d: parisuddhiḃ.

⁷ K. and B omit nittitā.

odhiso kilesānaṃ pahānā bhikkhu, anodhiso kilesānaṃ pahānā bhikkhu, sekho bhikkhu, asekho bhikkhu, neva sekho māsekho bhikkhu, aggo bhikkhu, bhadro bhikkhu, maṇḍo bhikkhu, sāro bhikkhu, samaggena saṃghena ṇatticatutthena kammaṇa akuppena tñānārahena upasampanno ti bhikkhu.

Pātimokkhaṃ ti: eidaṃ patitṭhā ādi caraṇaṃ saṃyamo saṃvaro mukhaṃ pamokhaṃ¹ kusalanāṃ dhammanāṃ samāpattiya.

Saṃvaro ti: kāyiko avitikkamo² vācasiko avitikkamo kāyikavācasiko avitikkamo.

Saṃvuto ti: imina pātimokkhasaṃvarena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato upapanno samupapanno samannāgato, tena vuccati pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ācāragocarasampanno ti: atthi ācāro, atthi anācāro.

Tattha katamo anācāro?

Kāyiko vitikkamo vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo: ayaṃ vuccati anācāro. Sabbam pi dussīlyaṃ anācāro. Idh' ekacco vejjadānena³ vā pattadānena vā pupphadānena vā phaladānena vā sinānadānena vā dantakattadānena vā pātukamyatāya⁴ vā muggasūpatāya⁵ vā paribhaṭṭatāya⁶ vā jaṃghapesanikena⁷ vā aññataraññatarena buddhapatikutṭhena micchā-ājivena jīvitāṃ kappeti: ayaṃ vuccati anācāro.

Tattha katamo ācāro?

Kāyiko avitikkamo, vācasiko avitikkamo, kāyikavācasiko avitikkamo:⁸ ayaṃ vuccati ācāro. Sabbo pi sīlasaṃvaro ācāro. Idh' ekacco na vejjadānena³ na pattadānena na pupphadānena na phaladānena na sinānadānena na dantakattadānena na pātukamyatāya⁴ na muggasūpatāya⁵ na paribhaṭṭatāya⁶ na jaṃghapesanikena⁷ na aññataraññatarena buddhapatikutṭhena micchā-ājivena jīvitāṃ kappeti: ayaṃ vuccati ācāro.

Gocaro ti: atthi gocaro, atthi agocaro.

Tattha katamo agocaro?

¹ B: mokhaṃ pamokhaṃ

² B: avitikkamo *always*.

³ S^d: vejjadānena.

⁴ S^d and B: cātukamyatāya.

⁵ S^d: muggasūpatāya; B: muggasūpyatāya.

⁶ S^d: paribhaṭṭatāya.

⁷ S^d: jaṃghapesaniyena.

⁸ S^d omits these two words.

Idh¹ ekacco vesiyāgocaro vā hoti, vidhavāgocaro² vā³ thullakumārigocaro⁴ vā paṇḍakagocaro vā bhikkhunigocaro⁵ vā paṇāgaragocaro vā, saṃsattho viharatī rājūhi rājamahāmattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi ananulomikena gihisaṃsaggena,⁶ yāni vā pana tāni kulāni assaddhāni appasannāni anopānabhūtāni⁷ akkosakaparibhāsakāni anatthakāmāni abhitakāmāni aphāsukāmāni ayogakkhemakāmāni bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhūninaṃ upāsakanāṃ upāsikanāṃ, tatthārūpāni kulāni sevati bhajati payirūpāsati: ayaṃ vuccati agocaro.

Tattha kutamo gocaro?

Idh¹ ekacco na vesiyāgocaro hoti na vidhavāgocaro² na thullakumārigocaro³ na paṇḍakagocaro na bhikkhunigocaro na paṇāgaragocaro asattho⁴ viharatī rājūhi rājamahāmattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi ananulomikena gihisaṃsaggena⁵ yāni vā pana tāni kulāni saddhāni pasannāni opānabhūtāni kāsavapajjotāni isivātaparivātāni⁶ atthakāmāni hitakāmāni phāsukāmāni yogakkhemakāmāni bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhūninaṃ upāsakanāṃ upāsikanāṃ tatthārūpāni kulāni sevati bhajati payirūpāsati: ayaṃ vuccati gocaro.

Iti iminā ca ācārena iminā ca gocarena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati ācāragocarasampanno ti.

Apumattesu¹² vajjesu bhayadassāvi ti: tattha katame apumatta vajjā?

Yāni tāni vajjāni appamattakāni oramattakāni lahusāni lahusammatāni saṃyamakaraṇiyyāni saṃvarakaraṇiyyāni cittuppadakaraṇiyyāni manasikaraṇapātibaddhāni: ime vuccanti apumatta vajjā. Iti imesu apumattesu vajjesu vajjadassāvi ca hoti bhayadassāvi ca ādinavadassāvi¹⁴ ca nissaraṇadassāvi ca, tena vuccati apumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvi ti.

¹ K. and S^d: vesiya^o and vidhava^o.

² S^d has hoti after each vā.

³ B: thullakumārī^o.

⁴ B: bhikkhuni^o.

⁵ S^d and B. omit gihī.

⁶ K. omits. S^d: anopānā^o.

⁷ S^d: vidhava^o here only.

⁸ S^d: thullakumārīya^o here only.

⁹ K: na saṃsattho.

¹⁰ So K. also.

¹¹ K: kāsavappaj^o.

¹² S^d: isivātapati^o. B: isivātapati^o. Cf. J. iii. 142; Sad. S. 41; Smp. 316; MBV. 114; Mil. 19; Mil. transl. I. 30, n 1.

¹³ S^d: Anu^o always.

¹⁴ B: ādinava^o.

Samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesūti:
tattha katamā sikkhā?

Cetasso sikkhā: bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhusikkhā bhikkhunīnaṃ bhikkhunīsikkhā upāsakānaṃ upāsakasikkhā upāsikānaṃ upāsikasikkhā. Ima vuccanti sikkhāyo. Iti imāsu sikkhāsu sabbena sabbāṃ sabbathā sabbāṃ asesaṃ nissesaṃ samādāya vattati, tena vuccati samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesūti.

Indriyesu guttadvāro ti: atthi indriyesu guttadvārata, atthi indriyesu¹ aguttadvārata.

Tattha katamā indriyesu² aguttadvārata?

Idh' ekacco cakkhuna rūpaṃ³ disvā nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikarapaṇaṃ enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassaṃ pāpakaṃ akusalaṃ dhammā anvāssa-veyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati; sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sayitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikarapaṇaṃ enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassaṃ pāpakaṃ akusalaṃ dhammā anvāssa-veyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati: yā imesaṃ ehaṇṇaṃ indriyānaṃ agutti agopanaṃ anārakkho asaṃvaro: ayaṃ vuccati indriyesu aguttadvārata.

Tattha katamā indriyesu guttadvārata?

Idh' ekacco cakkhuna rūpaṃ⁴ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikarapaṇaṃ enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassaṃ pāpakaṃ akusalaṃ dhammā anvāssa-veyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati; sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sayitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikarapaṇaṃ enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassaṃ pāpakaṃ akusalaṃ dhammā anvāssa-veyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati: yā imesaṃ ehaṇṇaṃ indriyānaṃ gutti gopanaṃ arakkho saṃvaro: ayaṃ vuccati

¹ B: omits this indriyesu.

² S^d omits.

³ S^d: rūpā. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 1345, 1347.

⁴ So S^d.

indriyesu guttadvārātā. Imāya indriyesu guttadvārātāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammānāgato, tena vuccati indriyesu guttadvārā ti.

Bhojane mattaññū ti: atthi bhojane mattaññutā, atthi bhojane¹ amattaññutā.

Tattha katamā bhojane amattaññutā?

Idh' ekacco uppaṭṭisaykhā ayoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti dāvāya manāya maṇḍanāya vibhūsanāya: yā tattha asantuttṛhitā amattaññutā uppaṭṭisaykhā bhojane: ayam vuccati bhojane amattaññutā.

Tattha katamā bhojane mattaññutā?

Idh' ekacco paṭṭisaykhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti neva dāvāya na madaya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad eva imassa kāyassa tṛtiya yāpanāya vihiṃsūparatīyā brahmacariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇaṃ ca vedanaṃ paṭṭisaykhāmi navañ ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yatrā ca me bhavissati anavajjātā ca phasuvihāro cāti: yā tattha santuttṛhitā mattaññutā paṭṭisaykhā bhojane: ayam vuccati bhojane mattaññutā. Imāya bhojane mattaññutāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammānāgato, tena vuccati bhojane mattaññū ti.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu pubbarattipararattay jāgariyaṇuyogamanuyutto hoti?

Idha bhikkhu divasaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaranīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyaṃ paṭhamam yamaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaranīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyaṃ majjhimam yamaṃ dakkhiṇena passena sihasēyyam kappeti pādena pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno uttānasaññay manasikaritvā, rattiyaṃ pacchimam yamaṃ pacceṭṭhāya caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaranīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti. Evaṃ bhikkhu pubbarattipararattay jāgariyaṇuyogamanuyutto hoti.²

Sātaccan ti: yo cetasaiko viriyārambho . . pe³ . . . sammavāyamo.

Nepakkān ti: yā pañña pajānaṇā . . . pe⁴ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi.

Bodhipakkhikānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanānyogamanuyutto ti: tattha katame bodhipakkhikā dhammā?⁵

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhāsam-

¹ S^d and B omit.

² K. and S^d: vihiṃsup^o.

³ B. omits hoti.

⁴ See page 217.

⁵ See next page.

bojjhaṅgo: ime vuccanti bodhipakkhiṅkṛā dhammā. Iti ime¹ bodhipakkhiṅkṛā dhamme āsevati bhaveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati bodhipakkhiṅkānaṃ dhammānaṃ² bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto ti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakāri³ hoti, āloketi viloketi sampajānakāri hoti, sammāñjete pasārete sampajānakāri hoti, saṃghātipattacivaradhāreṇa sampajānakāri hoti, asite pite⁴ khāyite sayite sampajānakāri hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakāri hoti, gate thite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakāri hoti?

Idha bhikkhu sato sampajāno abhikkamati,⁵ sato sampajāno paṭikkamati, sato sampajāno āloketi, sato sampajāno viloketi, sato sampajāno sammāñjati, sato sampajāno pasāreti, sato sampajānakāri hoti saṃghātipattacivaradhāreṇa, sato sampajānakāri hoti asite pite⁴ khāyite sayite, sato sampajānakāri hoti uccārapassāvakamme, sato sampajānakāri hoti gate thite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave.

Sato ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati⁶ paṭissati sati saragatā dhāraṇatā apilāpamatā asammusanatā⁷ sati satindriyaṃ satibalaṃ sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Sampajāno ti: tattha katamaṃ sampajānaṃ?

Yā pañña pajānaṃ vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇaṃ upalakkhaṇaṃ paccupalakkhaṇaṃ paṇḍiceyaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyā cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā paripāyikā vipassanā sampajānaṃ patoto pañña paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññasatthaṃ paññāpāsādo pañña-āloko pañña-obhāso pañña-pajjoto pañña-ratanāṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajānaṃ.

Iti imāya ca satiya iminā ca sampajānāna upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato. Evaṃ bhikkhu sato sampajāno abhikkamati,⁸ sato sampajāno paṭikkamati, sato sampajāno āloketi, sato sampajāno viloketi, sato sampajāno sammāñjati, sato sampajāno pasāreti, sato sampajānakāri hoti saṃghātipattacivaradhāreṇa, sato

¹ B: Iti te. K. omits iti ime.

² S^d has bodhipakkhiyānaṃ dhammānaṃ.

³ So S^d also, but thrice 'kāri. Cf. above, p. 244.

⁴ S^d: asite always. B: pite.

⁵ K: caṅkamati.

⁶ S^d contracts this and next answer as usual.

⁷ B: asayamusanatā.

⁸ So also K.

sampajānakāri hoti asite pite khāyite sāyite, sato sampajānakāri hoti uccārapassāvakkamhe, sato sampajānakāri hoti gate thite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṅghibhāve ti.¹

Vivittan ti: santike ce pi senāsanay hoti tañ ca anākinay² gahattṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taṃ vivittay. Dūre ce pi senāsanay hoti tañ ca anākinay² gahattṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taṃ vivittay.

Senāsanān ti: mañco pi senāsanay, piṭham³ pi senāsanay, bhisi pi senāsanay, bimbohanam⁴ pi senāsanay, viḥāro pi senāsanay, addhayogo pi senāsanay, pāsādo pi senāsanay, aṭṭo pi senāsanay, mālo⁵ pi senāsanay, leṇam⁶ pi senāsanay, guḥa pi senāsanay, rukkhāmūlam pi⁷ senāsanay, veḷugumbo pi senāsanay, yathā vā pana bhikkho paṭikkamanti sabbam etay senāsanay.

Bhajatīti: imay vivittay senāsanay bhajati sambhajati sevati nisevati saṃsevati, tena vuccati bhajatīti.⁸

Araññān ti: nikkhamitvā bahi-indakhilā⁹ sabbam etay araññay.

Rukkhāmūlan ti: rukkhāmūlay yeva rukkhāmūlay. Pabbato yeva pabbato. Kandara yeva kandara. Giriguḥa yeva giriguḥa. Susānay yeva susānay. Abbhokāso yeva abbhokāso. Palālapuñjo¹⁰ yeva palālapuñjo.

Vanapatthan¹¹ ti: durānam¹² etay senāsanāy adhivacanay. Vanapatthan ti vanasandānam etay senāsanāy adhivacanay. Vanapatthan ti bhisānakānam¹³ etay senāsanāy adhivacanay. Vanapatthan ti salomahāyānam etay senāsanāy adhivacanay. Vanapatthan ti pariyantānam etay senāsanāy adhivacanay. Vanapatthan ti na manussupacārānam etay senāsanāy adhivacanay. Vanapatthan ti durabhisambhāvānam etay senāsanāy adhivacanay.

Appasaddan ti: santike ce pi senāsanay hoti tañ ca anākinay gahattṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taṃ appasadday. Dūre ce pi senāsanay hoti tañ ca anākinay gahattṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taṃ appasadday.

Appanigghosan ti: yad eva taṃ appasadday tad eva taṃ appanigghosay, yad eva taṃ appanigghosay

¹ K. and B. omit ti. B. adds sampajānakāri hoti.

² K: anākinay.

³ K and B: piṭhay.

⁴ K: bimbohanay. B: bibbohanay.

⁵ B: mālo.

⁶ K: leṇay. B: leṇay.

⁷ K and B: "mūlay.

⁸ S^d and B: vuccati vivittay senāsanay bhajatīti.

⁹ B: indakhilā.

¹⁰ S^d: "puñjāy.

¹¹ B: vanapattan always.

¹² S^d: durānay.

¹³ B: bhisana^o.

tad eva taṃ vijanavūtaṃ, yad eva taṃ vijanavūtaṃ tad eva taṃ manussarāhaseyyakaṃ, yad eva taṃ manussarāhaseyyakaṃ tad eva taṃ paṭisaṃsaṃsārupaṃ.¹

Araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suṇṇāgāragato vā ti: araṇṇagato vā hoti rukkhamaḷagato vā suṇṇāgāragato vā.

Nisidati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ti: nisīno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā.

Ujuga kāyaṃ paṇidhāyāti: ujuko hoti kāyo thito paṇibhito.

Parimukhaṃ satig upatthapetvā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati. Ayaṃ sati upatthitā hoti supatthitā nāsikagge vā mukhamimutte vā, tena vuccati parimukhaṃ satig upatthapetvā ti.

Abhiijjhāṃ loke pahāyāti: tattha katamā abhiijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhiijjhā.

Tattha katamo loko?

Pañcupādānakkhandhā loko: ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Ayaṃ abhiijjhā imamhi loke santā hoti samitā vūpasanta atthaggatā abhātthaggatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā,² tena vuccati abhiijjhāṃ loke pahāyāti.

Vigatābhiijjhena cetasā ti: tattha katamā cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ . . . pe³ . . . tājā mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ vigatābhiijjhāṃ hoti, tena vuccati vigatābhiijjhena cetasā ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati paleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Abhiijjhāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti: tattha katamā abhiijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhiijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ . . . pe³ . . . tājā mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya abhiijjhāya sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati abhiijjhāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

¹ S¹ and B: °sārappaṃ.

² S¹: vyantikatā *always*.

³ See above, p. 144.

Vyāpādapadosaṃ pahāyāti: atthi vyāpādo, atthi padoso.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo?

Yo cittaṣṣa aghāto paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittaṣṣa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhaṇā kujjhitattaṃ doso dussanā dussitattaṃ¹ vyāpatti vyāpajjānā vyāpajjitattaṃ² virodho paṭivirodho candikkaṃ asuropo anattamanatā cittaṣṣa: ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādo.

Tattha katamo padoso?

Yo vyāpādo so padaso. Yo padoso so vyāpādo.

Iti ayaṃ ca vyāpādo ayaṃ ca padoso santā honti³ samitā vūpasantā atthangatā abbatthaggatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikata, tena vuccati vyāpādapadosaṃ pahāyāti.

Avyāpannacitto ti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tassa mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ avyāpannaṃ hoti: tena vuccati avyāpannacitto ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Vyāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodhetīti: atthi vyāpādo, atthi padoso.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo?

Yo cittaṣṣa aghāto paṭighāto . . . pe . . . candikkaṃ asuropo anattamanatā cittaṣṣa: ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādo.

Tattha katamo padoso?

Yo vyāpādo, so padoso. Yo padoso, so vyāpādo.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tassa mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imamahā vyāpādapadosā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati vyāpādapadosa cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

Thīnamiddhaṃ⁴ pahāyāti: atthi thīnaṃ, atthi middhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ thīnaṃ?

Yā cittaṣṣa akalyatā akammaññatā oliyanā salliyanā hīnaṃ liyanā liyyitattaṃ thīnaṃ thīyanā thiyitattaṃ cittaṣṣa: idaṃ vuccati thīnaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ middhaṃ?

¹ K: dussanā dussitattaṃ.

² S⁴: hoti.

³ S⁴ and B omit.

⁴ B: thīna⁵ alucaya.

Yā kāyassa akalyatā akammaññatā onāho pariyonāho antosamerodho middhaṃ soppaṃ pacalāyika¹ soppaṃ² supaṇā supitattaṃ: idaṃ vuccati middhaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca thināṃ idaṃ ca middhaṃ santaṃ honti samitā vūpasantaṃ atthaggatā abbatthaggatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikātā, tena vuccati thinamiddhaṃ pahāyāti.

Vigatathinamiddho ti: tassa thinamiddhasen cattattā vantattā muttattā pahinattā patinissatthattā pahinapatinissatthattā, tena vuccati vigatathinamiddho ti.

Viharatitī . . . pe . . . tena vuccati viharatitī.

Ālokasaññī ti: tattha katamā saññā?

Yā saññā sañjānanaṃ sañjānitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati saññā. Ayaṃ saññā ālokaṃ hoti vivaṭaṃ parisuddhā pariyodātā, tena vuccati ālokasaññī ti.

Sato sampajāno ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṃ sampajāṇṇaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānanaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ vuccati sampajāṇṇaṃ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminaṃ ca sampajāṇṇena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sato sampajāno ti.

Thinamiddhā parisodhetitī: atthi thināṃ, atthi middhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ thināṃ?

Yā cittaassa akalyatā . . . pe . . . thiyitattaṃ cittassa: idaṃ vuccati thināṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ middhaṃ?

Yā kāyassa akalyatā . . . pe . . . supitattaṃ: idaṃ vuccati middhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yay cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imamhā thinamiddhā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati thinamiddhā cittaṃ parisodhetitī.

Uddhañcakkukkuccay pahāyāti: atthi uddhañcay, atthi kukkuccay.

¹ Sd: pacalāyikay.

² Sd: soppay. B: soppay both times; suppanā suppitattaṃ.

Tattha katamāṃ uddhaccaṃ?

Yay eittassa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattā eittassa; idāy vuccati uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamag'gakkucen?

Akappiye kappiyasaññitā kappiye akappiyasaññitā,
avajje vajjasaññitā vaje avajjasaññitā: yaṃ evarūpaṃ
kukkucenā kukkucēyana kukkucēyitattāṃ cetasa vippa-
ṭṭisaro manovilekko: idaṃ vuccati kukkucenā.

Iti idaṃ ca uddhaccaṃ idaṃ ca kukkuccaṃ santaṃ honti
saṁtā vūpasanta aṭṭhaṅgataṃ abbhāṭṭhaṅgataṃ appitaṃ
vyappaṇitaṃ soṣitaṃ visositaṃ vyaṇṭikutaṃ, tena vuccati uddhac-
cakkukcuccaṃ¹ pabhāvati.

Anuddhato ti: tassa uddhaecakukkuccassa cattatā
vantatā muttatā pahinattā paṇissatthattā pahina-
paṇissatthattā, tena vuccati anuddhato ti.

Viharati: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharati.

Ajjhattan.ti: yaj ajjhatṭay paccattay.

Vūpasantacitto ti: tattha katamā cittaṃ?

Yay cittaṃ mano minasay . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-
viññāyadhātū; iday vuccati cittaṃ. Iday cittaṃ ajjhataṃ
santaṃ hoti samitaṃ vipasantaṃ, tena vuccati ajjhataṃ
vipasantaṃcittaṃ itī.

Uddhaccakukkecā cittaṃ parisodheti-
ti: atthi uddhaccan.

Tattha katamāy uddhaccaṇ?

Yañ cittaṣsa uddhaṇṇaṃ avipasaṃso cetaso vikkhepo
bhantatīyaṃ cittaṣsa : idaṃ vuccati uddhaṇṇaṃ.

Tatlin katamay kukkucan?

Akappiye kappiyasāṇiṭṭa . . . pe² . . . manovilekko :
idaṃ vuccati kukkuccaṃ.

Tattha katamāy eṭṭhaṇ?

Yaj eittay mano manasay . . . pe . . . taja mano-
vijnānadhātu : iday vuccati cittan.

Idag cittaṃ imambhā uddhaccakukkuṇṇā sodheti visodheti
 parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati
 uddhaccakukkuṇṇā cittaṃ parisodhetitī.

Vieikicchay pabāyāti: tattha katama viei-
kicchā?

Yā kaykhā kaykhāyana kaykhāyittatṭaṃ vimati vicikicchā dvelhakay dvedhapatho samsayo anekamsagāho āsappanā parisappanā अपरियोगहाना thambhitattatṭaṃ cittaṃsa manovilekko: ayat vuccati vivikicchā. Ayat

⁴ Sd: kuknecam.

² S⁹ gives full text.

vicikicchā santa hoti samitā vūpasanta atthaṅgata abbatthāṅgata appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanṭikatā, tena vuccati vicikicchay pahāyāti.

Tiṇṇavieikiecho ti: imaṃ vicikicchay tiṇṇo hoti uttiṇṇo nittiṇṇo¹ pāragato pāramanuppatto, tena vuccati tiṇṇavieikiecho ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Akathaykathi kusalesu dhammesūti: vicikicchāya kusalesu dhammesu na kaykhati na vicikicchati akathaykathi hoti nikkathaykatho vigatakathaykatho,² tena vuccati akathaykathi kusalesu dhammesūti.

Vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti: tattha katamā vicikicchā?

Yā kaykhā kaykhāyaṇā kaykhāyitattaṃ . . . pe . . . thambhitattaṃ cittaṃ manovilekha: ayaṃ vuccati vicikicchā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇasā . . . pe . . . tajjā maṇovinnāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya vicikicchāya sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

Ime pañca nivarane pahāyāti: ime pañca nivarane santa honti samitā vūpasanta atthaṅgata abbatthāṅgata appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanṭikatā, tena vuccati ime pañca nivarane pahāyāti.

Cetaso upakkilesa ti: ime pañca nivarane cittaṃ upakkilesa.

Paññāya dubbalikarane ti: imehi pañcehi nivaranehi anuppannā ceva paññā na uppajjati uppannā ca paññā nirujjhati, tena vuccati paññāya dubbalikarane ti.

Viviecc' eva kamehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi ti: tattha katame kāmā?

Chando kāmo, rāgo kāmo, chandarāgo kāmo; saṅkappo kāmo, rāgo kāmo, saṅkapparāgo kāmo: ime vuccanti kāmā.

Tattha katame akusala dhammā?

Kāmacchando vyāpādo thinamiddhaṃ uddhaccakukkuccaṃ vicikicchā: ime vuccanti akusala dhammā.

¹ B: uttiṇṇo nittiṇṇo.

² B: nikkathaykathi vikathaykatho.

Iti imehi ca kamehi imehi ca akusalehi dhammehi
vivitto hoti, tena vuccati vivicc' eva kamehi vivicca aku-
salehi dhammehi.

Savitakkay savi-cāraṇaṃ ti: atthi vitakko, atthi
vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso
abhiniropanā sammāsankappo: ayaṃ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

Yo ciro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusan-
dhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṃ vuccati vicāro.

Iti iminā ca vitakkena iminā ca vicārena upeto hoti
. . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati savitakkay savi-
cāraṇaṃ ti.

Vivekajaṇaṃ ti: vitakko vicāro pītisukkhay cittassa
ekaggatā: te imāmbi viveke jātā honti sañjātā nibbattā
abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tena vuccati vivekajaṇaṃ ti.

Pītisukhaṇaṃ ti: atthi pīti, atthi sukhaṇ.

Tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjay āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso
vīti odaggaṃ attamanatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati pīti.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhaṇ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṇ cetosam-
phassaṇaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṇ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṇā sātā
sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṇ.

Idaṃ sukhaṇ imāya pītiyā sahagataṃ hoti sahajātāṃ
sāpattāṃ sampayuttaṃ, tena vuccati pītisukhaṇaṃ ti.

Paṭhamāṇaṃ ti: gaṇanānapubbatā¹ paṭhamay. Idaṃ
paṭhamay samāpajjati paṭhamay.

Jhānaṇaṃ ti: vitakko vicāro pītisukkhay cittassa
ekaggatā.

Upasampajjati: yo paṭhamassa jhānassa lābho
patilābho patti sampatti phusana² sacchukiriya upa-
sāmpadā.

Viharati: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharati.

Vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ti: atthi vitak-
ko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsankappo: ayaṃ
vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

¹ K: "pubbato.

² S^d: phassanā *always*.

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṃ vuccati vicāro.

Iti ayaṃ ca vitakko ayaṃ ca vicāro santā honti samitā vūpasanta atthaggatā abbatthaggatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikātā, tena vuccati vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ti.

Ajjhattaṃ ti: yaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ.

Sampasādanan ti: yā saddhā saddhaṇā okappaṇā abhiṇṇasādo.

Cetaso ekodibhāvan ti: yā cittassa tṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamaḍhi.

Avitakkay avicāraṇ ti: atthi vitakko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko . . . pe . . . sammāsanykappe: ayaṃ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṃ vuccati vicāro.

Iti ayaṃ ca vitakko ayaṃ ca vicāro santā honti samitā vūpasanta atthaggatā abbatthaggatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikātā, tena vuccati avitakkay avicāraṇ ti.

Samādhijan ti: sampasādo pītisukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā:¹ te imamhi samādhimhi jātā honti sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tena vuccati samādhijan ti.

Pītisukhaṃ ti: atthi pīti, atthi sukhaṃ.

Tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjaṃ . . . pe . . . attamanatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati pīti.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ . . . pe . . . sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ.

Iti sukhaṃ imaya pītiyā sahagataṃ hoti saha-jātaṃ saṃsatthaṃ sampayuttaṃ, tena vuccati pītisukhaṃ ti.

Dutiyaṃ ti: gāṇanānupubbata² dutiyaṃ. Idaṃ dutiyaṃ samāpajjati ti.

Jhānaṃ ti sampasādo pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjāti: yo dutiyassa jhānaassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti plusanā sacchikiriya upasampadā.

¹ *Sā omīta* cittassa ekaggatā.

² K: "pubbato.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Pīṭiyā ca virāgā ti: tattha katamā pīṭi?

Yā pīṭi pāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odaggaṃ attamanatā cīṭassa: ayaṃ vuccati pīṭi. Ayaṃ pīṭi santā hoti samitā vipasanta atthangatā abhātthagata appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikata, tena vuccati pīṭiyā ca virāgā ti.

Upekkhako ti: tattha katamā upekkhā?

Yā upekkhā upekkhanā ajjhupekkhanā majjhattatā cīṭassa: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā. Imāya upekkhāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammānagato, tena vuccati upekkhako ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sato sampajāno ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṃ sampajaññaṃ?

Yā pañña pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammaditthi: idam vuccati sampajaññaṃ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajaññena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammānagato, tena vuccati sato sampajāno ti.

Sukhaṇ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedetīti: tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ?

Yan cetasikaṃ sātaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātaṃ sātaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhaṃ vedanā: idam vuccati sukhaṃ.

Tattha katamo kāyo?

Saññakkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati kāyo.

Idam sukhaṃ iminā kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, tena vuccati sukhaṇ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedetīti.

Yan taṃ ariyā ācikkhantīti: tattha katame ariyā?

Ariyā vuccanti buddhā ca buddhasāvaka ca. Te imaṃ ācikkhanti desenti paññapenti paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vibhajjanti uttānikaronti¹ pakāsentī, tena vuccati yan taṃ ariyā ācikkhantīti.

Upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti. Tattha katama upekkhā?

Yā upekkhā upekkhanā ajjhupekkhanā majjhattatā cīṭassa: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā.

¹ S⁴ and B.: uttānikaronti.

Tattha katamaṃ sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . sukhaṃ vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ.

Iti imāya ca upekkhāya imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sukhena samannāgato iriyati vattati paleti yāpeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati upekkhako satimā sukhavihāri ti.

Tatīyaṃ ti: gaṇanānupubbata² tatīyaṃ. Idaṃ tatīyaṃ samāpajjati ti tatīyaṃ.

Jhānaṃ ti: upekkhā sati sampajaññaṃ sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjati: yo tatīyassa jhānassa lābho patilābho pattī sampatti phusana sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharati ti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharati ti.

Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā ti: atthi sukhaṃ, atthi dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātaṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātā sukhaṃ vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātā dukkhaṃ vedanā: idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca sukhaṃ idaṃ ca dukkhaṃ santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthagatā abbatthagatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikātā, tena vuccati sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā ti.

Pubbe va somanassaṃ domanassaṃ atthagamā ti: atthi somanassaṃ, atthi domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ somanassaṃ? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātā sukhaṃ vedanā: idaṃ vuccati somanassaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātā dukkhaṃ vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca somanassaṃ idaṃ ca domanassaṃ pubbe va

¹ K. gives full text. Cf. above, p. 257.

² K: "pubbata-

santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthagatā abbatthagatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikātā; tena vuccati pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā ti.

Adukkhamasukhan ti: yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātaṃ nāsataṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā, tena vuccati adukkhamasukhan ti.

Upekkhasatipārisuddhī ti: tattha katamā upekkhā?

Yā upekkhā upekkhanā ajjhupekkhanā majjhattatā cittaassa: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā.

Tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Ayaṃ sati imāya upekkhāya vivatā hoti parisuddhā pariyodātā, tena vuccati upekkhasatipārisuddhī ti.

Catutthā ti: gāṇanānupubbatā¹ catutthā. Idāṃ catutthā samāpajjati catutthā.

Jhāna ti: upekkhā sati cittaassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjati: yo catutthassa jhānaassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharatīti, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā ti: tattha katamā rūpasāññāyo?

Yā² rūpāvacarasamāpatti samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihāriṣṣa³ vā saññā sañjānana sañjānitattam: imā vuccanti rūpasāññāyo. Imā rūpasāññāyo atikkanto holi vitikkanto⁴ samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā ti.

Paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā ti: tattha katamā paṭighasaññāyo?

Rūpasāññā saddasaññā gandhasāññā rūpasaññā phoṭṭhabhasāññā: imā vuccanti paṭighasaññāyo. Imā paṭighasaññāyo santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthagatā abbatthagatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikātā, tena vuccati paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā ti.

Nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ti: tattha katamā nānattasaññāyo?

Yā⁵ asamāpannassa manodhātu samaggissa vā mano-

¹ K: °pubbato.

² S⁴: dīṭṭhadhamme, &c.

S⁴ and B.: °saññā.

³ S⁴ and B. omit yā.

⁴ B.: vitikkanto always.

⁵ S⁴ and B.: °saññā.

viññānapadhātu samanggiassa vā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitat-
taḥ: ima vuccanti nānattasaññāyo. Imā nānattasaññāyo
na manasikaroti, tena vuccati nānattasaññānaṃ amana-
sikārā ti.

Ananto ākāso ti: tattha katamo ākāso?

Yo ākāso ākāsatagay aggay aghagatagay vivaro vivara-
gatagay asamphutthagay catuhi mahabhūtehi: ayag vuccati
ākāso. Tasmiṃ ākāse cittag thapeti saṇṭhapeti anantaṃ
pharati, tena vuccati ananto ākāso ti.

Ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ ti: ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ
samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukkhavi-
hāriassa¹ vā cittacetasikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ lābho
paṭilābho patti sampatti phusāṇā sacchikiriya upa-
sampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samatik-
kammaṃ ti: imaṃ² ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ atikkanto hoti
vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso ākāśānañ-
cāyatanaṃ samatikkammaṃ ti.

Anantaṃ viññānaṃ ti: taḥ yeva ākāsaṃ viñ-
ñāpena phutthag manasikaroti anantaṃ pharati, tena
vuccati anantaṃ viññānaṃ ti.

Viññānañcāyatanaṃ ti: viññānañcāyatanaṃ
samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukkhavi-
hāriassa vā cittacetasikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo viññānañcāyatanaṃ lābho
paṭilābho patti sampatti phusāṇā sacchikiriya upa-
sampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso viññānañcāyatanaṃ samatik-
kammaṃ ti: imaṃ viññānañcāyatanaṃ atikkanto hoti
vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso viññānañ-
cāyatanaṃ samatikkammaṃ ti.

Natthi kiñcīti: taḥ yeva viññānaṃ abhāveti
vibhāveti antaradhāpeti natthi kiñcīti passati, tena vuccati
natthi kiñcīti.

Ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ ti: ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samā-
pannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāriassa
vā cittacetasikā dhammā.

¹ So Sā.

² So omīta.

Upasampajjāti: yo ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriya upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanay samatikkammā ti: imay ākiñcaññāyatanay atikkanto hoti vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanay samatikkammā ti.

Neva-saññī-nāsaññī ti: taṃ yeva ākiñcaññāyatanay santato manasikaroti saṃkharavasesasamāpattiṃ bhāveti, tena vuccati neva-saññī-nāsaññī ti.

Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanān ti: neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanay samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā dīṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāriṣṣa vā cittaacetasikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriya upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati paleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

SUTTANTABHĪJANĪYAḂ.¹

Cattāri jhānāni: paṭhamay jhānaṃ, duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ, tatthiyaṃ jhānaṃ, estutthiyaṃ jhānaṃ.

Tattha katamay paṭhamay jhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivieco' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye pañcangikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittaṃ ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati paṭhamay jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.²

Tattha katamay duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye tivangikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti: pīti sukhaṃ cittaṃ ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

¹ K: "bhājanīyaṃ.

² K: Norz. Imassa niddesassa uddeeso mātikāyaṃ na nissati, tasmiṃ ayaṃ vā niddeso anireko siyā, so vā uddeeso uno.

Tattha katamaya tatiyaya jhānaya?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāga . . . pe . . . tatiyaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsinaya, tasmīṃ samaye duvaṅgikaya jhānaya hoti: sukhaya cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati tatiyaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaya catutthaya jhānaya?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsinaya; tasmīṃ samaye duvaṅgikaya jhānaya hoti: upekkhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati catutthaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsinaya; tasmīṃ samaye pañcāṅgikaya jhānaya hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaya cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati pathamaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, avitakkaya vicāramattaṃ vivekaya pītisukhaya duttiyaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsinaya, tasmīṃ samaye caturāṅgikaya jhānaya hoti: vicāro pīti sukhaya cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati duttiyaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ rūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaya jhānaya hoti upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsinaya, tasmīṃ samaye tivaṅgikaya jhānaya hoti: pīti sukhaya cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati tatiyaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāga . . . pe . . . catutthaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsinaya, tasmīṃ samaye duvaṅgikaya jhānaya hoti: sukhaya cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati catutthaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsinaya, tasmīṃ samaye duvaṅgikaya jhānaya hoti: upekkhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati pañcamaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ

amāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhinnā, tasmīṃ samaye pañcagikāṃ jhānaṃ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati pathamaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahanāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, avitakkāṃ vicāramattaṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhinnā, tasmīṃ samaye caturagikāṃ jhānaṃ hoti : vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahanāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ rūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhinnā, tasmīṃ samaye tivaggikāṃ jhānaṃ hoti : pīti sukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahanāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, pītiya virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhinnā, tasmīṃ samaye duvagikāṃ jhānaṃ hoti : sukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati catutthaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahanāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, sukhaṃ eva pahanā . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhinnā, tasmīṃ samaye duvagikāṃ jhānaṃ hoti : upekkhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri jhānāni : pathamaṃ jhānaṃ, dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ pathamaṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiya maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati pathavikāsinā, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākāṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati pathavikāsinā ; tasmīṃ

samaye pañcangikay jhānāy hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhañ cīttassa ekaggatā. Idañ vuccati pathamañ jhānāy. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamañ dutiyañ jhānāy?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīñ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggañ bhāveti vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyañ¹ jhānāy upasampajja viharati pathavikasīṇaṃ, tasmīñ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammaṃsa katattā upacitattā vipākay vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyañ jhānāy . . . pe . . . tatiyañ jhānāy . . . pe . . . catutthañ jhānāy . . . pe . . . pathamañ jhānāy . . . pe . . . pañcamañ jhānāy upasampajja viharati pathavikasīṇaṃ; tasmīñ samaye dūvagikay jhānāy hoti: upekkhā cīttassa ekaggatā. Idañ vuccati pañcamañ jhānāy. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmīñ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggañ bhāveti . . .² sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanañ samatikkamma neva-sañña-nāsaññāyatanañsaññāsahagatañ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthañ jhānāy upasampajja viharati, tasmīñ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammaṃsa katattā upacitattā vipākay sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanañ samatikkamma neva-sañña-nāsaññāyatanañsaññāsahagatañ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthañ jhānāy upasampajja viharati; tasmīñ samaye dūvagikay jhānāy hoti: upekkhā cīttassa ekaggatā. Idañ vuccati catutthañ jhānāy. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri³ jhānāni: pathamañ jhānāy, dutiyañ jhānāy, tatiyañ jhānāy, catutthañ jhānāy.

Tattha katamañ pathamañ jhānāy?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīñ samaye lokuttarañ jhānāy bhāveti uyyānikay apacayagaminī dīṭṭhigatānāñ pahānāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . pathamañ jhānāy upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadañ dandhābhīṇaṃ, tasmīñ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

¹ S^d enumerates the other Jhānas here, not in the next sentence, substituting, after vipākay, sukhassa ca pahānā pañcamañ jhānāy, &c.

² S^d has here . . . pe . . . repeating arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggañ bhāveti.

³ S^d commences this section at Idha . . .

avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākay vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ sūññatay ; tasmīṃ samaye pañcagikay jhānaṃ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittaṃ ekaggatā. Iday vuccati pathamaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.¹

Tattha katamaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikay apaccayagāmiy dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākay vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ sūññatay ; tasmīṃ samaye dūvagikay jhānaṃ hoti : upekkhā cittaṃ ekaggatā. Idha vuccati pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri jhānāni : pathamaṃ jhānaṃ, duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ pathamaṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti² kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kamma-vipākay dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati pathavīkaṣiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye pañcagikay jhānaṃ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittaṃ ekaggatā. Iday vuccati pathamaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākay dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati pathavīkaṣiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye dūvagikay jhānaṃ hoti : upekkhā cittaṃ ekaggatā. Iday vuccati

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to Cattāri jhānāni.

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to arūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ (on next page).

pañcannay jhānāy. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā
... pe ...

Idha bhikkhu yasmim samaye arūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kīriyaṃ neva kusalāṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kamma-vipākāṃ dīṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṃ, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-sañña-nasaññāyatana-saññāsa-hagataṃ, sukhasa ca paṇānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmim samaye dūvagākaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : upekkhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati catutthaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampavuttā.

ABHIDHAMMAHĪJĀNIYAN.¹

Cattāri jhānāni:² idha bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakko savičārāy vivekajay pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāy jhānāy upasampajja viharati; vitakka-vicārānāy vūpasama ajjhataṃ sampaśadanāy cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicārāy samādhijay pīti sukhaṃ duttiyāy jhānāy upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca virāga upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyāy jhānāy upasampajja viharati; sukhaṃ ca paṇāna dukkhassa ca paṇāna pubbe va somanassaḍomanassānāy atthiṃgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatipariśuddhiṃ catutthāy jhānāy upasampajja viharati.

Catunnay jhānanaṃ kati kusalaṃ kati akusalaṃ kati avyākataṃ . . . pe . . . kati sannaṃ kati araññaṃ?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākata.

'Tīrī' jhāna' eith' uppannag, sukhay vedanag thapetvā, sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā; catutthag jhānag eith' uppannag adukkhamasukhag vedanag thapetvā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Siya vipaka siya vipakadhammadhammā siya neva-
vipaka-na-vipakadhammadhammā. Siya upadinnupada-
niya siya anupadinnupadaniya siya anupadinna-anupada-
niya. Siya asappakiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siya asappakiliṭṭha-asap-
kilesikā.

¹ K: °bhājanīyam.

² 8^d has instead: *paṭhamay jhānaṃ, &c. . . . catuttīhaṃ jhānaṃ. Then: Caturnnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ kaṭi kusalā, &c.*

¹¹ Sd: *tini always*.

⁴ B.: *jhānāni always after tui*; S^d *sometimes only*. K.: *jhānā always, except after estāri*.

Paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ, etth' uppanne vitakka-vicāre thapetvā, savitakka-savicāraṃ; tīṇi jhānā avitakka-avicārā.

Dve jhānā,¹ etth' uppannaṃ pīṭiṃ thapetvā, pītisahagatā; tīṇi jhānā, etth' uppannaṃ sukhaṃ thapetvā, sukhasahagatā; catutthāṃ jhānaṃ, etth' uppannaṃ upekkhāṃ thapetvā, upekkhasahagatāṃ.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Siya ācāyagāmino siyā apacāyagāmino siyā neva ācāyagāmino na apacāyagāmino.

Siya sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nasekhā.

Siya mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā. Tīṇi jhānā na vattaḃbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi, siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattaḃbā appamāṇārammaṇā ti;² catutthāṃ jhānaṃ siyā parittārammaṇāṃ siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇāṃ siyā na vattaḃbāṃ parittārammaṇāṃ ti pi mahaggatārammaṇāṃ ti pi appamāṇārammaṇāṃ ti pi. Siyā majjhimā siyā paṇṇā.

Siya sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Tīṇi jhānā na maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattaḃbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi; catutthāṃ jhānaṃ siyā maggārammaṇāṃ siyā maggahetukāṃ siyā maggādhipatī siyā na vattaḃbāṃ maggārammaṇāṃ ti pi maggahetukāṃ ti pi maggādhipatī ti pi.

Siya uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Tīṇi jhānā na vattaḃbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi; catutthāṃ jhānaṃ siyā atitārammaṇāṃ siyā anāgatārammaṇāṃ siyā paccuppannārammaṇāṃ siyā na vattaḃbāṃ atitārammaṇāṃ ti pi anāgatārammaṇāṃ ti pi paccuppannārammaṇāṃ ti pi.

Siya ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā. Tīṇi jhānā bahiddhārammaṇā: catutthāṃ jhānaṃ siyā ajjhatarammaṇāṃ siyā bahiddhārammaṇāṃ siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇāṃ siyā na vattaḃbāṃ ajjhatarammaṇāṃ ti pi bahiddhārammaṇāṃ ti pi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇāṃ ti pi. Anidassana-appatighā.

Na hetū. Sahetukā. Hetusampayuttā. Na vattaḃbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattaḃbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, na hetū sahetukā.

Sappaccayā; saṃkhatā. Anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā.

¹ So S^d, K. and B.

² K. adds pi.

Siya lokiya siya lokuttara. Kenaci viññeyya kenaci na viññeyya.

No āsava. Siya sāsava siya anāsava. Āsavavippayutta. Na vattabba āsava ceva sāsava cati, siya sāsava ceva no ca āsava siya na vattabba sāsava ceva no ca āsava ti. Na vattabba āsava ceva āsavasampayutta cati pi āsavasampayutta ceva no ca āsava ti pi. Siya āsavavippayutta-sāsava siya āsavavippayutta-anāsava.

No saṃyojana . . . pe No ganthā No oghā No yoga No nīvaraṇa No parimāsa Sarammaṇa.

No citta. Cetasikā. Cittasampayutta; . . . cittasāsaṭṭha; cittasamutthāna; cittasahabhūno; cittaṇuparivattino; cittasāsaṭṭha-samutthāna; cittasāsaṭṭha-samutthānasahabhūno; cittasāsaṭṭha-samutthāṇanuparivattino. Bahira; no upāda;¹ siya upādiṇṇa siya anupādiṇṇa.

No upādāna.² No kilesa.

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbabetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbabetukā.

Paṭhamaj jhānaṃ, etth' uppannaṃ vitakkaṃ tṭhapetvā, savitakkaṃ; tiṇi jhānaṃ avitakkaṃ. Paṭhamaj jhānaṃ, etth' uppannaṃ vicāraṃ tṭhapetvā, savicāraṃ; tiṇi jhānaṃ avicāraṃ. Dve jhāna, etth' uppannaṃ pīti tṭhapetvā, sappitika. Dve jhānaṃ appitika. Dve jhāna, etth' uppannaṃ pītiṃ tṭhapetvā, pītisahagatā; dve jhānaṃ na pītisahagatā.

Tiṇi jhāna, etth' uppannaṃ sukhaṃ tṭhapetvā, sukhasahagatā; catutthaj jhānaṃ na sukhasahagatā. Catutthaj jhānaṃ, etth' uppannaṃ upekkhā tṭhapetvā, upekkhasahagatā; tiṇi jhānaṃ na upekkhasahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā; siya rūpāvacarā; siya na rūpāvacarā; tiṇi jhānaṃ na arūpāvacarā;³ catutthaj jhānaṃ siya arūpāvacarā siya na arūpāvacarā. Siya pariyāpanna siya apariyāpanna.

Siya niyyānika siya anīyyānika. Siya niyatā siya aniyatā. Siya sa-uttara siya anuttara. Araṇa ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAJ.

JHĀNAVIEHAṆṬO SAMATTO DVĀDASAKO.⁴

¹ K: nupāda. S^d: nopāda. * K: nupādāna.

² S^d omits this phrase.

⁴ K. and B. omit dvādasako. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes nīttito.

XIII.

APPAMAÑNAVIDHAJJO.

CATTASO appamaññāyo : idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaj disaṃ pharitvā viharatī, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharatī ; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ekaj disaṃ pharitvā viharatī, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ karuṇāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharatī ; muditāsahagatena cetasā ekaj disaṃ pharitvā viharatī tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ muditāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharatī ; upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaj disaṃ pharitvā viharatī, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharatī.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaj disaṃ pharitvā viharatī ?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaj puggalaṃ piyaṃ manāpaṃ disvā mettāyeyya, evam eva sabbe satte mettāya pharati.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Yā sattesaṃ mettā mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā ceto-vimutti : ayaṃ vuccatī mettā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇasā hadayaṃ¹ paṇḍarāṃ maṇo maṇayatanaṃ maṇindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho

¹ S^d condenses as before, cf. p. 144 *passim*.

Yag cittaṃ mano mānasā . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya karuṇāya sahaḡatay hoti sahaḡātaṃ saḡsatthay sampayuttaṃ, tena vuccati karuṇāsahaḡatena cetasaṃ ti.

Ekaṃ disaṃ ti: puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ pacchimaṃ vā disaṃ uttaraṃ vā disaṃ dakkiṃayaṃ vā disaṃ uddhaṃ vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṃ ti: yath' eva ekaṃ disaṃ tathā dutiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catutthaṃ disaṃ tathā uddhaṃ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṇaṃ lokan ti: sabbena sabbay sabbathā¹ sabbay asesaṃ nissesaṃ pariyādāya² vacanam etaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṇaṃ lokan ti.

Karuṇāsahaḡatena cetasaṃ ti: tattha katamā karuṇā?

Ya satteṣu karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yag cittaṃ mano mānasā . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya karuṇāya sahaḡatay hoti sahaḡātaṃ saḡsatthay sampayuttaṃ, tena vuccati karuṇāsahaḡatena cetasaṃ ti.

Vipulenāti: yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaṭayaṃ. Yaṃ mahaggaṭayaṃ taṃ appamāṇayaṃ. Yaṃ appamāṇayaṃ so avero, Yo avero so ayyāpajjho.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu muditāsahaḡatena cetasaṃ ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṃ puggalaṃ piyaṃ manāpay disvā mudito assa, evaṃ eva³ sabbe satte muditāya phurati.

Tattha katamaṃ muditā?

Yā satteṣu muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā.

¹ So S⁴. ² S⁴: nissesa-pariyādāya. ³ S⁴: evaṃ evaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasasā . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya muditāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡataṃ saḡsaḡattḡaṃ sampayuttaṃ, tena vuccati muditāsahaḡatena cetasā ti.

Ekasā disasā ti: puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ pacchimaṃ vā disaṃ uttaraṃ vā disaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā disaṃ uddhaṃ vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā duttiyaṃ ti: yath' eva ekasā disaṃ tathā duttiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catutthaṃ disaṃ tathā uddhaṃ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāyantaṃ lokasā ti: sabbeṇa sabbay sabbathā sabbay asesaṃ nissesasā pariyaḡāya¹ vacanam etaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāyantaṃ lokasā ti.

Muditāsahaḡatena cetasā ti: tattha katama muditā?

Yaṃ satteṣu muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasasā . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya muditāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡataṃ saḡsaḡattḡaṃ sampayuttaṃ, tena vuccati muditāsahaḡatena cetasā ti.

Vipulenaḡti: yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaḡataṃ. Yaṃ mahaggaḡataṃ taṃ appamaṃaṃ. Yaṃ appamaṃaṃ so avare. Yo avare so ayyapaḡjho.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu upekkhāsahaḡatena cetasā ekasā disaṃ pharitvā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekasā puggalaṃ nava maṇapaṃ na amanapaṃ disvā upekkhako assa, evaṃ eva² sabbe satte upekkhāya phurati.

Tattha katamaṃ upekkhā?

¹ S¹: asesaṃ nissesapariyaḡāna vacanam.

² S¹: evaṃ evaṃ.

Yā sattesu upekkhā upekkhāyanā upekkhāyitattay upekkhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasay . . . pe . . . tajjā manovinnānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya upekkhāya sahaḡatay hoti sahaḡātay saḡsatthay saḡpayuttay, tena vuccati upekkhāsaḡagatena cetasā ti.

Ekaṃ disaṃ ti: puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ pacchimaṃ vā disaṃ uttaraṃ vā disaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā disaṃ uddhaṃ vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharatī, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṃ ti: yath' eva ekaṃ disaṃ tathā dutiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catutthaṃ disaṃ tathā addhaṃ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṇatay lokan ti: sabbena sabbay sabbathā sabbay asesaṃ nisesaṃ pariyādāya¹ vacanam etaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṇatay lokan ti.

Upekkhāsaḡagatena cetasā ti: tattha katamaṃ upekkhā?

Yā sattesu upekkhā upekkhāyanā upekkhāyitattay upekkhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasay . . . pe . . . tajjā manovinnānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya upekkhāya saḡatay hoti sahaḡātay saḡsatthay saḡpayuttay, tena vuccati upekkhāsaḡagatena cetasā ti.

Vipulenāti: yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaṭay. Yaṃ mahaggaṭay taṃ appamāṇay. Yaṃ appamāṇay so avēro. Yo avēro so avyāpajjho.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharatī, tena vuccati viharatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAY.²

Catasso appamāṇāyo: mettā karuṇā muditā upekkhā.
Tattha katamaṃ mettā?

¹ See p. 275, n. 1.

² K: "bhājanīyay.

Idha¹ bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yaṃ tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiṃ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vupasamaṃ . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yaṃ tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiṃ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yaṃ tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiṃ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yaṃ tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiṃ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, avitakkaṃ vicāramattaṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yaṃ tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiṃ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vupasamaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yaṃ tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiṃ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yaṃ tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiṃ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 251-62.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇā sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, avitakkaṃ vicāramattaṃ vivekaṃ pītisukheṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye

¹ S⁴. here includes the following paragraphs by adding : . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ . . . catutthay jhānaṃ upasampajja, &c.

karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti:
ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sam-
payuttā.

Tattha katamā muditā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ
upāsampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye
muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti:
ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sam-
payuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ¹
jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . .
catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upāsampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ,
yā tasmīṃ samaye muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ
muditā - cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā
dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā upekkhā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ
jhānaṃ upāsampajja viharati upekkhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ
samaye upekkhā upekkhāyaṇā upekkhāyitattaṃ upekkhā-ceto-
vimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā. Avasesā dhammā upekkhāya
sampayuttā.

Catasso appamaññāyo: mettā, karuṇā, muditā, upekkhā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ
upāsampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā
kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa
katattā upacitattā vipakāṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upāsampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā
tasmīṃ samaye mettā mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-ceto-
vimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya
sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ

¹ K: tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upāsampajja viharati, &c. Then
another paragraph for Fourth jhāna.

jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusala. Tassa' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati metti. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusala. Tassa' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ² jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusala. Tassa' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

¹ So S^d. K. and B. arrange the condensation thus: Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusala. Tassa' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ, &c.

² So S^d. K. and B. condense as in the former paragraph.

Tattha katamā muditā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā muditā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vipasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthag¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā upekkhā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekkhāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekkhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye upekkhā upekkhāyaṇā upekkhāyitattaṃ upekkhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā. Avasesā dhammā upekkhāya sampayuttā.

Catasso appamaññāyo: mettā karuṇā muditā upekkhā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ:

¹ K. and B. condense as in foregoing paragraphs.

yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattag mettā-
cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya
sāṃpayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ
bhāveti kiriyāṃ neva kusalāṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kamma-
vipākāṃ dīṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṃ, vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vū-
pasamaṃ . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ
jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . .
catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ,
yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattag mettā-
cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā
mettāya sāṃpayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā muditā . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā upekkhā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ
bhāveti kiriyāṃ neva kusalāṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kamma-
vipākāṃ dīṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṃ, sukhassa ca paṇāṇā
. . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati
upekkhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye upekkhā upekkhāyaṇā
upekkhāyitattag upekkhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā.
Avasesā dhammā upekkhāya sāṃpayuttā.

ASHIṬḬAMMAHĪJANTYAṃ.²

Catasso appamaññāyo: idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena
cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati tathā duttiyaṃ tathā
tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ: iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi
sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā
vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena ayāpajjhena
pharitvā viharati; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . .³
muditāsahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagatena
cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati tathā duttiyaṃ tathā
tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi
sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā
vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena ayāpajjhena
pharitvā viharati.

Catunnaṃ appamaññānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
avyākutā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

¹ S^o gives full text. K. omits all . . . pe . . .

² K: "bhājanīyaṃ.

³ So S^a. B. and K. give full text.

Siya kusala siya avyakata.

Tisso appamaññāyo¹ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā; upekhā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Siya vipakā siya vipākadhammadhammā siya neva-vipaka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Siya upādīnappādāniya siya anupādīnupādāniya. Asaṅkilittā-saṅkilesikā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siya savitakka-savicāra siya avitakka-vicāramattā siya avitakka-avicāra; upekhā avitakka-avicāra.

Tisso appamaññāyo siya pitisahagatā² siya sukhāsahagatā na upekhāsahagatā siya na vattabbā pitisahagatā ti; upekhā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siya ācayagāminiyo³ siya neva ācayagāminiyo na apacayagāminiyo⁴ Neva sekha nasekha.

Mahaggatā; na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāpārammaṇā ti pi. Majjhima. Aniyatā. Na vattabbā maggācammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Siya uppannā siya anuppannā siya uppādiniyo.⁵ Siya atitā siya anagatā siya paccuppannā. Na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anagatārammaṇā ti pi⁶ paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siya ajjhata siya bahiddhā siya ajjhatabhiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appatighā.

Mettā hetu; tisso appamaññāyo na hetu. Sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Mettā hetu ceva sahetukā ca; tisso appamaññāyo na vattabbā hetu ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetu. Mettā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca; tisso appamaññāyo na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu. Tisso appamaññāyo na hetu sahetukā; mettā na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi na hetu sahetukā ti pi.

Sappaccaya, saṅkhatā. Anidassana; appatighā; arūpā; lokiya; kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Sāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, na vattabbā

¹ K. has here, and once below, appamaññāṇo.

² S³: siya pitisahagatā sukhassa ca saahagatā, na upekhāsahagatā, siya na vattabbā pitisahagatā ti upekhāsahagatā.

³ B. and K. °gāmino.

⁴ B. and K.: uppādino.

⁵ S⁴ omits.

āsava ceva āsavasampayuttā cati pi āsavasampayuttā ceva
no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayuttasāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe . . . No ganthā . . . No oghā
. . . No yogā . . . No nivaragā . . . No parāmāsā . . .
Sārammaṇā.

No cittā. Cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittasamsaṭṭhā;
cittasamuṭṭhānā; cittasahabhuno; cittānuparivattiniyo;¹
cittasamsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā; cittasamsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-
sahabhuno; cittasamsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattiniyo.

Bāhirā. No upādā². Siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.
No upādānā . . . pe . . .³
No kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na
dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabba-
hetukā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā; upekhā
avitakkā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savičārā siyā avičārā;
upekhā avičārā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā sappitika siyā
appitika; upekhā appitika. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā pīti-
sahagatā siyā na na pītisahagatā; upekhā na pītisahagatā.
Tisso appamaññāyo sukkasahagatā; upekhā na sukkha-
sahagatā. Upekhā upekhāsahagatā; tisso appamaññāyo
na upekhāsahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā;⁴ rūpāvacarā; na arūpāvacarā; pariya-
pannā.

Aniyyānikā; aniyatā. Sa-uttarā; araṇā ti.

PAŚHĀPUCCHARAṬṬHĀ.

APPAMAÑÑĀVIHĀḬGO SAMATTO TERASAMO.⁵

¹ K and B: °parivattino.

² K: nupādā.

³ K: nupādānā. B. alone gives . . . pe . . .

⁴ S¹ inserts na.

⁵ K. omits terasamo; S¹ omits samatto. Neither has
niṭṭhito.

XIV.

SIKKHĀPADAVIBHAGGO.

PAÑCA sikkhāpadāni: pāṇātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag, adinnadānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag, musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag.

(a) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ūṇasampayuttaṃ, pāṇātipatā viramantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye pāṇātipatā āratī viratī pativiratī veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti vela-anatikkamo setuḥhato: idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyaṃ sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ūṇasampayuttaṃ, pāṇātipatā viramantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañceta-yitattaṃ: idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ūṇasampayuttaṃ, pāṇātipatā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . .¹ paggaḥo avikkhāpo: idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag.

(a*) Tattha² katamaṃ pāṇātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ūṇasampayuttaṃ sasaykhārena . . . pe³ . . . somanassasahagataṃ ūṇavippayuttaṃ . . .

¹ Only B. indicates any hiatus here. Cf. above passim and Dh. S. § 1, passim. K. and B. omit vedanā throughout.

² S⁴ gives this paragraph on p. 287, and omits (b*) and (c*).

³ K. omits . . . pe . . .

pe¹ . . . somanassasahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ sasaṃ-
khārena . . . pe . . . upekkhasahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ
. . . pe . . . upekkhasahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ sasaṃ-
khārena . . . pe . . . upekkhasahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ
. . . pe . . . upekkhasahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ sasaṃ-
khārena, pāṇātipatā viramantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye pāṇā-
tipatā āraṭi virati pativirati veramaṇi akiriyaṃ akaranaṃ
anajjhāpatti vetā-anatikkamo setuḥhato : idaṃ vuccati pāṇā-
tipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā vera-
maṇiya sampayuttā.

(b*) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti upekkhasahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena,
pāṇātipatā viramantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye cetanā sañ-
cetana sañcetayitattaṃ : idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipatā veramaṇi
sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c*) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti upekkhasahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena,
pāṇātipatā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggaḥo
avikkhepo : idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipatā veramaṇi sikkhā-
padaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

. . . pe² . . .
kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ? . . .
pe . . .

musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ? . . . pe . . .

(a) surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhā-
padaṃ?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ, surāmeraya-
majjapamādatthānā viramantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye surā-
merayamajjapamādatthānā āraṭi virati pativirati veramaṇi
akiriyaṃ akaranaṃ anajjhāpatti vetā-anatikkamo setuḥhato :
idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇi
sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiya sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādatthānaṃ
veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ

¹ K. omits remaining . . . pe¹ . . . z.

² S^d gives in full the three paragraphs corresponding to
(a), (b) and (c) only, in the case of this and the next two
sikkhāpadāni.

hoti somanassasahagatay ñāgasāmpayuttay, surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā viramantassa yā tasmīy samaye cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetayitattay : iday vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamay surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday ?

Yasmīy samaye kāmāvacaray kusalay cittay uppannay hoti somanassasahagatay ñāgasāmpayuttay, surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggaḥo avikkhepo : iday vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday.

(a*) Tattha¹ katamay surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday ?

Yasmīy samaye kāmāvacaray kusalay cittay uppannay hoti somanassasahagatay ñāgasāmpayuttay sasaykhārena . . . somanassasahagatay ñāvavippayuttay . . . somanassasahagatay ñāvavippayuttay sasaykhārena . . . upekhāsahagatay ñāgasāmpayuttay, . . . upekhāsahagatay ñāgasāmpayuttay sasaykhārena . . . upekhāsahagatay ñāvavippayuttay . . . upekhāsahagatay ñāvavippayuttay sasaykhārena, surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā viramantassa yā tasmīy samaye surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā āraṭi virati paṭivirati veramaṇi skiriyaṃ akaraṇay anajjhāpatti velānatikkamo setughāto : iday vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b*) Tattha katamay surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday ?

Yasmīy samaye kāmāvacaray kusalay cittay uppannay hoti upekhāsahagatay ñāvavippayuttay sasaykhārena, surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā viramantassa yā tasmīy samaye cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetayitattay : iday vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c*) Tattha katamay surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday ?

Yasmīy samaye kāmāvacaray kusalay cittay uppannay hoti upekhāsahagatay ñāvavippayuttay sasaykhārena. surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā viramantassa phasso ve-

¹ S² inserts here the paragraph (a*), p. 285, down to upekhāsahagatay ñāvavippayuttay sasaykhārena, and then continues surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā as above.

danā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmeraya-
majjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

Pañca sikkhāpadāni: paṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ,
adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, kāmesu micchācārā
veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ,
surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a) Tattha katamaṃ paṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmavacarag kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ

hinaṃ . . . pe¹ . . .

majjhimaṃ . . . pe . . .

paṇitaṃ . . . pe . . .

chandaḍhipateyyaṃ . . . pe . . .

viriyāḍhipateyyaṃ . . . pe . . .

cittāḍhipateyyaṃ . . . pe . . .

vimāṇsāḍhipateyyaṃ . . .

chandaḍhipateyyaṃ hinaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ

. . . viriyāḍhipateyyaṃ hinaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇi-

taṃ . . . cittāḍhipateyyaṃ hinaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . .

paṇitaṃ . . . vimāṇsāḍhipateyyaṃ hinaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ

. . . paṇitaṃ,² paṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye

paṇātipātā āraṭi virati pativirati veramaṇi akiriyaṃ aka-

raṇaṃ anajjhāpatti vela-anatikkamo setuḥhato: idaṃ vuc-

cati paṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā

veramaṇiṃ sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṃ paṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmavacarag kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ

hoti somanassasahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ hinaṃ . . .

majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ, chandaḍhipateyyaṃ . . . viriyā-

ḍhipateyyaṃ . . . cittāḍhipateyyaṃ . . . vimāṇsāḍhipa-

teyyaṃ . . . chandaḍhipateyyaṃ hinaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ

. . . paṇitaṃ . . . viriyāḍhipateyyaṃ hinaṃ . . . majjhi-

maṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . . cittāḍhipateyyaṃ hinaṃ . . . maj-

jhimmaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . . vimāṇsāḍhipateyyaṃ hinaṃ . . .

majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ, paṇātipātā viramantassa yā

tasmiṃ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃvittattaṃ: idaṃ

vuccati paṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā

dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamaṃ paṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

¹ K. omits all . . . pe . . . See Dh. S. § 269.

² S⁴ here omits the following, ending as under paragraph (c), p. 287, then reverting to (b) above, contracts the next 5 replies into one paragraph.

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ hīnaṃ . . .
 majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . . chandādhīpateyyaṃ . . . viriyā-
 dhīpateyyaṃ . . . cittaādhīpateyyaṃ . . . vimāṇsādhīpa-
 teyyaṃ . . . chandādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇitaṃ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇitaṃ . . . cittaādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇitaṃ . . . vimāṇsādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . maj-
 jhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa phasso
 vedanā . . . paggaḥo avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā
 veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a*—c*) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhā-
 padaṃ?

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ sasāṃkhāreṇa
 . . . somanassasahagataṃ nāpavippayuttaṃ . . . somanas-
 sasahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ sasāṃkhāreṇa . . . upekhā-
 sahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāśahagataṃ nāpasam-
 payuttaṃ sasāṃkhāreṇa . . . upekhāśahagataṃ nānavip-
 payuttaṃ . . . upekhāśahagataṃ nāpavippayuttaṃ sasāṃ-
 khāreṇa hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . . chan-
 dādhīpateyyaṃ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ . . . cittaādhīpa-
 teyyaṃ . . . chandādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇitaṃ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇitaṃ, cittaādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . .
 paṇitaṃ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmīñ samaye pāṇā-
 tipātā āraṭi virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ
 anajjhāpatti vela-anatikkamo setuḥhāto: idaṃ vuccati pāṇā-
 tipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā vera-
 maṇiā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā cetanāya
 sampayuttā . . . pe . . . phasso vedanā . . . paggaḥo avik-
 khepo: idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a) Tattha katamaṃ adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ
 . . . kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ . . . musā-
 vādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ . . . surīmerayamajjapama-
 datṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ hīnaṃ . . . maj-
 jhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . . chandādhīpateyyaṃ . . . viriyādhī-
 pateyyaṃ . . . cittaādhīpateyyaṃ . . . vimāṇsādhīpateyyaṃ . . .
 chandādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . .

¹ All texts omit vimāṇsādhīpateyyaṃ (in conjunction with
 consciousness which is nāpavippayuttaṃ).

viriyādhīpateyyaṃ hinaya . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . .
 cittādhīpateyyaṃ hinaya . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . .
 vimāṇsādhīpateyyaṃ hinaya . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ,
 surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmīṃ
 samaye surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā āraṭi virati paṭi-
 virati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-ana-
 tikkamo setuṅghato: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamā-
 daṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā vera-
 maṇiyaṃ sampayuttā . . . pe . . . (b) avasesā dhammā
 cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . (c) phasso vedanā . . .
 paggaḥo avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamā-
 daṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a*) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā
 veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāgasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhāreṇa
 . . . somanassasahagataṃ nāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassa-
 sahagataṃ nāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhāreṇa . . . upekhā-
 sahagataṃ nāgasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāṇa-
 sampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhāreṇa . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāṇa-
 vippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅ-
 khāreṇa hinaya . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . . chandh-
 ādhīpateyyaṃ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ . . . cittādhīpa-
 teyyaṃ . . . chandhādhīpateyyaṃ hinaya . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇitaṃ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ hinaya . . . majjhi-
 maṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . . cittādhīpateyyaṃ hinaya . . . maj-
 jhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā vira-
 mantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā
 āraṭi virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anaj-
 jhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setuṅghato: idaṃ vuccati surāme-
 rayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā
 dhammā veramaṇiyaṃ sampayuttā . . . pe (b*) . . . Avasesā
 dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe (c*) . . . phasso
 vedanā . . . paggaḥo avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmeraya-
 majjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāgasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ
 vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'
 ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye phasso¹ hoti . . . pe . . . avik-
 khepo hoti: ime dhammā sikkhā.

¹ S^d adds vedanā and omits pe.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ ānāśampayuttaṃ saṃyakhārena
. . . somanassasahagataṃ ānāvippayuttaṃ . . . somanas-
sasahagataṃ ānāvippayuttaṃ saṃyakhārena . . . upekhā-
sahagataṃ ānāśampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ānā-
sāmpayuttaṃ saṃyakhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ānā-
vippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ānāvippayuttaṃ saṃy-
akhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammāram-
maṇaṃ vā, yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'arabbha; tasmīṃ samaye phasso
hoti¹ . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā sikkhā.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti² . . . pe
. . . arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . .³ lokut-
taraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃgāmiṃ diṭṭhi-
gānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivieḥ' eva
kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja
viharaṇā dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhūṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā
sikkhā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANIYAṀ.⁴

Pañca sikkhāpadāni: pāpātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ,
adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, kāmesu micchācārā
veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ,
surāmerayaṃmajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.
Pañcannaṃ sikkhāpadānaṃ⁵ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā
adukkhāmasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadham-
madhammā. Anupādinupādāniyā. Asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅki-
lesikā.

Savītakka-savicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā
siyā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena
bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

¹ So S^d.

² S^d gives nearly full text: the jhānas, and the arūpa-
jhānaṃ: sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma, &c.,
both ending as in preceding paragraph.

³ K. omits pe.

⁴ K. °bhājanīyaṃ.

⁵ S^d: pañcasikkhāpadānaṃ.

Ācāyagāmino. Neva sekha nāsekha. Parittā; parittārammaṇā; majjhimā. Aniyatā. Na vattaḃbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggaḥetukā ti pi maggāḍhipatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattaḃbā uppāḍino ti.

Siyā atitā siyā anagatā siyā paccuppannā. Paccuppannārammaṇā.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā. Bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appaṭighā.

Na hetū; sahetukā; hetusampayuttā; na vattaḃbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattaḃbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū; na hetū sahetukā. Sappaccayā; saṅkhatā; anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokiyā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā; sāsavā; āsavavippayuttā, na vattaḃbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā; na vattaḃbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-sāsavā.

No saṃyojanā. . . . No ganthā. . . . No oghā. . . . No yogā. . . . No nivarāṇā. . . . No parāmāsā. . . . Sārammaṇā.

No citta; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittasaṃsatṭhā; cittasamutṭhānā; cittasābhūno; cittaṇuparivattino; cittasaṃsatṭha-samutṭhānā; cittasaṃsatṭha-samutṭhānā-sābhūno; cittasaṃsatṭha-samutṭhānāṇuparivattino.

Bahirā; no upādā;¹ anupāḍippā.

No upādānā.² No kilesā. . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbaḥetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbaḥetukā.

Savitakka-savicārā. Siyā sappitika siyā appitika. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Siyā sukkasahagatā siyā na sukkasahagatā. Siyā upekkhasahagatā siyā na upekkhasahagatā.

Kāmaṇvacarā; na rūpāvacarā; na³ arūpāvacarā; pariyaṇā. Aniyānikā; aniyatā. Sa-uttarā. Araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

SIKKHĀPADAVIHARĠO SAMATTO CUPPASAMO.⁴

¹ K: nupādā. S^d: no' pādā.

² K: nupādānā. S^d: no' pādānā. ³ S^d omits na.

⁴ S^d omits Pañhāpucchakaṇ and samatto. K. omits cuppasamo. B. has niṭṭhito.

XV.

PAṬISAMBHIDĀYINHAṆṬO.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Atthe nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dhamme nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra¹ dhammaniruttābhilāpe nāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu nāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Dukkhe nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhasamudaye nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhanirodhe nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra¹ dhammaniruttābhilāpe nāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu nāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā. Atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Hetumhi nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Hetuphale nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Tatra² dhammaniruttābhilāpe nāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu nāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Ye dhammā jātā bhūtā saṃjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, imesu dhammesu nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yehi dhammehi te dhammā jātā bhūtā saṃjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tesu dhammesu nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe nāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu nāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

¹ S^a : tattha, and always.

² S^d : yamhā dhammā.

Catasso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida dhammapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Jarāmarāṇa ṇāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Jarāmarāṇa-samudaye ṇāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhida. Jarāmarāṇanirodhe ṇāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ṇāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhida. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ṇāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Nāṇesu ṇāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Catasso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida dhammapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Jātiyā ṇāṇaṃ,¹ bhavē ṇāṇaṃ, upadāne ṇāṇaṃ, tanhaya ṇāṇaṃ, vedanāya ṇāṇaṃ, phasse ṇāṇaṃ, saṃyatane ṇāṇaṃ, nāmarūpe ṇāṇaṃ, viññāpe ṇāṇaṃ,² saṅkhāresu ṇāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Saṅkhārasamudaye ṇāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhida. Saṅkhāranirodhe ṇāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ṇāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhida. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ṇāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Nāṇesu ṇāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Catasso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida dhammapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Tattha katamā dhammapaṭisambhida?

Idha bhikkhu dhammaṃ jānāti suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ gāthaṃ³ udānaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ vedallaṃ,⁴ ayaṃ vuccati dhammapaṭisambhida. So tassa tass' eva bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ jānāti: ayaṃ imassa bhāsitaṃ attho, ayaṃ imassa bhāsitaṃ attho ti: ayaṃ vuccati atthapaṭisambhida. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ṇāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Nāṇesu ṇāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṃ.⁴

Catasso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida dhammapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ānāsaṃpayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā

¹ S^d inserts . . . pe . . .

² S^d: gāthā.

³ The 'Navagaṇa Buddhavacanaṃ.' See Vin. III, 8; M., I., 133; A. II., 7, 103, 108; P.P., 43, 62.

⁴ Both K. and S^d: 'bhājanīyaṃ.

pan' ārabhha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu āṇaṇḍaṃ dhammapaṭisaṃbhidaṃ. Tesaṃ vipāke āṇaṇḍaṃ atthapaṭisaṃbhidaṃ. Yāya niruttiyā tesaṃ dhammanāṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe āṇaṇḍaṃ niruttipaṭisaṃbhidaṃ. Yena āṇaṇḍaṃ tāni āṇāni jānāti: imāni āṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, āṇesu āṇaṇḍaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisaṃbhidaṃ.

Catasso paṭisaṃbhidaṃ: atthapaṭisaṃbhidaṃ dhammapaṭisaṃbhidaṃ niruttipaṭisaṃbhidaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisaṃbhidaṃ.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ āṇasampayuttaṃ sasāṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ āṇavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ āṇavippayuttaṃ sasāṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ āṇasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ āṇasampayuttaṃ sasāṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ āṇavippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ āṇavippayuttaṃ sasāṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabhha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu āṇaṇḍaṃ dhammapaṭisaṃbhidaṃ. Tesāṃ vipāke āṇaṇḍaṃ atthapaṭisaṃbhidaṃ. Yāya niruttiyā tesaṃ dhammanāṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe āṇaṇḍaṃ niruttipaṭisaṃbhidaṃ. Yena āṇaṇḍaṃ tāni āṇāni jānāti: imāni āṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, āṇesu āṇaṇḍaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisaṃbhidaṃ.

Catasso paṭisaṃbhidaṃ: atthapaṭisaṃbhidaṃ dhammapaṭisaṃbhidaṃ niruttipaṭisaṃbhidaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisaṃbhidaṃ.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmīṃ samaye rūpāpattiya maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikassīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu āṇaṇḍaṃ dhammapaṭisaṃbhidaṃ. Tesāṃ vipāke āṇaṇḍaṃ atthapaṭisaṃbhidaṃ. Yāya niruttiyā tesaṃ dhammanāṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe āṇaṇḍaṃ niruttipaṭisaṃbhidaṃ. Yena āṇaṇḍaṃ tāni āṇāni jānāti: imāni āṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, āṇesu āṇaṇḍaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisaṃbhidaṃ . . . pe¹ . . .

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . . S¹ here repeats the formula giving the second-fourth, with first-fifth Jhānas in one and the same reply.

Catasso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida dhammapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhāpapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ānāṃ dhammapaṭisambhida. Tesāṃ vipāke ānāṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ānāṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena bhāgena tāni ānāni jānāti: imāni ānāni idam atthajotakāniti, ānānesu ānāṃ paṭibhāpapaṭisambhida.

Catasso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida dhammapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhāpapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahināya paṭhamāya bhūmiyaṃ pattiya, vivicc' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhabhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ānāṃ dhammapaṭisambhida. Tesāṃ vipāke ānāṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ānāṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena bhāgena tāni ānāni jānāti: imāni ānāni idam atthajotakāniti, ānānesu ānāṃ paṭibhāpapaṭisambhida . . . pe . . .¹

Catasso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida dhammapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhāpapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanasasahagataṃ dīṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā akusalā. Imesu dhammesu ānāṃ dhammapaṭisambhida. Tesāṃ vipāke ānāṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ānāṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena bhāgena tāni ānāni jānāti: imāni ānāni idam atthajotakāniti, ānānesu ānāṃ paṭibhāpapaṭisambhida.

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . .

Catasso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida dhammapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalā cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ sasankhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasankhārena . . . upekkhasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ . . . upekkhasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasankhārena . . . upekkhasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ . . . upekkhasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasankhārena . . . domanassasahagataṃ paṭighasampayuttaṃ . . . domanassasahagataṃ paṭighasampayuttaṃ sasankhārena . . . upekkhasahagataṃ vicikicchāsampayuttaṃ . . . upekkhasahagataṃ uddhaccasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbsa, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā akusalā. Imesu dhammesu āṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhida. Tesāṃ vipāke āṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe āṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena āṇena tāni āṇāni jānāti: imāni āṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, āṇesu āṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhida.

Tisso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhasahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, upekkhā hoti, cittaṃ ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekkhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭicesamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu āṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe āṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena āṇena tāni āṇāni jānāti: imāni āṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, āṇesu āṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhida.

Tisso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti

upekhasahagatay saddārammaṇay . . . ghānaviññāṇay uppannay hoti upekhasahagatay gandhārammaṇay . . . jivhaviññāṇay uppaññay hoti upekhasahagatay rasārammaṇay . . . kāyaviññāṇay uppannay hoti sukkasahagatay phoṭṭhabbārammaṇay, tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṇ hoti, sukhaṇ hoti, cittaṇsa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṇ hoti, sukhindriyaṇ hoti, jivitindriyaṇ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṇ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākātā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇay atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesay dhammāṇay paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇay niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānti, ñāṇesu ñāṇay paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākātā?

Yasmīṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā¹ vipākā manodhātu² uppannā hoti upekhasahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṇ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekha hoti, cittaṇsa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṇ hoti, upekhindriyaṇ hoti, jivitindriyaṇ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṇ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākātā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇay atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesay dhammāṇay paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇay niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānti, ñāṇesu ñāṇay paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākātā?

Yasmīṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa . . . vipākā manovīññādhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṇ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, pīti hoti, sukhaṇ hoti, cittaṇsa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṇ hoti, somanassindriyaṇ hoti, jivitindriyaṇ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṇ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino

¹ S⁴ omits this word here only.

² Cf. Dh. S. §§ 445 foll.

dhammā: ime dhammā avyakatā. Imesu dhammesu . . .
pe . . . nāñesu nāṇaṃ paribhānapatisambhida.

Tisso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida pattiḥhāmapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā avyakatā ?

Yasmā samaye kāmavacarassa kusalassa . . . vipākā manoviññāpadhātū uppannā hoti npekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . npekkhindriyay hoti ye vā . . . arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu . . . pe . . . nāpesu nāpay patibhānapatisambhida.

Tisso paṭisambhīdā; atthapaṭisambhīdā niruttipaṭisambhīdā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhīdā.

Katame dhammā avyākātā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṣaṃ kusalassa kammassa
katattā upacittā vipākā manovīññāpādhātū uppannā hoti
somaṇassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . somaṇassasahagatā
ñāṇasampayuttā sasaykhāreṇa . . . somaṇassasahagatā
ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somaṇassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā
sasaykhāreṇa . . . upekkhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . .
upekkhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaykhāreṇa . . . upe-
kkhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekkhāsahagatā ñāṇa-
vippayuttā sasaykhāreṇa, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . .
dharmārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ
samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime
dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapari-
sambhida. Yaya niruttiya tesu dhammaṇaṃ paññatti
hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipatisam-
bhida. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni
idaṃ atthajotakanīti, āpesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapatisam-
bhida.

Tisso paṭisambhida : atthapaṭisambhida niruttapaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā avyākātā?

Yasmīṇ samaye rūpāpattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasamāpajja viharati pathavikasiṇaṃ; tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusala. Tassa' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacittattā vipākāṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati pathavikasiṇaṃ; tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyakata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttīyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena

ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakanīti ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhida.¹

Tisso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā avyakatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye arūpāpattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṃ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva arūpavacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyakatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesu dhammanāṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakanīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhida.

Tisso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā avyakatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacaya-gāmiyaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyaṃ pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ suññataṃ; tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyakatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesu dhammanāṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakanīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhida.²

Tisso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhida.

¹ There is no sign in any of the texts that the remaining Jhānas are here to be taken as read.

² S^d adds . . . pe . . .

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ calkhuviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . sotaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ gandhārammaṇaṃ; . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti dukkhasahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, dukkhaṃ hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, dukkhindriyaṃ hoti, jivitindriyaṃ hoti, ye vā pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiceesamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu āṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe āṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena āṇena tāni āṇāni jānāti: imāni āṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, āṇesu āṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ manodhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabhha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekkhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekkhindriyaṃ hoti, jivitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiceesamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu āṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe āṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena āṇena tāni āṇāni jānāti: imāni āṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, āṇesu āṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye manodhātu uppannā hoti kiriyaṃ neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākaṃ upekkhāsahagatā

¹ K. omits pe. S^d has it here only.

rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā . . . pe¹ . . . manoviññāpadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . manoviññāpadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekkhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, viriyindriyaṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekkhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye va pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti; tatra dhammaniruttābbilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhida.

Tisso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmīṃ samaye manoviññāpadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . pe . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekkhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekkhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti² kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākāṃ diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . paṭhamāṃ . . . dutiyaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ . . . catutthaṃ . . . paṭhamāṃ . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati pathavikasinaṃ . . . arūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākāṃ diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṃ, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṃ, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhego hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya nirut-

¹ K and B. give this answer in full.

² S^d omits the next six lines, continuing at sabbaso, &c.

siyā tesañ dhammanañ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇañ niruttipatisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, ñāṇesu ñāṇañ paṭibhāgapatisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipatisambhidā paṭibhāgapatisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā kāmāvacarakusalato¹ catūsu ñāṇasampayuttesu cittuppadesu, kiriyato catūsu ñāṇasampayuttesu cittuppadesu uppajjanti. Atthapaṭisambhidā etesu ceva uppajjati catūsu ca maggesu catūsu ca phalesu uppajjati.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANIYAY.²

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipatisambhidā paṭibhāgapatisambhidā. Catunnañ paṭisambhidānañ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyakatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati arañā?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyakatā.

Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā nevavipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā: atthapaṭisambhidā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Tisso paṭisambhidā anupādiṇupādāniyā: atthapaṭisambhidā siyā anupādiṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā,³ atthapaṭisambhidā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā savitakka-savicārā, atthapaṭisambhidā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekkhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siyā ācāyagāminiyo⁴ siyā neva ācāyagāminiyo na apacāyagāminiyo; atthapaṭisambhidā

¹ S^d: kāmāvacarāṇaṃ kusalato.

² K: "bhājanīyay.

³ S^d adds asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā, omitting the rest of the sentence.

⁴ B. and K. have the masculine plural throughout: °gāmino.

siyā ācayagāmini siyā apacayagāmini siyā neva ācayagāmini na apacayagāmini. Tisso paṭisambhida neva sekha¹ nāsekha, atthapaṭisambhida siyā sekha siyā asekhā siyā neva sekha nāsekha.

Tisso paṭisambhida parittā; atthapaṭisambhida siyā parittā siyā appamāṇā. Niruttapaṭisambhida parittārammaṇā; tisso paṭisambhida siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā. Tisso paṭisambhida majjhimā, atthapaṭisambhida siyā majjhimā, siyā paṇita. Tisso paṭisambhida aniyatā; atthapaṭisambhida siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Niruttapaṭisambhida na vattaḥbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatini² ti pi; atthapaṭisambhida na maggārammaṇā, siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatini³ siyā na vattaḥbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatini⁴ ti pi; dve paṭisambhida siyā maggārammaṇā, na maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatiniyo⁴ siyā na vattaḥbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggādhipatiniyo⁴ ti pi.

Tisso paṭisambhida siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḥbā uppaḍiniyo⁵ ti; atthapaṭisambhida siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppaḍini.

Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Niruttapaṭisambhida paccuppannārammaṇā; dve paṭisambhida siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā; atthapaṭisambhida siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḥbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā. Niruttapaṭisambhida bahiddhārammaṇā; tisso paṭisambhida siyā ajjhataṭārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā. Anidassana-appaṭighā.

Hetū, sahetukā, hetusampayuttā, hetū ceva sahetukā ca, hetū ceva hetusampayuttā ca, na vattaḥbā na hetū sahetukā ti pi na hetū sahetukā ti pi. Sappaccaya; saṅkhatā; anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā. Tisso paṭisambhida lokiyā; atthapaṭisambhida siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Tisso paṭisambhida sāsavā; atthapaṭisambhida siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Āsavavippayuttā. Tisso

¹ B., K. and S^d have this plural.

² K: °patino. ³ So S^d and K. ⁴ B. and K.: °patino.

⁵ B. and K.: uppaḍino.

paṭisambhidaṃ na vattaḃbā āsavā ceva sāsavaṃ cāti, sāsavaṃ
ceva no ca āsavā; atthapaṭisambhidaṃ na vattaḃbā āsavā
ceva sāsavaṃ cāti, siyā sāsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na
vattaḃbā sāsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavā ti. Na vattaḃbā āsavā
ceva āsavasaṃpayuttā cāti pi āsavasaṃpayuttā ceva no
ca āsavā ti pi. Tisso paṭisambhidaṃ āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṃ;
atthapaṭisambhidaṃ siyā āsavavippayutta sāsavaṃ siyā āsava-
vippayutta-anāsavaṃ.¹

No saṃyojanaṃ. . . . No ganthā. . . . No oghā. . . .
No yogā. . . . No nivaranaṃ. . . . No parāmisā. . . .
Sārammaṇa.

No cittaṃ; cetasikā; cittaṃsaṃpayuttā; cittaṃsaṃsatthā;
cittaṃsaṃmutthānā; cittaṃsaṃbhūno; cittaṃsaṃparivattino;
cittaṃsaṃsattha-saṃmutthānā; cittaṃsaṃsattha-saṃmutthāna-
saṃbhūno, cittaṃsaṃsattha-saṃmutthānaṃsaṃparivattino. Bā-
hirā; no upādāṃ; anupādāṇa.

No upādāṇa.² . . .

No kilesā. . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na
dassanena pahātabbāhetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā-
hetukā.

Tisso paṭisambhidaṃ savitakkā; atthapaṭisambhidaṃ siyā
savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Tisso paṭisambhidaṃ savicārā;
atthapaṭisambhidaṃ siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Siyā sap-
pitikā siyā appitikaṃ. Siyā pītisaṃhagatā siyā na pītisaṃ-
hagatā. Siyā sukhasaṃhagatā siyā na sukhasaṃhagatā. Siyā
upekhasaṃhagatā,³ siyā na upekhasaṃhagatā.

Tisso paṭisambhidaṃ kāmāvacarā; atthapaṭisambhidaṃ siyā
kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Na rūpāvacarā. Na
arūpāvacarā. Tisso paṭisambhidaṃ pariyāpannā; attha-
paṭisambhidaṃ siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā. Tisso
paṭisambhidaṃ anīyyānikā; atthapaṭisambhidaṃ siyā anīyyā-
nikā siyā anīyyānikā. Tisso paṭisambhidaṃ aniyatā; attha-
paṭisambhidaṃ siyā aniyatā siyā aniyatā. Tisso paṭisambhidaṃ
sa-uttarā; atthapaṭisambhidaṃ siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.
Araṇa ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAJ.⁴

PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIRHAḌḌO HAMMATTO PANNARASAMO.⁵

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . here.

² K. and Sp: nupādā.

³ K. and S^d: nupādānā.

⁴ S^d omits these two words.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ K. omits pannarasamo. S^d omits samatto. B. sub-
stitutes nitthito.

XVI.

NĀṢAVIṆHAGGO.

(Mātikā.)

Ekavidhena nāṣavatthu :

Pañcaviññāṇā

na hetu

ahetukā

hetuvippayuttā

sappaccayā

saṅkhata

arūpā

lokiyā

sāsavā

saṃyojanīyā

ganthaniyā

oghaniyā

yoganiyā

nīvaraṇīyā

parāmatṭhā

upādāniyā

saṅkilesikā

avyākata

sārammaṇā

acetasikā

vipākā

upādiṇṇ' upādāniyā

asaṅkilittha-saṅkilesikā

na savitakka-savicārā

na avitakka-vicāramattā

avitakka-avicārā

na pitisaḥagatā

neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā

neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā

neva ācāyagāmino na apacāyagāmino

neva sekha nasekha
 parittā
 kāmāvacarā
 na rūpāvacarā
 na arūpāvacarā
 pariyāpannā
 no apariyāpannā
 aniyatā¹
 aniyānikā
 uppannamanoviññāṇa-viññeyyā²
 aniccā
 jarābhibhūtā.

Pañca viññāṇā

uppannavattḥukā uppannārammaṇā
 pure-jātavattḥukā pure-jātārammaṇā
 ajjhattikavattḥukā bāhirārammaṇā
 asambhinnavattḥukā asambhinārammaṇā
 nānāvattḥukā nānārammaṇā
 na³ aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhonti
 na asamannāhārā uppajjanti
 na amanasikārā uppajjanti
 na abbokiṇṇā uppajjanti
 na apubbayācarimayā uppajjanti
 na aññamaññassa samanantarā uppajjanti.

Pañca viññāṇā anābhoga.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci⁴ dhammay paṭivijjanāti
 aññatra abhinipātamattā.

Pañcannay viññāṇāṇay samanantarā pi na kañci
 dhammay paṭivijjanāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci⁵ iriyāpathay kappeti.

Pañcannay viññāṇāṇay samanantarā pi na kañci⁵ iriyā-
 pathay kappeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammay na vacikammay
 paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcannay viññāṇāṇay samanantarā pi na kāyakam-
 may na vacikammay paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalay dhammay samā-
 diyati.

Pañcannay viññāṇāṇay samanantarā pi na kusalā-
 kusalay dhammay samādiyati.

¹ S^d omits.

² B. uppannamanoviññāṇa².

³ S^d omits na.

⁴ So S^d, but kiñci in next sentence. B: kiñci.

⁵ S^d and B: kiñci.

Pañcāhi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na vutthāti.
 Pañcannāṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na samāpajjati
 na vutthāti.
 Pañcāhi viññāṇehi na cavati na upapajjati.
 Pañcannāṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na cavati na
 upapajjati.
 Pañcāhi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na
 supinaṃ passati.
 Pañcannāṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na supati na
 paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati.
 Yāthāvakavatthavibhāvanā¹ paññā.
 Evaṃ ekavidhena āpavattthu.

Duvidhena āpavattthu :

lokiyā	}	paññā,
lokuttarā		
kenaci viññeyyā	}	paññā,
kenaci na viññeyyā		
sāsava	}	paññā,
anāsava		
āsavavippayutta-sāsavā	}	paññā,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavā		
saṃyojanīyā	}	paññā, ²
asaṃyojanīyā		
saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojanīyā	}	paññā,
saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojanīyā		
ganthaniyā	}	paññā, ²
aganthaniyā		
ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā	}	paññā,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā		
oghanīyā	}	paññā,
anoghanīyā		
oghavippayutta-oghanīyā	}	paññā,
oghavippayutta-anoghanīyā		
yoganiyā	}	paññā, ²
ayoganiyā		
yogavippayutta-yoganiyā	}	paññā,
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyā		
nivaraṇīyā	}	paññā, ²
anivaraṇīyā		
nivaraṇavippayutta-nivaraṇīyā	}	paññā,
nivaraṇavippayutta-anivaraṇīyā		

¹ S^d : yāvāthāvakavatthu°, but cf. p. 322. K : yāthāvatthavibhāvanā.

² S^d omits this alternative.

² So also S^d.

parāmatṭhā }
 aparāmatṭhā } paññā,¹
 parāmasavippayutta-parāmatṭhā }
 parāmasavippayutta-aparāmatṭhā } paññā,
 upādingā }
 anupādingā } paññā,
 upādāniyā }
 anupādāniyā } paññā,
 upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā }
 upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā } paññā,
 saṅkilesikā }
 asaṅkilesikā } paññā,
 kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā }
 kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikā } paññā,
 savitakkā }
 avitakkā } paññā,
 savicārā }
 avicārā } paññā,
 sappitika }
 appitika } paññā,
 pītisahagatā }
 na pītisahagatā } paññā,¹
 sukhāsahagatā }
 na sukhāsahagatā } paññā,
 upekhāsahagatā }
 na upekhāsahagatā } paññā,
 kāmavacarā }
 na kāmavacarā } paññā,
 rūpāvacarā }
 na rūpāvacarā } paññā,
 arūpāvacarā }
 na arūpāvacarā } paññā,
 pariyāpannā }
 aparīyāpannā } paññā,
 niyyānikā }
 anīyyānikā } paññā,
 niyatā }
 aniyatā } paññā,
 sa-uttarā }
 anuttarā } paññā,
 atthajāpikā }
 jāpitatṭhā } paññā,

Evam duvidhena nāṇavatthu.

¹ S⁸ omits this alternative.

Tividhena āṇavatthu :

cintāmayā ¹	}	paññā,
sutamayā		
bhāvanāmayā		
dānamayā	}	paññā,
silamayā		
bhāvanāmayā		
adhisile	}	paññā,
adhicitte ²		
adhipaññāya		
āyakosallaṃ	}	
apāyakosallaṃ		
upāyakosallaṃ,		
vipākā	}	paññā,
vipākadhammadhammā		
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā		
upādīṇupādāniyā	}	paññā,
anupādīṇupādāniyā		
anupādīṇā-anupādāniyā		
savitakka-savicārā	}	paññā,
avitakka-vicāramattā		
avitakka-avicārā		
pīṭisahagatā	}	paññā,
sukhasahagatā		
upekhasahagatā		
ācāyagāminī	}	paññā,
apacāyagāminī		
neva ācāyagāminī na apacāyagāminī		
sekhā	}	paññā,
asekhā		
neva sekhā nāsekhā		
parittā	}	paññā,
mahaggatā		
appamāṇā		
parittārammaṇā	}	paññā,
mahaggatārammaṇā		
appamāṇārammaṇā		
maggārammaṇā	}	paññā,
maggahetukā		
maggādhipatīnī		
uppaññā	}	paññā,
anuppannā		
uppādīnī		

¹ S^d : cittāmayā.

² S^o : adhicittena.

atitā	}	paññā,
anāgatā		
paccuppaññā		
atitārammaṇa	}	paññā,
anāgatārammaṇa		
paccuppannārammaṇa		
ajjhata	}	paññā,
bahiddhā		
ajjhatabhiddhā		
ajjhatarammaṇa	}	paññā.
bahiddhārammaṇa		
ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇa		

Savitakka-savicāra paññā :

atthi	(vipākā
	vipākadhammadhammā
	neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
atthi	(upādiṇṇupādāniyā
	anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
	anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
atthi	pitisaḥagatā
	sukhasaḥagatā,
	upekhasaḥagatā,
atthi	ācāyagāminī
	apacāyagāminī
	neva ācāyagāminī na apacāyagāminī,
atthi	sekhā
	asekhā
	neva sekhā nāsekhā,
	parittā
atthi	mahaggatā
	appamāṇā,
	parittārammaṇa
atthi	mahaggatārammaṇa
	appamāṇārammaṇa,
	(maggārammaṇa
atthi	maggabhetukā
	maggādhīpatinī,
	uppannā
atthi	anuppannā
	uppādinī,
	atitā
atthi	anāgatā
	paccuppannā,

- atthi | atitārammaṇā
 | anāgatārammaṇā
 | paccuppannārammaṇā,
 | ajjhata
 atthi | bahiddhā
 | ajjhatabahiddhā,
 | ajjhata
 atthi | bahiddhārammaṇā
 | ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā.

Avitakka-vicāramattā paññā :

- atthi | vipākā
 | vipākadhammadhammā
 | neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
 | upādiṇṇupādāniyā
 atthi | anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
 | anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
 | ācayagāminī
 atthi | apacayagāminī
 | neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
 | sekhā
 atthi | asekhā
 | neva sekhā nasekhā,
 | uppannā
 atthi | anuppannā
 | uppādinī,
 | atitā
 atthi | anāgatā
 | paccuppannā,
 | ajjhata
 atthi | bahiddhā
 | ajjhatabahiddhā.

Avitakka-avicārā paññā :

- atthi | vipākā
 | vipākadhammadhammā
 | neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
 | upādiṇṇupādāniyā
 atthi | anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
 | anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
 | pītisahagatā
 atthi | sukhāsahagatā
 | upekkhāsahagatā,
 | ācayagāminī
 atthi | apacayagāminī
 | neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,

- atthi (sekhā
asekhā
neva sekhā nasekhā,
parittārammaṇā
atthi mahaggatārammaṇā
appamānārammaṇā,
maggārammaṇā
atthi maggahetukā
maggādhīpatinī,
uppannā
atthi anuppannā
uppādinī,
atitā
atthi anāgatā
paccuppannā,
atitārammaṇā
atthi anāgatārammaṇā
paccuppannārammaṇā,
ajjhata
atthi bahiddhā
ajjhatabhiddhā,
ajjhātārammaṇā
atthi bahiddhārammaṇā
ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā.

Pītisahagatā paññā . . . pe¹ . . . sukkasahagatā paññā :

- atthi (vipākā
vipākadhammadhammā
neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
upādinnupādāniyā
atthi anupādinnupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
savitakka-savicāra
atthi avitakka-vicāramattā
avitakka-avicāra,
ācayagāminī
atthi apacayagāminī
neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
sekhā
atthi asekhā
neva sekhā nasekhā,
parittā
atthi mahaggatā
appamāṇā,

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . .

- atthi | parittārammaṇā
 mahaggatārammaṇā
 appamāṇārammaṇā,
 maggārammaṇā
 atthi | maggaḥetukā
 maggādhipatini,
 uppannā
 atthi | anuppannā
 uppādinī,
 atitā
 atthi | anāgatā
 paccuppannā,
 atitārammaṇā
 atthi | anāgatārammaṇā
 paccuppannā,
 ajjhata
 atthi | bahiddhā
 ajjhattabāhiddhā,
 atthi | ajjhattārammaṇā
 bahiddhārammaṇā
 ajjhattabāhiddhārammaṇā.

Upekkhāsahagatā paññā :

- atthi | vipakā
 vipākadhammadhammā
 neva-vipaka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
 upādinnupādāniyā
 atthi | anupādinnupādāniyā
 anupādinnā-anupādāniyā,
 ācayagāmini
 atthi | apacayagāmini
 neva ācayagāmini na apacayagāmini,
 sekhā
 atthi | asekkhā
 neva sekhā nāsekhā,
 parittā
 atthi | mahaggatā
 appamāṇā,
 parittārammaṇā
 atthi | mahaggatārammaṇā
 appamāṇārammaṇā,
 maggārammaṇā
 atthi | maggaḥetukā
 maggādhipatini,

atthi	uppannā anuppannā uppādinī, atitā
atthi	anāgata paccuppannā, atitārammaṇā
atthi	anāgatārammaṇā paccuppannārammaṇā, ajjhata
atthi	bahiddhā ajjhatabahiddhā, ajjhatarammaṇā
atthi	bahiddhārammaṇā ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā.

Evayā tividhena ñāṇavattṭhu.

Catubbidhena ñāṇavattṭhu :

kammasakataṃ saccānulomikāṃ maggasamāṃgīssa phalasamāṃgīssa	}	ñāṇaṃ.
dukkhe dukkhasamudaye dukkhanirodhe dukkhanirodhagāminīyā paṭipadāya		
kāṃāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā	}	paññā,
apariyāpannā dhamme anvaye paricce sammati		

Atthi paññā :

ācayāya no apacayāya apacayāya no ācayāya ācayāya ceva apacayāya ca neva ācayāya no apacayāya :
nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya paṭivedhāya no nibbidāya nibbidāya ceva paṭivedhāya ca neva nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya :

hānabhāgini	}	paññā,	
thitibhāgini			
visesabhāgini			
nibbedhabhāgini			
catasso paṭisambhida,			
catasso paṭipadā, ¹			
cattāri ārammaṇāni,			
jarāmaraye	}		ñāṇaṇ, ²
jarāmarasamudaye			
jarāmarananirodhe			
jarāmarananirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya			
jātiya ñāṇaṇ . . . pe ³ . . .			
bhava ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .			
upādāne ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .			
taṇhaya ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .			
vedanāya ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .			
phasse ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .			
saṅkhyatane ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .			
nāmarūpe ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .			
viññāṇe ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .			
saṅkhāresu	}	ñāṇaṇ.	
saṅkhārasamudaye			
saṅkhārananirodhe			
saṅkhārananirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya			

Evay catubbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

pañcagiko sammāsamādhi
pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhi.⁴

Evay pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Chabbidhena ñāṇavatthu :

chasu abhiññāsu paññā.⁵

Evay chabbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Sattavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

satta sattari⁶ ñāṇavatthūni.

Evay sattavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

¹ S^d omits these.

² Cf. S. II, 56-59.

³ K. omits pe throughout.

⁴ S^d inverts the order of these two groups, but not below (p. 334).

⁵ K. omits paññā.

⁶ B: sattati. Cf. S. II, 59, 60.

Atthavidhena śāpavatthu :

catūsu¹ maggesu, catūsu¹ phalesu paññā.

Evay atthavidhena śāpavatthu.

Navavidhena śāpavatthu :

navasu anupubbavihārasamāpattisu paññā.

Evay navavidhena śāpavatthu.

Dasavidhena śāpavatthu :

dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Katamāni dasa ?

Idha Tathāgato thānaṃ ca thānato atthānaṃ ca atthānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato thānaṃ ca thānato atthānaṃ ca atthānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammaśamādanānaṃ thānaśo hetuso vipākāṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammaśamādanānaṃ thānaśo hetuso vipākāṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato sabbatthagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sabbatthagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato anekadhātunā nānādhātunā lokāṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato anekadhātunā nānādhātunā lokāṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikatāṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānā-

¹ S⁴: catūsu.

dhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yaṃ pi Tathāgato paraeattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattinaṃ¹ saṃkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vutthānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yaṃ pi Tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattinaṃ saṃkilesaṃ² vodānaṃ vutthānaṃ³ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato pubbenivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yaṃ pi Tathāgato pubbenivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yaṃ pi Tathāgato sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayāṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yaṃ pi Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayāṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Imāni dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Evāṃ dasavidhena nāṇavatthu.

MĀTIKA.⁴

¹ B. and K: "vimokkha".

² S^d: "pattinasāṃkilesaṃ".

³ S^d: vutthānaṃ.

⁴ S^d: mātikāṃ.

Pañcaviññāṇaṃ na hetum eva, abhetukam eva, hetuvip-
 payuttam eva, sappaccayam eva, saṃkhatam eva, arūpam
 eva, lokiyam eva, sāsavam eva, saggojanīyam eva,
 ganthaniyam eva, oghanīyam eva, yoganiyam eva,
 nīvaraṇīyam eva, parāmattham eva, upādānīyam eva,
 saṃkilesikam eva, avyākataṃ eva, sarammaṇam eva,
 acetasikam eva, vipākam eva, upādiṇ¹ upādānīyam eva,
 asaṃkiliṭṭha-saṃkilesikam eva, na savitakka-savicāram
 eva, na avitakkavicāramattam eva, avitakka-avicāram
 eva, na pitisahagatam eva, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya
 pahātabbam eva, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabha-
 hetukam eva, neva ācayagāmiṃ na apacayagāmiṃ eva,
 neva sekhaṃ nāsekham eva; parittam eva, kāmāvacaram
 eva, na rūpāvacaram eva, na arūpāvacaram eva, pariya-
 pannaṃ eva, no apariyāpannam, eva aniyatam eva,
 aniyyānikam eva, uppannamanoviññāṇaviññeyyam eva,
 aniccāṃ eva, jarābhūtaṃ eva.

Pañca viññāṇā uppannavatthukā uppan-
 nārammaṇā ti: uppannasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ uppanne
 ārammaṇe uppajanti.

Purejātavatthukā purejātārammaṇā ti:
 pure jātasmīṃ vatthusmiṃ pure jāte ārammaṇe uppaj-
 janti.

Ajjhattikavatthukā bāhirārammaṇā ti:
 pañcannāṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ vatthū ajjhattikā, ārammaṇā
 bāhirā.

Asambhinnavatthukā asambhinna-
 rammaṇā ti: asambhinna-smiṃ vatthusmiṃ asambhinne
 ārammaṇe uppajanti.

Nānāvatthukā nānārammaṇā ti: aññāṃ cak-
 khuviññāṇassa vatthu ca ārammaṇañ ca, aññāṃ sotaviñ-
 ñāṇassa vatthu ca ārammaṇañ ca, aññāṃ ghānaviññāṇassa
 vatthu ca ārammaṇañ ca, aññāṃ jīvaviññāṇassa vatthu
 ca ārammaṇañ ca, aññāṃ kāyaviññāṇassa vatthu ca āram-
 maṇañ ca.

Na aññamaññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ paccā-
 nubhoti ti: cakkhuvīññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ sota-
 viññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti, sotaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ
 pi¹ cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti; cakkhuvīññāṇassa
 gocaravisayaṃ ghānaviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti, ghāna-
 viññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ pi cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ na paccā-
 nubhoti; cakkhuvīññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ jīvaviññāṇaṃ

¹ B. and K: ²visayaṃ pi throughout.

ñāṇassa uppannasamanantaraṃ pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppaj-
jati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantaraṃ jivhaviññāṇaṃ
na uppajjati, jivhaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantaraṃ pi
kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati.

Pañca viññāṇā anābhogā¹ ti: pañcanmay viññāpānāy natthi avajjana vā ābhogo vā samannāhāro vā manasikāro vā.

Pañcahi viññāpehi na kañci² dhammaṃ
paṭivijānatīti: pañcahi viññāpehi na kañci² dham-
maṃ paṭivijānāti. Aññatra abhinipātamattā
ti: aññatra āpathamattā.

Pañcaññag viññāpānag samanantarā pi
na kañci² dhammañ paṭivijānātīti: pañ-
cannag viññāpānag samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na
kañci² dhammag paṭivijānāti.

Pañcahi viññāpehi na kañci² iriyāpathay
kappetiti: pañcahi viññāpehi na kañci² iriyāpathay
kappeti gamanay vā thānay vā nisajjay vā seyyay vā.

Pañcannay viññāpānaya samanantarā pi na kañci² iriyāpathaya kappetiti: pañcannay viññāpānaya samanantarā manodhātunā pi na kañci² iriyāpathaya kappeti gamanaya vā jhānaya vā nisajjaya vā seyyaya vā.

Pañcahi viññāyehi na kāyakammaṃ na
vacikammaṃ paṭṭhapetīti: pañcahi viññāyehi
na kāyakammaṃ na vacikammaṃ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcannuṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi
na kāyakammaṃ na vacikammaṃ patthapeti:
pañcannuṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā ma-
nodhatuṃ pi na kāyakammaṃ na vacikammaṃ patthapeti.

Pañcāhi viññāpehi na kusalākusalāy
dhammāy samādiyatitī: pañcāhi viññāpehi na
kusalākusalāy dhammāy samādiyati.

Pañcannay viññāṇanay samanantarē pi
na kusālākusalay dhammay samādiyatīti;
pañcannay viññāṇanay samanantarē manodhātuyā pi na
kusālākusalay dhammay samādivatī.

Pañcahi viññāpehi na samāpajjati na
vutthātīti: pañcahi viññāpehi na samāpajjati na
vutthāti.

Pañcannay viññānānāy samanantarā pi
na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhātīti: pañcannay

¹ S⁴: abhogo.

² S^d and B: kiñci.

viññāṇāṇaṇ samanantarā manodhātuya pi na samāpajjati na vutthāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na upajjatīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na uppajjati.

Pañcannag viññāṇāṇaṇ samanantarā pi na cavati na uppajjatīti: pañcannag viññāṇāṇaṇ samanantarā manodhātuya pi na cavati na uppajjati.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṇ passatīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṇ passeati.

Pañcannag viññāṇāṇaṇ samanantarā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṇ passatīti: pañcannag viññāṇāṇaṇ samantarā manodhātuya pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṇ passeati.

Evag yathāvatthavibhāvanā¹ paññā.

Evag-ekavidhena āṇavatthu.

Ekakaṇ.²

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā lokiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā lokuttarā paññā.

Sabbā 'va paññā kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā sāsavā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anāsavā paññā.³

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā saṇḍojaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā asaṇḍojaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate⁴ paññā saṇḍojanavippayutta-saṇḍojaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā saṇḍojanavippayutta-asāṇḍojaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā ganthaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā aganthaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā oghaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anoghaniyā paññā.

¹ Sd: yathāvakāvatthuvibhāvanā. B: yāthāvakā⁵.

² K. omits.

³ S^d omits paññā.

⁴ S^d kusalāvyākatesu.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā oghavippayutta-
oghaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā yoganiyā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā ayoganiyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā yogavippayutta-
yoganiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā nivaraniyā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu maggesu paññā anivaraniyā
paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā nivaravippayutta-
nivaraniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
nivaravippayutta-anivaraniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā parāmatthā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā aparāmatthā
paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā parāmāsavippayutta-
parāmatthā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu vipāke paññā upādiguā paññā; tisu
bhūmisu kusale¹ tisu bhūmisu kiriyāvyākate catūsu mag-
gesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādiṇṇā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā upādāniyā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādāniyā
paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā upādānavippayutta-
upādāniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā saṅkilesikā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā asaṅkilesikā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā kilesavippayutta-
saṅkilesikā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikā paññā.

Vitakkasampayuttā paññā savitakkā paññā; vitakkavip-
payuttā paññā avitakkā paññā.

Vicārasampayuttā paññā savicārā paññā; vicāravip-
payuttā paññā avicārā paññā.

Pitisampayuttā paññā sappitikā paññā; pītivippayuttā
paññā appitikā paññā.

Pitisampayuttā paññā pītisabagatā paññā; pītivip-
payuttā paññā na pītisabagatā paññā.

¹ S²: kusalesu.

Sukhasampayuttā paññā sukhasaṃhagatā paññā; sukha-vippayuttā paññā na sukhasaṃhagatā paññā.

Upekkhāsampayuttā paññā upekkhāsaṃhagatā paññā; upekkhāvippayuttā paññā na upekkhāsaṃhagatā paññā.

Kāmaṃvacarakusalāvyākate paññā kāmaṃvacarā paññā; rūpāvacarā¹ arūpāvacarā¹ aparīyāpannā paññā na kāmaṃvacarā paññā.

Rūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā rūpāvacarā paññā; kāmaṃvacarā,² arūpāvacarā,² aparīyāpanna paññā na rūpāvacarā paññā.

Arūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā arūpāvacarā paññā; kāmaṃvacarā rūpāvacarā aparīyāpanna paññā na arūpāvacarā paññā.

Tisū bhūmīsū kusalāvyākate paññā parīyāpannā paññā; catūsū maggesū catūsū phalesū paññā aparīyāpannā paññā.

Catūsū maggesū catūsū phalesū³ paññā niyyānikā paññā; tisū bhūmīsū kusale⁴ catūsū bhūmīsū vipāke tisū bhūmīsū kiriyāvyākate paññā anīyyānikā paññā.

Catūsū maggesū paññā nīyatā paññā, tisū bhūmīsū kusale⁵ catūsū bhūmīsū vipāke tisū bhūmīsū kiriyāvyākate paññā anīyatā paññā.

Tisū bhūmīsū kusalāvyākate paññā sa-uttarā paññā; catūsū maggesū catūsū phalesū paññā amuttarā paññā.

Tatthi katamā atthajāpikā paññā?

Catūsū bhūmīsū kusale arahato abhiññāṇaṃ uppādentassa samāpattiṃ uppādentassa kiriyāvyākate paññā atthajāpikā paññā; catūsū bhūmīsū vipāke arahato uppannāya abhiññāya uppannāya samāpattiyā kiriyāvyākate paññā jāpi-tatthā paññā.

Evayā duvidhena ñāṇavatthū.

DUKKAṂ.

Tatthi katamā cintāmayā⁷ paññā?

Yogavīhitesu vā kammāyatanesu yogavīhitesu vā sip-pāyatanesu yogavīhitesu vā vijjāttāṇesu kammassakataṃ vā saccānulomikaṃ vā rūpaṃ aniccaṃ ti vā vedanā aniccaṃ ti vā saññā aniccaṃ ti vā saṃkhārā aniccaṃ ti vā

¹ S^d repeats paññā.

² So S^d.

³ S^d omits catūsū phalesū.

⁴ S^d: kusalesu.

⁵ S^d: kusalesu.

⁶ K. omits.

⁷ So S^d. Cf. p. 310.

viññāṇaṃ anīceṇ ti vā, yaṃ evarūpiṃ anulomikāya khantīya
dīṭṭhiya rūcīya mutiya pekkaṇa dhammanijjhānakhaṇṭhiya
parato assutva paṭilabhati: ayaṃ vuccati cintāmayā pañña.

Tattha katamā sutamayā paññā?

Yogavīhiteṣu vā kammāyataneṣu yogavīhiteṣu vā sippā-
yataneṣu yogavīhiteṣu vā vijjattthāneṣu kammassakataṃ vā
saccānulomikaṃ vā : rūpaṃ aniccā ti vā : vedanā aniccā ti
vā : saññā aniccā ti vā : saṃkhārā aniccā ti vā : viññāṇaṃ
aniccā ti vā, yaṃ evarūpiṃ anulomikaṃ khantiṃ dīṭṭhiṃ
rucirā mutiṃ pekkhaṃ dhammanijjhānakhantiṃ parato
sutvā patilabbhati : ayaṃ vuccati sutamaya paññā.

Sabbā pi samāpannassa paññā bhāvanāmayā paññā

Tattha kataro dānamavā paññā?

Dānaṃ ārabhtha dānaḍḍigacche yaṃ uppajjati paññā
 pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicāyo sammā-
 diṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati dānamayaṃ paññā.

Tattha katamā silamayā paññā?

Silaṃ ārabhha silādhigaccha yaṃ uppajjati paññaṃ pajānanaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhiṃ ayag vuccati silamayā pañña.

Sabbā pi samāpannassa paññā bhāvanāmayā paññā.

Tattha katamā adhisīle paññā?

Paṭimokkhasaṅgavarasagvutassa yā uppajjati paññā pajā-
nanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi:
ayaṃ vuccati adhisīle paññā.

Tattha katamā adhicitte paññā?

Bhāṣavacara-arūpavacarasamāpattig samāpajjantassa yā
 uppajjati paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amobo dhamma-
 vicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ voccati adhicitte paññā.

Tattha katama adhipaññāya pañña? Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu pañña; ayay vuccati adhipaññāya pañña.

Tattha kalamay ayakosallan?

Ime dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā na uppajjanti, uppānā ca akusalā dhammā pahiyanti; ime vā pana ime¹ dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppānā ca kusalā dhammā bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāri-pūriyā savvattanīti: ya tattha paññā pajānana . . . pe . . .

¹ So S⁴, B. and K. have: ime vā pana me dhamme, but in the *Corrigenda* K. has me (ime).

amoho dhammaviesayo sammāditthi: idag¹ vuccati āyako-sallag.

Tattha katamaṃ apāyakosallag?

Ime dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā na uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā nirujjhanti; ime vā pana dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya sagvattantiti: yā tattha paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammaviesayo sammāditthi: idag vuccati apāyakosallag.

Sabbā pi tatṭh' upāyā paññā upāyakosallag.

Catūsu bhūmisu vipāke paññā vipākā paññā. Catūsu bhūmisu kusale paññā vipākadhammadhammā paññā. Tisu bhūmisu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu vipāke paññā upādinnupādāniyā paññā. Tisu bhūmisu kusale,² tisū bhūmisu kiriyāvyākate paññā anupādinn' upādāniyā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādinnā-anupādāniyā paññā.

Vitakkavicārasampayuttā paññā savitakka - savicāra paññā. Vitakkavippayuttā vicārasampayuttā paññā avitakka-vicāramattā paññā. Vitakkavicāravippayuttā paññā avitakka-avicāra paññā.

Pītisampayuttā paññā pītisahagatā paññā. Sukhasampayuttā paññā sukhāsahagatā paññā. Upekkhāsampayuttā paññā upekkhāsahagatā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusale paññā ācāyagāminī paññā. Catūsu bhūmisu paññā apacāyagāminī paññā. Tisu bhūmisu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva ācāyagāminī na apacāyagāminī paññā.

Catūsu maggesu tisū phalesu paññā sekhā paññā. Upariṭṭhime arabhattaphale paññā asekhā paññā. Tisu bhūmisu kusale, tisū bhūmisu vipāke,³ tisū bhūmisu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva sekhā nāsekhā paññā.

Kāmapācārakusalāvyākate paññā parittā paññā. Rūpāvacara - rūpāvacārakusalāvyākate⁴ paññā mahaggatā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā appamāṇa paññā.

Tattha katamā parittārammaṇā paññā?

¹ S^d: āyag.

² S^d: kusalesu.

³ So S^d. and B. K. omits these last three words.

⁴ K and B: rūpāvacārārūpāvacara°.

Paritte dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā mahaggatārammaṇā paññā?

Mahaggate dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati mahaggatārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā?

Appamāṇe dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā maggārammaṇā paññā?

Ariyamaggaṃ ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati maggārammaṇā paññā.

Catūsu maggesu paññā maggahetukā paññā.

Tattha katamā maggādhipatini paññā?

Ariyamaggaṃ adhipatiṃ karitvā yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati maggādhipatini paññā.

Catūsu bhūmisu vipāke paññā siyā uppannā siyā uppādini, na vattaḃbā anuppannā ti. Catūsu bhūmisu kusale, tisū bhūmisu kiriyāvvyākate paññā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattaḃbā uppādini ti.

Sabbā va paññā siyā atitā siyā anāgata siyā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā atitārammaṇā paññā?

Atite dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati atitārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā anāgatārammaṇā paññā?

Anāgate dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati anāgatārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā paccuppannārammaṇā paññā?

Paccuppanne dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati paccuppannārammaṇā paññā.

Sabbā va paññā siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā.

Tattha katamā ajjhataārammaṇā paññā?

Ajjhatte dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā.

. . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṃ vuccati ajjhataṭṭarammaṇa paṇṇā.

Tattha katamā bahiddhārammaṇa paṇṇā?

Bahiddhā dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paṇṇā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṃ vuccati bahiddhārammaṇa paṇṇā.

Tattha katamā ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇa paṇṇā?

Ajjhatabahiddhā dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paṇṇā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṃ vuccati ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇa paṇṇā.

Evagā tividhena nāgavattū.

TIKAṆ.¹

Tattha katamaṃ kammassakatayaṃ nāgaṃ?

Atthi dinnayaṃ, atthi yitthaṃ, atthi hutayaṃ, atthi sukata-
dukkatānaṃ kammānaṃ phalavipāka, atthi ayaṃ loka, atthi
para loka,² atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi satta opapatikā,
atthi loka samayaabrāhmaṇa sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā
ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ sayā abhiññā sacchi-
katvā pavedentīti: yā evarūpa paṇṇā pajānanā . . . pe . . .
amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ³ vuccati kam-
massakatayaṃ nāgaṃ. Thapetvā saccānulomikayaṃ nāgaṃ
sabbā pi sāsava kusalā paṇṇā kammassakatayaṃ nāgaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saccānulomikayaṃ nāgaṃ?

Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ ti vā vedanā aniccaṃ ti vā saññā aniccaṃ
ti vā saṃkhārā aniccaṃ ti vā viññānaṃ aniccaṃ ti vā yā
evarūpā anulomikā khanti⁴ ditthi ruci muti pekkhā
dhammanijjhānakhanti: idaṃ vuccati saccānulomikayaṃ
nāgaṃ.

Catūsu maggesu paṇṇā maggasaṃmaggiṣṣa nāgaṃ.

Catūsu phalesu paṇṇā phalasaṃmaggiṣṣa nāgaṃ.

Maggasaṃmaggiṣṣa nāgaṃ dukkhe p¹ etaṃ nāgaṃ duk-
khasamudaye p¹ etaṃ nāgaṃ dukkhanirodhe p¹ etaṃ nāgaṃ
dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p¹ etaṃ nāgaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhe nāgaṃ?

Dukkhaṃ ārabba yā uppajjati paṇṇā pajānanā . . .
pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ vuccati
dukkhe nāgaṃ. Dukkhasamudayaṃ ārabba . . . pe . . .
dukkhanirodhaṃ ārabba . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagā-

¹ K. omits.

² S³ and B: paraloka.

³ S³: ayaṃ.

⁴ B: evarūpi. S³: anulomikayaṃ khantiyaṃ ditthiyaṃ, &c.

miniy paṭipadaṃ¹ arabbha yā uppaṃjati pañña paṇānaṃ
 . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ
 vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadaya nāpaṃ.

Kāmaṃvacarakusalāvyākate pañña kāmaṃvacarā pañña.
 Rūpāvacarakusalāvyākate pañña rūpāvacarā pañña. Arū-
 pāvacarakusalāvyākate pañña arūpāvacarā pañña. Catūsu
 maggesu catūsu phalesu pañña apariyāpannā pañña.

Tattha katamaṃ dhamme nāpaṃ?

Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu pañña dhamme nāpaṃ.

So iminā dhammena ātēna diṭṭhena pattēna viditēna
 pariyogāḷhena atitānāgate nayaṃ neti² ye hi keci atitānā
 addhānaṃ samānā vā brāhmaṇā vā dukkhaṃ abbhāññiṃsu
 dukkhasamudayaṃ abbhāññiṃsu dukkhanirodhaṃ abbhāñ-
 ñiṃsu dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadaṃ abbhāññiṃsu,
 imaṃ yeva te dukkhaṃ abbhāññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te duk-
 khasamudayaṃ abbhāññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhaniro-
 dhaṃ abbhāññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanirodhagāminiyā
 paṭipadaṃ abbhāññiṃsu. Ye hi pi keci anāgataṃ addhānaṃ
 samānā vā brāhmaṇā vā dukkhaṃ abhijānissanti dukkha-
 samudayaṃ abhijānissanti dukkhanirodhaṃ abhijānissanti
 dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ
 yeva te dukkhaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkha-
 samudayaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanirodhaṃ
 abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭi-
 padaṃ abhijānissanti: yā tattha pañña paṇānaṃ . . . pe
 . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati
 anāya nāpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ pariceṇa nāpaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasa ceto
 pariceṇa paṇānāti: sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: sarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti
 paṇānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti paṇānāti:
 sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: sadosaṃ cittaṃ ti paṇānāti, vitadosaṃ vā
 cittaṃ . . . pe . . . samohaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . vitamohaṃ
 vā cittaṃ . . . saykhittaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . vikkhittaṃ vā
 cittaṃ . . . mahaggaṭaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . amahaggaṭaṃ vā
 cittaṃ . . . sū-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ . . . anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ
 . . . samūhitaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . asamūhitaṃ vā cittaṃ . . .
 vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ: vimuttaṃ cittaṃ ti paṇānāti, avimut-
 taṃ vā cittaṃ: avimuttaṃ cittaṃ ti paṇānāti: yā tattha

¹ S^o: °gāminipaṭipadaṃ.

² S^o: atitānāgate naye itī: ye hi, &c.

³ K. and B. omit pi.

pañña pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ vuccati paricece ñāṇaṃ.

Thapetvā dhamme ñāṇaṃ,¹ anvaye ñāṇaṃ, paricece ñāṇaṃ, avasesā pañña sammattiñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamā pañña ācayāya no apacayāya?

Kamāvacarakusale pañña ācayāya no apacayāya. Catūsu maggesu pañña apacayāya no ācayāya. Rūpavacara-arūpāvacarakusale² pañña ācayāya ceva apacayāya ca. Avasesā pañña neva ācayāya no apacayāya.

Tattha katamā pañña nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya?

Yāya paññāya kāmesu vitarāgo hoti, na ca abhiññāyo paṭivijjhati na ca saccāni: ayaṃ vuccati pañña nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya.

Sveva paññāya kāmesu vitarāgo samāno abhiññāyo paṭivijjhati, na ca saccāni: ayaṃ vuccati pañña paṭivedhāya no nibbidāya.

Catūsu maggesu pañña nibbidāya ceva paṭivedhāya ca. Avasesā pañña neva nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya.

Tattha katamā hānabhāgini pañña?

Paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhī³ kāmasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini pañña. Tad-anudhammatā satī santiṭṭhati tthitibhāgini pañña. Avitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāgini pañña. Nibbidāsahagatā⁴ saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasaghitā⁵ nibbedhabhāgini pañña.

Dutiyassa jhānassa lābhī³ vitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini pañña. Tad-anudhammatā satī santiṭṭhati tthitibhāgini pañña. Upekkhasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāgini pañña. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasaghitā⁴ pañña.

Tatiyassa jhānassa lābhī³ pītisahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini pañña. Tad-anudhammatā satī santiṭṭhati tthitibhāgini pañña. Adukkhamasukhasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesa-

¹ S³ repeats thapetvā in all three clauses.

² K: rūpāvacarārūpāvacara°.

³ B: lābhi throughout. S³: lābhi throughout.

⁴ S³: nibbidāya sahagatā throughout.

⁵ K: °sañhitā, and B: °saññitā, throughout.

bhāgini pañña. Nibbidāsaḥagatā saññāmanasikārā samud-
 caranti virāgūpasayhitā nibbedhabhāgini pañña.

Catutthassa jhāmassa lābhīy' sukhasahagatā¹ saññā-
manasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā, Tad-
amudhammatā satī santiṭṭhanti tithibhāgini paññā.
Ākāśānucāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudā-
caranti viśesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññā-
manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasanhitā nibbedha-
bhāgini paññā.

Akasañācāyatanassa lābhīy rūpasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgīni paññā. Tadānandhammatā satī santiṭṭhati thitibhāgīni paññā. Viññāṇācāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti vīśābhāgīni paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viragūpasanbhīṇā nibbedhabhāgīni paññā.

Viiññāpācāyatanaṣṣa lābhīyā ākāśānāñcāyatanaṣṣaḥagatā
 saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti haṇabbhāgīni paññā.
 Tad-anudhammatā satī santītiṭṭhātī tītiṭṭhagīni paññā.
 Ākiñcāññāyatanaṣṣaḥagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti
 viṣesaḥbhāgīni paññā. Nibbīdāsaḥagatā saññāmanasikārā
 samudācaranti virāgupaśaṅhitā nibbēdhaḥbhāgīni paññā.

Akiñcaññāyatanassa lābhig viññāpānāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hāusbhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santitṭhati thitibhāgini paññā. Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgipāsaṃhīta nibbēdha-
bhāgini paññā.

Tattha katamā catasso paṭisambhidā?

Atthapaṭisambhidaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ niruttapaṭisambhidaṃ paṭibhāgapaṭisambhidaṃ. Atthe āṇaṇy atthapaṭisambhidaṃ. Dhamme āṇaṇy dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ. Tatra² dhammaniruttābhilāpe āṇaṇy niruttapaṭisambhidaṃ. Nānesu āṇaṇy paṭibhāgapaṭisambhidaṃ. Imā catasso paṭisambhidaṃ.

Tattha katamā catasso patipadā?

Dukkha paṭipada dandhabhiñña pañña, dukkha paṭipada
khippabhiñña pañña, sukha paṭipada dandhabhiñña pañña,
sukha paṭipada khippabhiñña pañña.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā ?

¹ *S*^d: upekha sukhāśābhagatā. B: upekkhāśābhagatā.

8d : tattha.

Kicchena kasirena samādhig uppādentassa dandhaṇ taṭṭhānaṃ¹ abhiñānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā?

Kicchena kasirena samādhig uppādentassa khippaṇ taṭṭhānaṃ² abhiñānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā sukhaṃ paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā?

Akicchena akasirena samādhig uppādentassa dandhaṇ taṭṭhānaṃ¹ abhiñānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā sukhaṃ paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā?

Akicchena akasirena samādhig uppādentassa khippaṇ taṭṭhānaṃ¹ abhiñānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri ārammaṇāni?

Parittā parittārammaṇā paññā, parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā, appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā, appamāṇā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittā parittārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa na³ nikāmalābhiṇṇā ārammaṇaṃ thokaṃ pharantassa⁴ yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati parittā parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa na nikāmalābhiṇṇā ārammaṇaṃ vipulaṃ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa nikāmalābhiṇṇā ārammaṇaṃ thokaṃ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa nikāmalābhiṇṇā ārammaṇaṃ vipulaṃ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho

¹ S⁴: taṭṭhānaṃ.

² So S⁴.

³ S⁴ omits na here only.

⁴ S⁴ has parantassa always.

dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati appamāṇā appamāṇarammaṇā paññā.

Imāni cattāri ārammaṇāni.

Maggasamāyagissa ānāṃ jarāmarape p' etay ānāṃ jarāmarapasamudaye p' etay ānāṃ jarāmarapaṇiroduhe p' etay ānāṃ jarāmarapaṇiroduhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etay ānāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ jarāmarape ānāṃ?

Jarāmarapaṇā ārabbhā yā uppajjati paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati jarāmarape ānāṃ. Jarāmarapasamudayaṃ ārabbhā . . . pe¹ . . . jarāmarapaṇiroduhaṃ ārabbhā . . . pe . . . jarāmarapaṇiroduhagāminiyā paṭipadaṃ ārabbhā yā uppajjati paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati jarāmarapaṇiroduhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ānāṃ.

Maggasamāyagissa ānāṃ jātiyā p' etay ānāṃ . . . pe¹ . . .

bhave p' etay ānāṃ . . . pe . . .

upādāne p' etay ānāṃ . . . pe . . .

taṇhāya p' etay ānāṃ . . . pe . . .

vedanāya p' etay ānāṃ . . . pe . . .

phasse p' etay ānāṃ . . . pe . . .

saṃsāratane p' etay ānāṃ . . . pe . . .

nāmarūpe p' etay ānāṃ . . . pe . . .

viññāne p' etay ānāṃ . . . pe . . .

Saṃkhāre p' etay ānāṃ, saṃkhārasamudaye p' etay ānāṃ, saṃkhāraṇiroduhe p' etay ānāṃ, saṃkhāraṇiroduhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etay ānāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkhāresu ānāṃ?

Saṃkhāre ārabbhā yā uppajjati paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati saṃkhāresu ānāṃ. Saṃkhārasamudayaṃ ārabbhā . . . pe . . . saṃkhāraṇiroduhaṃ ārabbhā . . . pe . . . saṃkhāraṇiroduhagāminiyā paṭipadaṃ ārabbhā yā uppajjati paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati saṃkhāraṇiroduhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ānāṃ.

Evay catubbidhena ānāvaṃṭhu.

CATUKKAṃ.²

¹ K. omits all 'pe's.

² K. and B. omit.

Tattha katamo pañcangiko sammāsamādhi?

Piṭipharagatā sukhapharagatā cetopharagatā ālokapharagatā paccavekkhapañimittay.

Dvīsu jhānesu paññā piṭipharagatā. Tīsu jhānesu paññā sukhapharagatā. Paracitte nāṇay cetopharagatā. Dibbaekkhū ālokapharagatā. Tamhā tamhā samādhimhā vutthitassa paccavekkhapaññāy paccavekkhapañimittay. Ayaṃ vuccati pañcangiko sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo pañcāñṇiko sammāsamādhi?

Ayaṃ samādhi paccuppannasukho eva āyatīṇ ca sukha-vipāko ti: paccattay yeva nāṇay uppajjati. Ayaṃ samādhi ariyo¹ nirāmisso ti: paccattay yeva nāṇay uppajjati. Ayaṃ samādhi akāpurisasevito² ti: paccattay yeva nāṇay uppajjati. Ayaṃ samādhi santo paṇito patippassaddhifaddho ekodibhavādhigato na ca sasāṅkhāraniggayhavaritavato³ ti: paccattay yeva nāṇay uppajjati. So kho paṇāy imay samādhīy sato 'va samāpajjāmi sato 'va vutthahāmi ti:⁴ paccattay yeva nāṇay uppajjati. Ayaṃ pañcāñṇiko sammāsamādhi.

Evay pañcavidhena nāṇavattīhu.

Tattha katamā chaso abhiññāsu paññā?

Iddhividhe nāṇay, sotadhātuvisuddhiyā nāṇay, paracitte nāṇay, pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇay, sattāṇay cutūpapāte nāṇay, āsavāṇay khaye nāṇay. Imā⁵ chaso abhiññāsu paññā.

Evay chabbidhena nāṇavattīhu.

Tattha katamāni sattasattari⁶ nāṇa vatthūni?

Jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇan ti nāṇay, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarāṇan ti nāṇay, atitā⁷ pi addhāṇay jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇan ti nāṇay, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarāṇan ti nāṇay, anāgatā⁸ pi addhāṇay jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇan ti nāṇay, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarāṇan ti nāṇay, yam⁹ p' issa taṃ dhatumatthitīñāṇay tam¹⁰ pi khayadhammay vayadhammay virāgadhammay nirodhadhamman ti nāṇay.

Bhavaṇaccayā jātīti nāṇay . . . pe¹¹ . . .

¹ S⁴: aparāpariyo.

² B: mahāpurisa^o.

³ B: na sasāṅkhāraniggayhavaritagato. K: 'nigayha^o.

S⁴: sasāṅkhaniggayha^o.

⁴ S⁴: vutthahāmi.

⁵ S⁴: imāsu.

⁶ S⁴ and B: sattasattati.

⁷ K. and B: atitay.

⁸ So K. B: yaṃ.

⁹ S⁴: . . . pe . . . here only; B., throughout. K. does not indicate hiatus at all.

Upādānapaccaya¹ bhavo ti ānāy . . . pe . . .

Taphāpaccaya² upādānan ti ānāy . . . pe . . .

Vedanāpaccaya³ taphā ti ānāy . . . pe . . .

Phassapaccaya⁴ vedanā ti ānāy . . . pe . . .

Salāyatana⁵paccaya⁶ phasso ti ānāy . . . pe . . .

Nāmarūpapaccaya⁷ salāyatanan ti ānāy . . . pe . . .

Vīññāpaccaya⁸ nāmarūpan ti ānāy . . . pe . . .

Saṅkhāpaccaya⁹ vīññāpan ti ānāy . . . pe . . .

Avijjāpaccaya¹⁰ saṅkhārā ti ānāy, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā ti ānāy, atilam¹¹ pi addhānāy avijjāpaccaya¹² saṅkhārā ti ānāy, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā ti ānāy, anagatam¹³ pi addhānāy avijjāpaccaya¹⁴ saṅkhārā ti ānāy, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā ti ānāy, yam¹⁵ p'issa taṁ dhammatthitūānāy tam¹⁶ pi khayadhammāy vāyadhammāy virāgadhammāy nirodhadhammāy ti ānāy. Imāni sattasattari¹⁷ ānāvattāni.

Evay satta¹⁸vidhena ānāvattāni.

Tattha katamā catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā?

Sotāpattimagge paññā sotāpattiphale paññā; sakadāgā-mimagge paññā, sakadāgāmiphale paññā; anāgā-mimagge paññā, anāgāmiphale paññā; arahattamagge paññā, arahat-taphale paññā; imā catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā.

Evay aṭṭha¹⁹vidhena ānāvattāni.

Tattha katamā navasu anupubbavīhārasamāpattisu paññā?

Paṭhamajjhāmasamāpattiya²⁰ paññā, duttiyajjhāmasamā-pattiya²¹ paññā, tatiyajjhāmasamāpattiya²² paññā, catutthaj-jhāmasamāpattiya²³ paññā; ākāśanāñcāyatana²⁴samāpattiya²⁵ paññā, vīññānāñcāyatana²⁶samāpattiya²⁷ paññā, ākīñcāññā-yatana²⁸-samāpattiya²⁹ paññā, neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana³⁰-samāpattiya³¹ paññā; saññāvedayitani³²nirodhasamāpattiya³³ viṭṭhitassa paccavekkhaṇā³⁴ānāy. Imā³⁵ navasu anupub-bavīhārasamāpattisu paññā.

Evay navavīdhena ānāvattāni.

Tattha katamāy tathāgata³⁶ssa thāna³⁷ ca thānato aṭṭha-na³⁸ ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūta³⁹ ānāy?

Idha tathāgato: aṭṭhānam etaṁ anavakāso yaṁ dīṭṭhi-sampanno⁴⁰ puggalo⁴¹ kañci⁴² saṅkhārāy niecato⁴³ opagaccheyya,

¹ S^d: taphāya paccaya.

² So also S^d.

³ So too K. B. as above.

⁴ S^d and B: "sattati.

⁵ So also S^d.

⁶ S^d: sampannapuggalo.

⁷ B: kiñci throughout.

n' etay thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; thānaṃ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṃ niccato upagaccheyya, thānam etay vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etay anavakāso yaṃ ditthisampanno puggalo kañci saṅkhāraṃ sukhato¹ upagaccheyya, n' etay thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; thānaṃ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṃ sukhato upagaccheyya, thānam etay vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etay anavakāso yaṃ ditthisampanno puggalo kañci dhammaṃ attato upagaccheyya, n' etay thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; thānaṃ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puthujjano kañci dhammaṃ attato upagaccheyya, thānam etay vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etay anavakāso yaṃ ditthisampanno puggalo mātaray jīvitaṃ voropeyya,² n' etay thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; thānaṃ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puthujjano mātaray jīvitaṃ voropeyya, thānam etay vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etay anavakāso yaṃ ditthisampanno puggalo pitaray jīvitaṃ voropeyya . . . pe³ . . . arahantaṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya . . . duṭṭhena cittaṇa tathāgataṃ lohitay uppādeyya . . . saṅghaṃ bhindeyya . . . aññaṃ satthāraṃ uddiseyya . . . atthamaṃ bhavaṃ nibbatteyya, n' etay thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; thānaṃ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puthujjano atthamaṃ bhavaṃ nibbatteyya, thānam etay vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etay anavakāso yaṃ ekissa lokadhātuyaṃ dve arahanto sammāsambuddhā apubbay acarimaṃ uppajjeyyū, n' etay thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; thānaṃ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ ekissa lokadhātuyaṃ eko arahantaṃ sammāsambuddho uppajjeyya, thānam etay vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etay anavakāso yaṃ ekissa lokadhātuyaṃ dve rājāno cakkavattino apubbay acarimaṃ uppajjeyyū, n' etay thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; thānaṃ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ ekissa lokadhātuyaṃ eko rājā cakkavatti uppajjeyya, thānam etay vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etay anavakāso yaṃ itthi⁴ arahantaṃ sammāsambuddho, n' etay thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; thānaṃ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puriso arahantaṃ sammāsambuddho, thānam etay vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etay anavakāso yaṃ itthi rājā assa cakkavatti, n' etay thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; thānaṃ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puriso rājā assa cakkavatti, thānam etay vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etay anavakāso yaṃ itthi⁴ Sakkattaṃ kareyya,⁵

¹ S^d: saṅkhārasukhato.

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to pitaray.

³ K. omits pe.

⁴ K. and B: itthi.

⁵ S^d: Sakatatkareyya, then Marattay kareyya, &c.
B. and K: kareyya always.

Māratṭaṃ kāreyya, Brahmattāṃ kāreyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati pajānāti; thānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ puriso Brahmattāṃ kāreyya,¹ thānam etaṃ vijjati pajānāti; atthānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ kāyaduccaritasā ittho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati pajānāti; thānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ kāyaduccaritasā anittho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, thānam etaṃ vijjati pajānāti; atthānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ vaciduccaritasā . . . yaṃ manoduccaritasā ittho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati pajānāti; thānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ manoduccaritasā anittho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, thānam etaṃ vijjati pajānāti; atthānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ kāyasucaritasā anittho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati pajānāti; thānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ kāyasucaritasā ittho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, thānam etaṃ vijjati pajānāti; atthānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ vacisucaritasā . . . yaṃ mano-sucaritasā anittho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati pajānāti; thānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ manosucaritasā ittho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, thānam etaṃ vijjati pajānāti; atthānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ kāyaduccaritasamaggi² taṃ-nidāna³ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param⁴ maraṇaṃ sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ uppajjeyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati pajānāti; thānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ kāyaduccaritasamaggi taṃ-nidāna⁵ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇaṃ apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ uppajjeyya, thānam etaṃ vijjati pajānāti; atthānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ vaciduccaritasamaggi . . . yaṃ manoduccaritasamaggi taṃ-nidānaṃ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇaṃ sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ uppajjeyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati pajānāti; thānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ manoduccaritasamaggi taṃ-nidāna⁶ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇaṃ apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ uppajjeyya, thānam etaṃ vijjati pajānāti; atthānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ kāyasucaritasamaggi taṃ-nidānaṃ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇaṃ apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ uppajjeyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati pajānāti; thānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ kāyasucaritasamaggi taṃ-nidāna⁶ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇaṃ sugatiṃ

¹ S^d: brahmattakāreyya. ² S^d: samaggi always.

³ B. and K: taṃ-nidānaṃ always.

⁴ K: param always. ⁵ S^d: taṃ-nidānatappaccayā.

⁶ S^d: taṃnidāna.

saggaṃ lokaṃ uppajjeyya, thānam etaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ vacisucaritasamaggi taṃ-nidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ niriyāṃ uppajjeyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; thānañ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ vacisucaritasamaggi . . .¹ yaṃ² manosucaritasamaggi taṃ-nidānā³ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ uppajjeyya,⁴ thānam etaṃ vijjatitī⁵ pajānāti. Ye ye dhammā yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ hetū paccayā uppādāya,⁶ taṃ taṃ thānaṃ; ye ye dhammā yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ na hetū na paccayā⁷ uppādāya,⁸ taṃ taṃ atthānaṃ ti: yā tattha paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa thānañ ca thānato atthānañ ca atthānato yathābhūtaṃ ñāyaṃ.

Tattha katamā tathāgatassa atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammāsamaḍānānaṃ thānaṃso hetuso vipakāṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāyaṃ?

Idha tathāgato pajānāti: atth' ekacceṇi pāpakāni kammāsamaḍānāni gatisampattipaṭibāḥhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceṇi pāpakāni kammāsamaḍānāni upadhisampattipaṭibāḥhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceṇi pāpakāni kammāsamaḍānāni kālasampattipaṭibāḥhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceṇi pāpakāni kammāsamaḍānāni¹ payogasampattipaṭibāḥhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceṇi pāpakāni kammāsamaḍānāni gatvivattiy āgama vipacanti, atth' ekacceṇi pāpakāni kammāsamaḍānāni upadhivattiy āgama vipacanti, atth' ekacceṇi pāpakāni kammāsamaḍānāni kālavivattiy āgama vipacanti, atth' ekacceṇi pāpakāni kammāsamaḍānāni payogavivattiy āgama vipacanti; atth' ekacceṇi kalyāṇāni kammāsamaḍānāni gatvivattipaṭibāḥhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceṇi kalyāṇāni kammāsamaḍānāni upadhivattipaṭibāḥhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceṇi kalyāṇāni kammāsamaḍānāni kālavivattipaṭibāḥhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceṇi kalyāṇāni kammāsamaḍānāni payogavivattipaṭibāḥhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceṇi kalyāṇāni kammāsamaḍānāni gatisampattiy āgama vipacanti, atth' ekacceṇi kalyāṇāni kammāsamaḍānāni upadhisampattiy āgama vipacanti,

¹ S^d omits yaṃ vacisucaritasamaggi. K. and B. have no hiatus.

² S^d: yam. ³ S^d: tannidānā. ⁴ S^d: uppajjati.

⁵ S^d: uppajjatitī. ⁶ B: upādāya.

⁷ B: apaccayā. S^d: nappaccayā.

⁸ S^d leaps from here to kālavivattiy without pe.

atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammāsamaḍānāni kālasampattiṃ āgamma vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammāsamaḍānāni payogasampattiṃ āgamma vipacanti: yā tattha pañña pajānā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa atitānāgatapaccuppannāṃ kammāsamaḍānāṃ thānaso hetuso vipākāṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa sabbatthagāminip paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāpaṃ?

Idha tathāgato: ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā nirayagāmini¹ ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tiracchānagāmini² ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā pittivisaya-gāmini³ ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā manus-salokagāmini ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā devalokagāmini ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā nibbānagāmini ti pajānāti . . . yā tattha pañña pajānā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa sabbatthagāminip paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa anekadhātuy nānādhātuy⁴ lokāṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāpaṃ?

Idha tathāgato khandhanānattaṃ pajānāti, dhātunānattaṃ pajānāti, āyatananānattaṃ pajānāti, anekadhātuy nānādhātuy⁴ lokanānattaṃ⁵ pajānāti: yā tattha pañña pajānā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa anekadhātuy nānādhātuy⁴ lokāṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāpaṃ?

Idha tathāgato pajānāti:⁶ santi sattā hinādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇitādhimuttikā; hinādhimuttikā sattā hinādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti,⁷ paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti;⁸ atitāṃ pi addhānaṃ hinādhimuttikā sattā hinādhimuttike satte sevissu bhajissu payirupāsissu, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevissu bhajissu payirupāsissu; anāgatāṃ pi addhānaṃ hinādhimuttikā sattā hinādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike

¹ B: "gāmi throughout.

² S^d: tiracchānāyonigāmini. So B. with "gāmi.

³ S^d: petti^o. ⁴ S^d and B: anekadhātunānādhātulokāṃ.

⁵ K: lokāṃ. ⁶ Cf. S. II. 154.

⁷ B: payirupāsanti *always*. ⁸ S^d: payirupāsanti.

satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti: yā tattha paññā pajānā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ nānādhimutti-kataṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa parasattānaṃ parapugga-lānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato sattānaṃ āsayaṃ pajānāti, anusayaṃ pajānāti, caritaṃ pajānāti, adhimuttiṃ pajānāti, appa-ra-jakkhe mahārajakkhe¹ tikkhindriye mudindriye evakāre dvākāre saviññāpaye dūviññāpaye² bhābhābhabbe³ satte pajānāti.⁴

Katamo ca⁵ sattānaṃ āsayaṃ?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antava loko ti vā anantava loko ti vā taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sariraṃ ti vā aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sariraṃ ti vā hoti tathāgato param⁶ maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā: iti bhavaditthi-sannissitā vā satta honti vibhavaditthi-sannissitā vā, ete vā pana ubho anto anupagamma idappaccaya-patī-ccasamuppan-nesu dhammesu anulomikā khanti⁷ patiladdhā hoti, yathābhūtaṃ vā ñāṇaṃ: ayaṃ sattānaṃ āsayaṃ.

Katamo ca⁸ sattānaṃ anusayaṃ?

Sattānusayā: kāmarāgānusayo patighānusayo mānānu-sayo ditthānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo. Yaṃ loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ ettha sattānaṃ rāgānusayo anuseti; yaṃ loka appiyarūpaṃ asātārūpaṃ ettha sattānaṃ patighānusayo anuseti: iti imesu dvisu dhammesu avijjā anupatitā, tadekattho māno ca ditthi ca vicikicchā ca datthabbā: ayaṃ sattānaṃ anusayo.

Katamañ ca⁹ sattānaṃ caritaṃ?

Puññābhisankhāro apuññābhisankhāro āneñjābhisay-khāro⁹ parittabhūmako vā mahābhūmako vā: idaṃ sattānaṃ caritaṃ.

Katamaṃ ca sattānaṃ adhimuttiṃ?

Santi satta hinādhimuttikā, santi satta paṇitādhimuttikā; hinādhimuttikā satta¹⁰ hinādhimuttike satte sevanti bha-

¹ S^d: maha^o.

² K.: dūviñ^o.

³ B., K. and S. invert order of these five pairs in the analysis following.

⁴ Except this last instance S^d has jānāti throughout this sentence.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ So K. throughout.

⁷ S^d: anulomiyā khantiyā.

⁸ So S^d.

⁹ S^d āyaññābhisankhāro.

¹⁰ S^d omits.

janti payirupā santi, paṇitādhimuttikā satta¹ paṇitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti; atitāṃ pi addhānaṃ hinādhimuttikā² satta hinādhimuttike satte sevissu bhajissu payirupāsissu, paṇitādhimuttikā satta paṇitādhimuttike satte sevissu bhajissu payirupāsissu; anāgatāṃ pi addhānaṃ hinādhimuttikā satta hinādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇitādhimuttikā satta paṇitādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti: ayaṃ sattānaṃ adhimutti.

Katame te satta mahārajakkhā?

Dasa³ kilesavattāni: lobho doṣo moho ditthi vicikicchā thīnaṃ uddhaccaṃ ahirikaṃ anottappaṃ. Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa kilesavattāni āsevitāni bhavitāni bahulikatāni assadagatāni: ime te satta mahārajakkhā.

Katame te satta apparajakkhā?

Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa kilesavattāni anāsevitāni abhavitāni abahulikatāni anussadagatāni: ime te satta apparajakkhā.

Katame te satta mudindriyā?

Pañcindriyāni: saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni pañcindriyāni anāsevitāni abhavitāni abahulikatāni anussadagatāni: ime te satta mudindriyā.

Katame te satta tikkhindriyā?

Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni pañcindriyāni āsevitāni bhavitāni bahulikatāni assadagatāni: ime te satta tikkhindriyā.

Katame te satta dvākārā?

Ye te satta pāpāsaya pāpanusaya pāpacaritā pāpadhimuttikā mahārajakkhā mudindriyā: ime te satta dvākārā.

Katame te satta svākārā?

Ye te satta kalyāṇāsaya kalyāṇacaritā kalyāṇādhimuttikā apparajakkhā tikkhindriyā: ime te satta svākārā.

Katame te satta dūviññāpayā?

Ye va te satta dvākārā te va te satta dūviññāpayā. Yeva te satta svākārā te va te satta dūviññāpayā.

Katame te satta abhabbā?

Ye te satta kammāvarāṇa samānāgatā kilesāvarāṇa samānāgatā vipākāvarāṇa samānāgatā assaddhā acchandikā duppaññā abhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamitvā kusalesu dhammesu sammattā: ime te satta abhabbā.

¹ S^d omits. ² S^d omits down to anāgatāṃ pi.

³ S^d: Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa, &c., repeating on next line.

⁴ K: dūviññāpayā.

Katame te sattā bhabbā?

Ye te sattā na kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā na kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā na vipakāvaraṇena samannāgatā saddhā chandikā paññavanto bhabbā niyamaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ: ime te sattā bhabbā ti: ya tattha paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa paraśattanaṃ para-puggalanāṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ āyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa jhānavimokkhasamādhī-samāpattinaṃ¹ saṅkilesaṃ voḍānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ āyaṃ?

Jhāyīti: cattāro jhāyī: atth' ekacco jhāyī sampattiṃ yeva samānaṃ vipattitī pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī vipattiṃ yeva samānaṃ sampattitī pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī sampattiṃ yeva samānaṃ sampattitī pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī vipattiṃ yeva samānaṃ vipattitī pacceti. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Apāre pi cattāro jhāyī: atth' ekacco jhāyī dandhaṃ samāpajjati khippaṃ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī khippaṃ samāpajjati dandhaṃ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī dandhaṃ samāpajjati dandhaṃ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī khippaṃ samāpajjati khippaṃ vuṭṭhāti. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Apāre pi cattāro jhāyī: atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismīṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismīṃ samāpattikusalo; atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismīṃ samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismīṃ samādhikusalo; atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismīṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismīṃ samāpattikusalo ca; atth' ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismīṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismīṃ samāpattikusalo. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Jhānaṇaṃ ti: cattāri jhānāni: paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

Vimokkhaṃ ti: attha vimokkha: rūpi rūpāni passati: ayaṃ paṭhamo vimokkha. Ajjhataṃ arūpasāññi bahiddhā rūpāni passati: ayaṃ dutiyo vimokkha. Subhan tveva² adhimutto hoti: ayaṃ tatiyo vimokkha. Sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā³ nānattasaññānaṃ amānassikāra: ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññācāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati: ayaṃ catuttho vimokkha. Sabbaso ākāsaññācāyatanāṃ samatikkamma: anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ ti viññāṇaññācāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati: ayaṃ pañcama vimokkha. Sabbaso viññāṇaññācāyatanāṃ

¹ B. and K: "vimokkha" throughout.

² S^d: subhan ti. B: subhan teva. ³ S^d: atthagamā.

samatikkamma : natthi kiñceti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ chaṭṭho vimokkho. Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ sattamo vimokkho. Sabbaso neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitānirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ aṭṭhamo vimokkho.

Samādhiti : tayo samādhi : savitakka-savicāro samādhi, avitakka-vicāramatto samādhi, avitakka-avicāro samādhi.

Samāpattiti : nava anupubbavīhārasamāpattiyo : paṭhamajjhānasamāpatti duttiyajjhānasamāpatti tiṭṭhājjhānasamāpatti catutthajjhānasamāpatti ākāśanāñcāyatana-samāpatti viññāpāñcāyatana-samāpatti ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpatti neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-samāpatti saññāvedayitānirodhasamāpatti.

Saṅkilesan ti : hānabhāgiyo dhammo.

Vodānan ti : viśesabhāgiyo dhammo.

Vutthānan ti : vodānam pi vutthānaṃ.

Tamhā tamhā samādhimhā vutthānam pi vutthānan ti yā tattha paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi : idaṃ tathāgataassa jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattinaṃ saṅkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vutthānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ āgaṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgataassa pubbe nivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ āgaṇaṃ ?

Idha tathāgato anekavihiṭaṃ pubbe nivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ : Ekam pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo¹ cataṃso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo, dasam pi jātiyo, viśam pi² jātiyo tiṃsam pi³ jātiyo cattālissam pi jātiyo paññāsam pi jātiyo, jātiśatam pi jātiśabassam pi jātiśatasahasam pi, aneke pi saṃvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi saṃvattavivattakappe : Amutr' āsiṃ evaṃ nāmo evaṃ gottō evaṃ vāno evam āhāro evaṃ sukhaḍakkhapatisaṃvedī evam āyupariyānto, so tayo euto amutra udapadiṃ, tatrapāsiṃ⁴ evaṃ nāmo evaṃ gottō evaṃ vāno evam āhāro evaṃ sukhaḍakkhapatisaṃvedī evam āyupariyānto, so tato euto idhūpapaṇno⁵ ti : iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavehiṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati⁶ yā tattha paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi : idaṃ tathāgataassa pubbenivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ āgaṇaṃ.

¹ S⁴ cuts the formula short, down to iti.

² B and K : viśaṃpi.

³ K : tiṃsaṃpi, and so on.

⁴ K : tatrapāsiṃ.

⁵ K : idhūpa°.

⁶ B : anussaratiti.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavaṃāne uppajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate¹ yathākammupage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā bhāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vaciduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādaḥ micchādītthikā micchādītthikakammāsādhānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ uppannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacisucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādaḥ sammādītthikā sammādītthikakammāsādhānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ uppannā ti; iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavaṃāne uppajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammupage satte pajānāti:² yā tattha paṇṇā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādītthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṃ³ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa āsavānaṃ khayā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ⁴ paṇṇāvimuttiṃ dītthi⁵ eva dhamme sayā abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati:⁶ yā tattha paṇṇā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādītthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa āsavānaṃ khayā⁷ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ ti.⁸

Imāni dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato tathāgato āsabbatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanadaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Evam dasaviddhena ñāṇavatthū.

NĀNAVIBHAṄGO SAMATTO SOLASAMO.⁹

¹ S^d has here . . . pe . . . down to yathākammupage below.

² B. and S^d pajānātīti.

³ S^d: cutūpapātaṃ.

⁴ K: cetovimuttayaṃ.

⁵ B. and S^d: viharatīti.

⁶ K: khayayaṃ.

⁷ S^d omits ti. K. and B. end this Vibhaṅga here. S^d gives the concluding appanā.

⁸ K. omits solasamo. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes nīṭhito.

XVII.

KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIBHAṄGO.

(Mātikā.)

Jātimado	rattaññumado
gottamado	piṇḍapātikamado
ārogyamado	anavaññattimado ¹
yobbanamado	iriyāpathamado
jivitamado	iddhimado
lābhamado	yasamado ²
sakkāramado	silamado
garukāramado	jhānamado
purekkhāramado	sippamado
parivāramado	ārohamado
bhogamado	paripāhamado
vaṇṇamado	sagghānamado
sutamado	pāripurimado
paṭibhāṇamado	inado ³
	pamādo ;
thambho	arati
sārambho	tandi ⁴
aticchatā	vijambhikā ⁵
mahicchatā	bhattasammado
pāpicchatā	cetaso linattay ⁶
siyyay	koharā
tintiyay	lapanā
cāpalyay ⁷	nemittikatā ⁸
asabbhāgavutti	nippesikatā

¹ S^d: anavattaññimado. B: anavaññattamado (Cf. It., p. 72).

² S^d omits.

³ S^d omits.

⁴ S^d: cāpallay.

⁵ K. and S^d: tandi.

⁶ B: bhittā.

⁷ S^d: olinattay. B: cetaso calinattay.

⁸ S^d: nemittikā.

lābhena lābhaṃ jigijñsanatā¹
 seyyo² 'ham asmiti māno,
 sadiso 'ham asmiti māno,
 hīno 'ham asmiti māno;
 seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmiti māno,
 seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmiti māno,
 seyyassa hīno 'ham asmiti māno;
 sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmiti māno,
 sadisassa sadiso 'ham asmiti māno,
 sadisassa hīno 'ham asmiti māno;
 hinassa seyyo 'ham asmiti māno,
 hinassa sadiso 'ham asmiti māno,
 hinassa hīno 'ham asmiti māno,

māno ²	omāno
atimāno	adhimāno
mānātimāno	asmimāno

micchāmāno;

ñātivitakko
 janapadavitakko
 amaravitakko³
 parānuddayatāpaṭisaṃyutto⁴ vitakko
 lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaṃyutto vitakko
 anavaññātipaṭisaṃyutto vitakko.

Ekakaṇ.⁵

Kodho ca upanāho ca,
 makkho⁶ ca palāso ca,⁷
 issā ca macchariyaṃ ca,
 māyā ca sāttheyyaṃ ca,
 avijjā ca bhavatanhā ca
 bhavaditṭhi ca vibhavaditṭhi ca,
 sassataditṭhi ca ucchedaditṭhi ca,
 antavādītṭhi ca anantavādītṭhi ca,
 pubbantānnditṭhi ca aparantānnditṭhi ca,
 ahirikaṃ ca anottappaṃ ca,
 dovacassatā ca pāpamittatā ca,
 anājjava⁸ ca amaddavo ca,
 akkhanti ca asoraccaṃ ca,
 asākhalyaṃ ca appaṭisanthāro ca.

¹ S^d: nijigijñsanatā. B: nijigisanatā.

² S^d omits.

³ S^d: amarā.

⁴ K: "udayatā".

⁵ K. and S^d omit.

⁶ S^d: makko.

⁷ B: palāso.

⁸ K: anājjava.

ayoniso manasikāro kummaggasevanā cetaso
linattay.¹

TIKAY.

Cattāro āsavā
cattāro khandhā
cattāro oghā
cattāro yogā
cattāri upādānāni
cattāro tanhuppādā
cattāri agatigamanāni
cattāro vipariyesā
cattāro anariyavohārā
apare pi cattāro anariyavohārā²
cattāri duccecaritāni
aparāni pi cattāri duccecaritāni
cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni³
catasso dīṭṭhiyo.

CATUKKAY.

Pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni
pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni
pañca macchariyāni
pañca saṃgā
pañca salla
pañca cetokhilā
pañca cetaso vinibandhā
pañca nivarapāni
pañca kammāni anantarakāni⁴
pañca dīṭṭhiyo
pañca verā
pañca vyaṣanā
pañca akkhantiyā ādinavā
pañca bhayāni
pañca dīṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

PaṢṢAKAY.

¹ S^d: olinattay.

² S^d omits this clause.

³ S^d omits these three clauses.

⁴ S^d: anantariyāni. B. and K: ānantarikāni. (See Dh. S., § 1028; Asl., p. 358.)

Cha vivādamūlāni cha chandarāgagēhasitā¹ dhammā
cha virodhavatthūni cha taṇhākāyā cha āgāravā cha
parihāniyā dhammā apare pi cha parihāniyā dhammā
cha somanassupavicārā cha domanassupavicārā² cha
upekhupavicārā cha gēhasitāni somanassāni cha gēhasitāni
domanassāni cha gēhasitā upekhā cha dīṭhiyo.³

CHAKKAṬṬ.

Satta anusayā⁴ satta pariyutthānāni⁵ satta saṅgyojanāni⁶
satta asaddhammā satta duccaritāni satta mānā satta
dīṭhiyo.

SATTAKAṬṬ.

Aṭṭha kilesavatthūni aṭṭha kusitavatthūni aṭṭhasu
lokadhammesu cīttassa paṭighāto aṭṭha anariyavohārā
aṭṭha micchattā aṭṭha purisadosā aṭṭha asaṇṇivādā aṭṭha
neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇivādā.⁷

AṬṬHAKAṬṬ.

Nava āghātavatthūni⁸ nava purisamalāni navavidhā
mānā nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā nava iñjitāni nava
maññitāni nava phanditāni nava papañcitāni nava saṅ-
khatāni.

NAVAKAṬṬ.

Dasa kilesavatthūni dasa āghātavatthūni⁹ dasa akusa-
lakammāpathā dasa saṅgyojanāni dasa micchattā dasa-
vatthukā micchādīṭṭhi dasavatthukā anataggāhikā¹⁰ dīṭhi.

DASAKAṬṬ.

Aṭṭharasa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhattikassa upādāya, aṭ-
ṭharasa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya, tad-ekajjhaṇ
abhisamyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā chattiṅsa taṇhāvicaritāni
honti. Iti atītāni chattiṅsa taṇhāvicaritāni, anāgatāni
chattiṅsa taṇhāvicaritāni, paccuppannāni chattiṅsa taṇ-
hāvicaritāni,¹¹ tad-ekajjhaṇ abhisamyūhitvā abhisamkhi-
pitvā aṭṭhasatvaṇ taṇhāvicaritvaṇ hoti; yaṇi ca dvāsattī-
dīṭṭhigatāni Brahmajāle veyyakaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā.

MATIKĀ.¹²

¹ K: °rāgā gēhasitā. B. omits gēhasitā dhammā.

² S^d: somanassa vicārā, cha upekhupavicārā.

³ S^d: cha gēhasitāni somanassāni cha gēhasitāni upek-
khā (sic) ca dīṭhiyo.

⁴ S^d: sattānusayā.

⁵ K: pariyutthānā.

⁶ S^d omits. ⁷ K. and S^d: saṇṇi°.

⁸ S^d: āghātā°.

⁹ S^d: anataggāhikā. B: antaggāh°.

¹⁰ S^d omits this clause.

¹¹ K. omits.

Tattha katamo jātimado?

Jātiṃ paṭicca mado majjanā majjitattaṃ māno maññanā¹ maññitattaṃ uppāti uppamo² dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaassa : ayaṃ vuccati jātimado.

Tattha katamo gottamado?

Gottaṃ paṭicca ārogyaṃ³ paṭicca yobbanāṃ paṭicca jīvitaṃ paṭicca lābhaṃ paṭicca sakkāraṃ paṭicca garu-karaṃ paṭicca purekkhāraṃ paṭicca parivāraṃ paṭicca bhogaṃ paṭicca vappaṃ paṭicca suttaṃ paṭicca paṭibhāvaṃ paṭicca rattaññutaṃ paṭicca pindapātikattaṃ paṭicca anavaññattaṃ⁴ paṭicca iriyapathaṃ paṭicca iddhiṃ paṭicca yasāṃ paṭicca silaṃ paṭicca jhānaṃ paṭicca sippaṃ paṭicca ārohaṃ paṭicca pariāhaṃ paṭicca saṅghaṃ paṭicca paripūraṃ paṭicca mado majjanā majjitattaṃ māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uppāti uppamo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā⁵ cittaassa : ayaṃ vuccati paripūrimado.

Tattha katamo mado?

Yo mado majjanā majjitattaṃ māno maññanā⁶ maññitattaṃ uppāti uppamo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaassa : ayaṃ vuccati mado.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāya-duccarite vā vaci-duccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmāgūpesu cittaassa vossaggo vossaggānnpadānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-kiriyatā asātaeccakiriyatā anittihitakiriyatā⁷ olinavuttitā⁸ nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā⁹ anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulikammaṃ anadhiṭṭhānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo : yo evarūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati pamādo.

Tattha katamo thambho?

Yo thambho thambhanā thambhitattaṃ kakkhaliyaṃ pharuliyaṃ ujucittatā amudatā : ayaṃ vuccati thambho.

Tattha katamo sarambho?

Yo sarambho paṭisarambho sarambhanā paṭisarambhanā paṭisarambhitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sarambho.

Tattha katamā aticchata?

Itaritaracivara pindapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmāgūpehi asantutṭhaassa bhii-

¹ Cf. Dh. S., § 1116. S¹ : maññitā nearly always.

² K. and B. have uppāmo throughout.

³ K. has . . . pe . . . inserted here. So B, and repeated at each phrase.

⁴ B : anavaññātaṃ.

⁵ S¹ : °kammataṃ. ⁶ So S¹. ⁷ K and B : anattihitā°.

⁸ B : olinā°.

⁹ B : °dhuratā.

yokamyatā : ya evarūpā icchā icchāgatay aticchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe cittassa sārāgo : ayay vuccati aticchatā.

Tattha katamā mahicchatā ?

Itaritaracīvarapīṇḍapāttagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmāgūcehi asantutthassa bhīyyokamyatā : ya evarūpā icchā icchāgatay mahicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe cittassa sārāgo : ayay vuccati mahicchatā.

Tattha katamā pāpicchatā ?

Idh' ekacco assaddho samāno : saddho ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchatī, dussīlyo samāno : silavā ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchatī, appassuto samāno : bahussuto ti maṃ jano jānātūti, saṃgaṇikārāmo samāno : pavivitto ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchatī, kuṣīto samāno : āraddhaviriyo ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchatī, mutthassati samāno : upaṭṭhassati ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchatī, asamaḥito samāno : samāhito ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchatī, duppañño samāno : paññavā¹ ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchatī, akhināsavo samāno : khināsavo ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchatī : ya evarūpā icchā icchāgatay pāpicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe cittassa sārāgo : ayay vuccati pāpicchatā.

Tattha katamay siṅgay ?

Yay siṅgay siṅgaratā caturatā² cāturiyay parikkhattatā parikkhattiyay :³ iday vuccati siṅgay.

Tattha katamay tintiyay ?

Yay tintiyay tintiṇāyana⁴ tintiṇāyitattay loluppay loluppāyana loluppāyitattay puñcikā⁵ sādukamyatā :⁶ iday vuccati tintiyay.

Tattha katamay cāpalyay ?⁷

Civaramaṇḍanā pattamaṇḍanā senāsamaṇḍanā, imassa vā pūtikāyassa⁸ bāhirāṇay vā parikkhāraṇay⁹ maṇḍana vibhūsanā kelanā¹⁰ parikelānā¹¹ giddhikatā giddhikattay,¹² cāpalatā cāpalyay : iday vuccati cāpalyay.

Tattha katamā asabhāgavutti ?¹³

Mātari vā pitari vā jeṭṭhe vā bhātari ācariyesu¹⁴ vā uppajjhāye¹⁵ vā Buddhhe vā sāvakesu vā aññataranñātataresu vā¹⁶ garuṭṭhāniyesu vippatikulagahitā¹⁷ vipaccanikasatātā,¹⁸

¹ K : paññavā.

² B : caturatā.

³ K : parikkhattiyay. B : parikkhattiyay.

⁴ S^d : tiṇāsanā.

⁵ B and K : sādhu^o.

⁶ S^d : cāpallay.

⁷ B : pūti^o.

⁸ S^d : °khāray.

⁹ S^d : kelasānā. B : kelanā.

¹⁰ S^d : parikelāsanā.

¹¹ S^d : godhikatā godhikattay.

¹² S^d : °vuttitā.

¹³ S^d : ācariye.

¹⁴ K : uppajjhāyesu.

¹⁵ K. omitta.

¹⁶ K : vippatikulā^o.

¹⁷ S^d : kāsātātā. B : °nika^o.

anādariyaṃ anādaratā¹ agāravatā appatīessavatā :² ayaṃ vuccati asabhāgavutti.³

Tattha katamā aratī ?

Pantesu vā senāsanesu aññataraññataresu vā adhikulesu dhammesu vā⁴ aratī aratikā anabhiratī anabhiramaṃ aḷkkaṇṭhitā paritassitā :⁵ ayaṃ vuccati aratī.

Tattha katamā tandī ?⁶

Yā tandī tandiyanā tandimanakatā, ālasyaṃ⁷ ālasayanaṃ⁸ ālasayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati tandī.

Tattha katamā vijambhikā ?⁹

Yā kāyassa jambhanaṃ vijambhanaṃ ānamanaṃ¹⁰ vinamanaṃ sanamanaṃ paṇamanaṃ¹¹ vyādhiyakāṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vijambhikā.

Tattha katamo bhattasammado ?

Yā bhuttāvissa bhattamucchā bhattakilamatho bhatta-parīlāho¹² kāyadutṭhallaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bhattasammado.

Tattha katamaṃ cetaso linattaṃ ?¹³

Yā cittassa akalyatā¹⁴ akammaññatā oliyanaṃ salliyanaṃ linaṃ liyanaṃ liyitattaṃ thinaṃ thiyanaṃ thiyitattaṃ¹⁵ cittassa : idaṃ vuccati cetaso linattaṃ.

Tattha katamā kuhanā ?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpakatassa paccayapātisevanasaykhātēna vā sāmantaṃ jappitēna vā iriyāpathassa vā atṭhapanaṃ¹⁶ ṭhapanaṃ saṭṭhapanaṃ bhākutikā¹⁷ bhākutiyāṃ kuhanā kuḥāyanaṃ kuhitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kuhanā.

Tattha katamā lapaṇā ?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpakatassa yā paresaṃ ālapanā lapaṇā¹⁸ sallapanā ullapanā samullapanā unnahanaṃ¹⁹ samunnahanaṃ ukkācanaṃ²⁰ samukkācanaṃ anuppiyabhāṇitā²¹ pātukamyatā²² muggasuppatā paribbhattatā :²³ ayaṃ vuccati lapaṇā.

Tattha katamā nemittikatā ?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpa-

¹ B : anādariyatā.

² B : appatī°.

³ So S°.

⁴ K. and B. omī vā.

⁵ S° : paritassitā.

⁶ K and S° : tandī.

⁷ S° : ālass°.

⁸ B : ālasayāna.

⁹ B : vijambhitā.

¹⁰ S° : ānamana.

¹¹ S° : paṇamana.

¹² S° : lāho.

¹³ S° : olinattaṃ.

B : calinattaṃ.

¹⁴ S° : akallatā.

¹⁵ B : li°, and thi°.

¹⁶ B : āthapana.

¹⁷ B : bhākutitā.

¹⁸ S° : omīta.

¹⁹ S° : ullahanaṃ samullahanaṃ.

²⁰ K : °kāpanā.

²¹ S° : °bhāsitā.

²² S° : cātu°.

B : cātu°.

²³ K. and B : muggasupatā paribbattatā. Cf. Mil. 370.

katassa yaṇ paresaṇ nimittaṇ nimittakammaṇ obhāso
obhāsakammaṇ sāmantaṇappā parikathā: ayaṇ vuccati
nemittikatā.

Tattha katamā nippesikatā?

Lābhasaakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpaka-
tassa yā paresaṇ akkosanā vambhanā garahanā ukkhe-
panā samukkhepanā khipanā saṅkhipanā pāpanā sampā-
panā: avaggahāriyā parapiṭṭhimagsikatā:¹ ayaṇ vuccati
nippesikatā.

Tattha katamā lābhena lābhayaṇ jigijñsanatā?

Lābhasaakkārasilokasannissito pāpiccho icchāpakato ito
laddhaṇ āmisayaṇ amutra harati amutra vā laddhaṇ
āmisayaṇ idha āharati: yā evarūpā āmisena āmisassa etthi
gavetthi pariyetthi esanā gavesanā pariyesanā: ayaṇ vu-
ccati lābhena lābhayaṇ jigijñsanatā.²

Tattha katamo seyyo 'ham asmiti māno?

Idh' ekacco³ jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā
vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammā-
yatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā
paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā mānaṇ ja-
peti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uṇṇati
unnāmo⁴ dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaṇ: ayaṇ
vuccati seyyo 'ham asmiti māno.

Tattha katamo sadiso 'ham asmiti māno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā
vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammā-
yatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā
paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā mānaṇ ja-
peti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uṇṇati
unnāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaṇ: ayaṇ
vuccati sadiso 'ham asmiti māno.

Tattha katamo hīno 'ham asmiti māno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇ-
ṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyata-
tanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā
paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā omānaṇ ja-
peti: yo evarūpo omāno omāññanā omāññitattaṇ
gilānā ohilānā ohilitattaṇ attuññā⁵ attavaññā attapari-
bhavo: ayaṇ vuccati hīno 'ham asmiti māno.

¹ B. and K: avaggahārikā.

² B: nijigijñsanatā.

³ S^d: ekacco ti vā.

⁴ So S^d, K., B. Cf. Dh. S., § 1116.

⁵ S^d: yo evarūpo omāno mayññanā maññitattaṇ gilānā
gilittattaṇ attapūntā. B: hīlo.

Tattha katamo seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtīyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā patibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi seyyaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtīyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā patibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi sadisaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtīyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā patibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi hīnaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya omānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṇ hīṇā obhīṇā obhīṇitattaṇ attaññā¹ attavaññā² attaparibhavo³ ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco sadiso hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtīyena vā . . . pe⁴ . . . aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi seyyaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno . . . pe⁵ . . .

Tattha katamo bīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco hīno hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtīyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi sadisaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uppati uppāmo

¹ S⁴: attaññaṇ.

² K: attā^o.

³ S⁴: attaparibhavo.

⁴ S⁴ gives full text.

⁵ K. proceeds without . . . pe . . . to the next question.

S⁴ and B. give the full alternation of Tattha katamo sadisassa sadiso . . . sadisassa hīno . . . hīnassa seyyo, &c.

dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayay vuccati hinassa sadiso 'ham asmiti māno.

Tattha katamo hinassa hino 'ham asmiti māno?

Idh' ekacco hino hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi hinay attānāy dahati, so taṃ nissāya mānāy jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattāy omāno omaññanā omaññitattāy hilanā ohilānā ohilītatattāy attuññā attavaññā¹ attaparibhavo: ayay vuccati hinassa hino 'ham asmiti māno.

Tattha katamo māno?

Yo māno maññanā maññitattāy uppāti uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayay vuccati māno.

Tattha katamo atimāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi² attānāy atimaññāti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattāy uppāti uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayay vuccati atimāno.

Tattha katamo mānātimāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā pubbakāle³ parehi sadisāy attānāy dahati aparakāle⁴ attānāy seyyay dahati parehi hinay na dahati: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattāy uppāti uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayay vuccati mānātimāno.

Tattha katamo omāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāyā vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatānena vā sippāyatānena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāgena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā omānāy jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattāy hilanā ohilānā ohilītatattāy attuññā⁵ attavaññā⁶ attaparibhavo, ayay vuccati omāno.

Tattha katamo adhimāno?

Appatte pattasaññitā,⁷ akate katasaññitā,⁸ anadhigate adhigatasaññitā, asacchikate sacchikatasaññitā: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattāy uppāti uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayay vuccati adhimāno.

¹ S⁴: attāyāññā attavaññā. K: attā².

² K: pare. K. and S⁴ omit attānāy.

³ K and B: pubbakālay.

⁴ K and B: aparakālay.

⁵ So S⁴. K: attā⁶.

⁶ S⁴: patti⁷.

⁷ S⁴ omits these two words.

Tattha katamo asmiṃmāno?

Rupe asmiṃti māno,¹ asmiṃti chando, asmiṃti anusayo; vedanāya saññāya saṅkhāresu viññāṇe asmiṃti māno, asmiṃti chando, asmiṃti anusayo: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaassa: ayaṃ vuccati asmiṃmāno.

Tattha katamo micchāmāno?

Idh' ekacco pāpakena vā kammāyatanena pāpakena vā sippāyatanena pāpakena vā vijjattāhanena pāpakena vā sutena pāpakena vā patibhāṇena pāpakena vā silena pāpakena vā vatena pāpakena vā silabbatena pāpikāya vā ditthiā aññataraññatarena vatthunā mānaṃ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaassa: ayaṃ vuccati micchāmāno.

Tattha katamo ātīvitaṅko?

Ātāke ārabbhā gehasito takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati ātīvitaṅko.

Tattha katamo janapadavitaṅko?

Janapadaṃ ārabbhā gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati janapadavitaṅko.

Tattha katamo amaravitaṅko?²

Dukkarakārikāpaṭisaṃyutto³ vā ditthigatapaṭisaṃyutto vā⁴ gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati amaravitaṅko.

Tattha katamo parānuddayatāpaṭisaṃyutto⁵ vitakko?

Idh' ekacco⁶ gihissasuttho viharati hasanandi sahasokī sukhitesu sukhito dukkhitesu dukkhito uppannesu kicca-karaṇiyesu attanā vā⁷ yogaṃ āpajjati: yo tattha gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati parānuddayatāpaṭisaṃyutto vitakko.

Tattha katamo lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaṃyutto vitakko?

Lābhasakkārasilokaṃ ārabbhā gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaṃyutto vitakko.

Tattha katamo anavaññattipaṭisaṃyutto vitakko?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattāhanena vā sutena vā patibhāṇena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā: mā maṃ

¹ S^d omits these three words. B: rūpaṃ . . . vedanā, &c.

² S^d: amarā°.

³ B: dukkarakaritā°.

⁴ S^d: ditthi vā paṭisaṃyutto vā.

⁵ K: parānuddayatā°.

⁶ S^d omits the entire answer.

⁷ B: vā.

pare avajāninsūti: yo tattha gehasito takko vitakko . . .
pe . . . micchasaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati anavaññattipatisaṅ-
yutto vitakko.

EKAKAṆ.

Tattha katamo kodho?

Yo kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doṣo dussanā dussi-
tattaṃ¹ vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaṃ² virodho
pativirodho caṇḍikkag asuro po anattamanatā cittaṣṣa:
ayaṃ vuccati kodho.

Tattha katamo upanāho?

Pubbakāle kodho, aparakāle³ upanāho: yo evarūpo
upanāho upanahanā upanahitattaṃ⁴ atthapanā⁵ thapanā
anupabandhanā anusaṅsandana anuppabandhanā⁶ dalhi-
kammag kodhaṣṣa: ayaṃ vuccati upanāho.

Tattha katamo makkho?

Yo makkho makkhiyanā⁷ makkhiyitattaṃ nitthuriyaṃ
nitthuriyakammag: ayaṃ vuccati makkho.

Tattha katamo palāso?

Yo palāso palāsayanā palāsayitattaṃ,⁸ palāsāhāro vivā-
datthānag yugaggaḥo appatinnissaggo: ayaṃ vuccati palāso.

Tattha katamā issā?

Yā paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu
issā issayana issayitattaṃ, usūyā usūyana usūyitattaṃ,⁹
ayaṃ vuccati issā.

Tattha katamag macchariyaṃ?

Pañca macchariyāni: āvāsamacchariyaṃ kulamacchari-
yaṃ lābhamacchariyaṃ vaṇṇamacchariyaṃ dhammamac-
chariyaṃ: yaṃ evarūpaṃ maccherag maccharāyanā mac-
charāyitattaṃ veviechag kadariyaṃ katukañcukatā¹⁰ agga-
hitattaṃ cittaṣṣa: idaṃ vuccati macchariyaṃ.

Tattha katamā māyā?

Idh' ekacco kāyena duccaritaṃ caritvā vācāya duccaritaṃ
caritvā manasā duccaritaṃ caritvā tassa paticehādanabettu
pāpikag icchag pavidaḥati: mā maṃ jañña ti icchati,—

¹ K: dua°.

² B. and S⁴ of these three give only vyāpajjanā.

³ K: pubbakālag . . . aparakālag.

⁴ S⁴: upanayihanā upanayihitattaṃ. B: upanayhanā.
K. drops the y in the Corrigenda.

⁵ B: atthapanā. * S⁴: anubandhanā. † B: makkhayana.

⁶ S⁴ omits. B. has pañ°.

⁷ B: ussū°.

¹⁰ K: kaṭa°. Cf. Dh. S., transl., p. 300, n. 2.

mā maṇ jaṇṇā ti saṅkappeti,¹—mā maṇ jaṇṇā ti vācay² bhasati,—mā maṇ jaṇṇā ti kāyena parakkamati: yā evarūpā māyā māyavita accasārā³ vaṇṇanā nikati viki-raṇā⁴ parihaṇā⁵ guhaṇā pariguhaṇā chādanā paricchādanā anuttānikammaṇ anāvikaṇṇamaṇ voecchādanā pāpakiṇyā: ayaṇ vuccati māyā.

Tattha katamaṇ sāttheyyaṇ?⁶

Idh' ekacco satho⁷ hoti parisatho: yaṇ tattha saṭhaṇ saṭhatā sāttheyyaṇ kakkaratā kakkariyaṇ⁸ parikkhattatā⁹ parikkhattiyaṇ:¹⁰ idaṇ vuccati sāttheyyaṇ.

Tattha katamā avijjā?¹¹

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṇṇi moho akusalamaṇṇaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamā bhavataṇhā?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando bhavarāgo bhavanandi bhavataṇhā bhavaseṇho¹² bhavapariḷāho bhavamucchā bhavajjhosaṇaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati bhavataṇhā.

Tattha katamā bhavaditthi?

Bhavissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati bhavaditthi.

Tattha katamā vibhavaditthi?

Na bhavissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho:¹³ ayaṇ vuccati vibhavaditthi.

Tattha katamā sassataditthi?

Sassato attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati sassataditthi.

Tattha katamā ucchedaditthi?

Ucchijjissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati ucchedaditthi.

Tattha katamā antavā ditthi?

Antavā attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati antavā ditthi.

¹ K: saṅkappati.

² S^d: vācam.

³ B. and K: accasārā. Cf. M. I., 304; § I., 239: v, 218, n. 8.

⁴ S^d: vikaṇṇā. B: vikkirana. ⁵ S^d: parihaṇā.

⁶ K: sāttho; below, satho. Cf. M. I., 529.

⁷ B: sāttho. ⁸ K: kakkhaḷatā kakkhaḷiyaṇ.

⁹ S^d: parikkhattā. K: parikkhattatā.

¹⁰ S^d: parikkhattiyaṇ. K: parikkhattiyaṇ.

¹¹ Cf. above p. 85, and Dh. S., §§ 1311 foll.

¹² So both K. and S^d. B: °sneho. ¹³ K: °yesaggāho.

Tattha katamā anantavā ditthi?

Anantavā attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthigatay . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati anantavā ditthi.

Tattha katamā pubbantānuditthi?

Pubbantay ārabbhā yā uppajjati ditthi ditthigatay . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati pubbantānuditthi.

Tattha katamā aparantānuditthi?

Aparantay ārabbhā yā uppajjati ditthi ditthigatay . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati aparantānuditthi.

Tattha katamaṃ ahirikaṃ?

Yaṃ na hiriyati hiriyitabbena,¹ na hiriyati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiya: idaṃ vuccati ahirikaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ anottappaṃ?

Yaṃ na ottappati ottappitabbena,² na ottappati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiya: idaṃ vuccati anottappaṃ.

Tattha katamā dovaccassatā?

Sahadhammike³ vuccamāne dovaccassāyaṃ⁴ dovaccassiyaṃ dovaccassatā vippatikūlagāhita vipaccanikasātā,⁵ anādariyaṃ anādaratā agāravatā appatissavatā⁶: ayaṃ vuccati dovaccassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā?

Ye te puggalā asaddhā dussilā appassutā maccharino duppaṇṇā yā tesāṃ sevānā nisevanā saysevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti sampavaṅkatā:⁷ ayaṃ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamo anajjavo⁸?

Yo anajjavo anajjavatā jimhatā⁹ vāykatā kuṭilatā: ayaṃ vuccati anajjavo.

Tattha katamo amaddavo?

Yā amudutā amaddavatā kakkhalatā¹⁰ kathinatā,¹¹ phārusiyaṃ ujucittatā amuducittatā:¹² ayaṃ vuccati amaddavo.

¹ S^d: hiriyatabbe, or, the following negative particle has been omitted. Cf. p. 370. B: hiriyitabbena.

² S^d: ottappitabbo, or, as in preceding note.

³ B: °dhammikenā.

⁴ S^d omits. B. puts dovaccassatā first, and adds a fourth: dovaccassitā, but not on p. 371.

⁵ S^d: vipatikulā° vipaccanikasattā. B: vipatikulā° vipaccanika°.

⁶ B. and S^d: appati°.

⁷ S^d: °katay.

⁸ K: anājji°.

⁹ K: jimhita.

¹⁰ S^d: kakkhaliyaṃ. B: kakkhaliyaṃ phārusiyaṃ kakkhalatā katinatā.

¹¹ S^d omits.

¹² S^d and B: amudutā.

Tattha katamā akkhanti?

Yā akkhanti akkhamanatā anadhivāsanatā caṇḍikkay
asuropo anattamanatā cittassa : ayaṃ vuccati akkhanti.

Tattha katamay asoraccay?

Kāyiko vitikkamo¹ vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko
vitikkamo : iday vuccati asoraccay. Sabbam² pi dussīlay
asoraccay.

Tattha katamay asākhalyay?

Yā sā vācā andakā kakkasā³ parakaṭukā parābhisajjani
kodhasāmantā asamādhisaṃvattanikā tathārūpiṃ vācay
bhāsita hoti : yā tattha asaphavācatā asukhīlavācatā
pharusavācatā : iday vuccati asākhalyay.

Tattha katamo appatisanthāro?

Dve patisanthārā : āmisapatisanthāro ca dhammapati-
santhāro ca. Idh' ekacco appatisanthārako hoti āmisa-
patisanthārena vā dhammapatisanthārena vā : ayaṃ vuc-
cati appatisanthāro.

Tattha katamā indriyesu aguttadvārātā?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpay disvā nimittaggāhi hoti
anuvyañjanaggāhi, yatvādhikarāṇam enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ
asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā
dhammā anvāsavēyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati
na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ cakkhundriye na saṃvaraṃ
āpajjati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā,⁴ ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā,
jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā, kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā, man-
asā dhammaṃ viññāya nimittaggāhi hoti anuvyañjanag-
gāhi, yatvādhikarāṇam enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ
viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā
anvāsavēyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati na rak-
khati manindriyaṃ manindriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati : yā
imesaṃ chaṇṇaṃ indriyaṇaṃ agutti agopanaṃ anārakkho
asaṃvaro : ayaṃ vuccati indriyesu aguttadvārātā.

Tattha katamā bhojane amattaññūtā?

Idh' ekacco appatisaṅkhā ayoṇiso āhāraṃ āhāreti dāvāya
madāya maṇḍanāya vibhūsanāya : yā tattha asantutthitā⁵
amattaññūtā appatisaṅkhā bhojane : ayaṃ vuccati bhojane
amattaññūtā.

Tattha katamay mutthasaccay?

Yā asati⁶ ananussati appaṭissati asati⁷ asaraṇatā adhā-
raṇatā pilāpanatā sammussanatā :⁸ iday vuccati mut-
thasaccay.

¹ B : vitik^o. ² B : sabbay. ³ S^d : kakkhasā.

⁴ Only B. inserts 'pe 's.'

⁵ K : asantutthitā.

⁶ K : assati.

⁷ S^d and B. omit.

⁸ S^d : apilāpanatā pammosanatā. K : samusanatā.

Tattha katamaṃ asampajaññaṃ ?

Yaṃ aññaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaggi moho akusalamūlaṃ : idaṃ vuccati asampajaññaṃ.

Tattha katamā silavipattiṃ ?

Kaṃiko vitikkamo vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo : ayaṃ vuccati silavipattiṃ. Sabbhaṃ pi dussalyaṃ silavipattiṃ.

Tattha katamā diṭṭhivipattiṃ ?

Naṭṭhi dimmaṃ, naṭṭhi yitthaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiñña sacchikatvā paveditiṭṭi : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṃ vuccati diṭṭhivipattiṃ. Sabbā pi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipattiṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ ajjhattaṃ saṃyojanaṃ ?

Pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ajjhattaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni bahiddhā saṃyojanaṃ.

DEKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni tīpi akusalamūlāni ?

Lobho doso moho.

Tattha katamo lobho ?²

Yo rāgo sārāgo anuṇayo anurodho nandi nandirāgo³ cittaṣaṇṇa sārāgo icchā mucchā ajjhosamaṃ gedho paṭigedho⁴ saṃgo paṃko eja māyā janikā sañjanani⁵ sabbini⁶ jālini saritā⁷ visattikā suttaṃ viṭṭā āyuhani⁸ duttiyā paṇidhi bhavanetti vanaṃ vanatho⁹ santhavo sineho¹⁰ apekkhā paṭibandha āsā āsiṃsana āsiṃsitattaṃ rūpāsa saddhāsa¹¹ gandhāsa rasāsa phoṭṭhabbāsa lābhāsa dhanāsa puttāsa jīvitaṣa jappā pajappā abhiṃjappā jappā¹² jappanaṃ jappitattaṃ loluppaṃ¹³ loluppāyanaṃ loluppāyitattaṃ puñcikatā¹⁴ sādūkamyaṭā¹⁵ adhammarāgo visamalobho nikanti

¹ S^d gives full text. Cf. Dh. S., § 1362, and above, p. 328.

² Dh. S., § 1059.

³ S^d : nandi nandirāgo.

⁴ S^d : paṭigedho. B : pari^o.

⁵ S^d : sañjani.

⁶ S^d : sabbini.

⁷ S^d : saritā.

⁸ S^d : āyuhhani. B : visadā āyuhani.

⁹ S^d : vanato.

¹⁰ So K. and S^d. B : anaho.

¹¹ S^d : saddhāsa.

¹² S^d and B. omit.

¹³ S^d inserts : loluppanā.

¹⁴ B : pucchāñjikatā.

¹⁵ B, K. and Asl., p. 365, sādūkamyaṭā. S^d reads sādū^o. Possibly one should read sādū^o in the Atthasālini, as more congruous with the context : manāpe visayo kāmētīti.

nikāmanā patthanā pihanā sampatthanā kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā rūpataṇhā arūpataṇhā nirodhatāṇhā rūpataṇhā² saddataṇhā² gandhataṇhā rasataṇhā phoṭṭhabbataṇhā dhammataṇhā ogho yogo gantho upādānaṇṇāvaraṇaṇṇānīvaraṇaṇṇāchādanaṇṇābandhanaṇṇāpakilesaṇṇānusaṇṇāpariyutthānaṇṇālatāvevīcchāṇṇādukkhamūlaṇṇādukkhanidānaṇṇādukkhappabhavo³ Mārapāso MārabalisoṇṇāMāraṇṇāvisāyo taṇhānādi taṇhājālaṇṇātaṇhāgaddulaṇṇātaṇhāsamuddo abhiññhā lobho akusalamūlaṇṇā : ayaṇṇā vuccati lobho.

Tattha katamo doṣo ?

Anatthaṇṇā⁴ me acarīti āghāto jāyati : anatthaṇṇā me carasīti āghāto jāyati : anatthaṇṇā me carissatīti āghāto jāyati : piyassa me manāpassa anatthaṇṇā acari, anatthaṇṇā carati, anatthaṇṇā carissatīti āghāto jāyati : appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṇṇā acari, atthaṇṇā carati, atthaṇṇā carissatīti āghāto jāyati : atthāne vā pana āghāto jāyati : yo evarūpo cittaṇṇā āghāto paṭighāto paṭighaṇṇā paṭivirodho kopopakopo sampakopo doṣo padoso sampadoṣo cittaṇṇā vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṇṇā doṣo dūssana dussitattaṇṇā⁵ vyāpatti vyāpajjanaṇṇā vyāpajjitattaṇṇā⁶ virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaṇṇā asuropo anattamanatā cittaṇṇā : ayaṇṇā vuccati doṣo.

Tattha katamo moho ?

Dukkhe aññāṇaṇṇā dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṇṇā dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṇṇā dukkhanirodhagāminīyā paṭipadāya aññāṇaṇṇā ; pubbante aññāṇaṇṇā aparante aññāṇaṇṇā pubban-tāparante aññāṇaṇṇā idappaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu aññāṇaṇṇā, yaṇṇā evarūpaṇṇā aññāṇaṇṇā adassanaṇṇā . . . pe⁷ . . . avijjālaṇṇā moho akusalamūlaṇṇā : ayaṇṇā vuccati moho.

Imāni tīpi akusalamūlāni.

Tattha katame tayo akusavittakā ?

Kāmaṇṇāvitakko vyāpādaṇṇāvitakko vihiṇṇāvitakko.

Tattha katamo kāmaṇṇāvitakko ? Kāmapaṭisaṇṇāyutto takko vitakko . . . pe¹⁰ . . . micchāsaṇṇākappo : ayaṇṇā vuccati kāmaṇṇāvitakko.

¹ S^d has tatthanā, and omits next two terms.

² S^d and Dh. S. omit. But the second rūpa is not synonymous with the first.

³ S^d : saddhataṇhā. ⁴ B : chādanaṇṇā. ⁵ S^d ° pabhavo.

⁶ S^d : anattham. ⁷ K : dūssanaṇṇā dūsit^o. ⁸ S^d and B. omit.

⁹ S^d gives full text.. See above p. 85.

¹⁰ S^d gives full text. See above p. 86.

Tattha katamo vyāpādavitaṅko?

Vyāpādapatisaṇyutto takko vitaṅko . . . pe . . . micchāsankappo : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādavitaṅko.

Tattha katamo vihiṃsāvitaṅko?

Vihimsāpatisaṇyutto takko vitaṅko . . . pe . . . micchāsankappo : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsāvitaṅko.

Ime tayo akusalavitaṅkā.

Tattha katamā tisso akusalasaññā?

Kāmasaññā vyāpādasaññā vihiṃsasaññā.

Tattha katamā kāmasaññā?

Kāmapatisaṇyutto saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattay : ayaṃ vuccati kāmasaññā.

Tattha katamā vyāpādasaññā?

Vyāpādapatisaṇyuttā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattay : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādasaññā.

Tattha katamā vihiṃsasaññā?

Vihimsāpatisaṇyuttā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattay : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsasaññā.

Imā tisso akusalasaññā.

Tattha katamā tisso akusaladhātuyo?

Kāmadhātu vyāpādadhātu vihiṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātu?

Kāmavitaṅko kāmadhātu . . . Vyāpādavitaṅko vyāpādadhātu . . . Vihiṃsāvitaṅko vihiṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamo kāmavitaṅko?

Kāmapatisaṇyutto takko . . . pe . . . micchāsankappo : ayaṃ vuccati kāmavitaṅko.

Tattha katamo vyāpādavitaṅko? Vyāpādapatisaṇyutto takko vitaṅko . . . pe . . . micchāsankappo : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādavitaṅko.

Tattha katamo vihiṃsāvitaṅko?

Vihimsāpatisaṇyutto takko vitaṅko . . . pe . . . micchāsankappo : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsāvitaṅko.

Imā tisso akusaladhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni tiri duccaritaṇi?

Kāyaduccaritaṇaṃ vaciduccaritaṇaṃ manoduccaritaṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṇaṃ kāyaduccaritaṇaṃ?

Pāpālipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro : idaṃ vuccati kāyaduccaritaṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṇaṃ vaciduccaritaṇaṃ?

Musāvādo piṣuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo : idaṃ vuccati vaciduccaritaṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṇaṃ manoduccaritaṇaṃ?

Abhiññhā vyāpādo micchādittthi : idaṃ vuccati manoduccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ ?

Akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ. Akusalaṃ vacikammaṃ vaciduccaritaṃ. . . . Akusalaṃ manokammaṃ manoduccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ ?

Akusalā kāyasañcetanā akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ. . . . Akusalā vacisañcetanā akusalaṃ vacikammaṃ. . . . Akusalā manosañcetanā akusalaṃ manokammaṃ.

Imāni tīpi duccaritāni.

Tattha katame tayo āsavā ?

Kāmasavo bhavāsavo avijjāsavo.

Tattha katamo kāmasavo ?

Yo kāmesu kāmaccchando¹ kāmarāgo kāmanandī kāmataṇhā kāmāsineho kāmaparijāho kāmamuccchā kāmajjhosaṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kāmasavo.

Tattha katamo bhavāsavo ?

Yo bhavesu bhavaccchando . . . pe² . . . bhavajjhosaṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bhavāsavo.

Tattha katamo avijjāsavo ?

Dakkhe aññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāsavo.

Ime tayo āsavā.

Tattha katamāni tīpi saṃyojanāni ?

Sakkāyadittthi vicikicchā silabbataparāmāso.

Tattha katamā sakkāyadittthi ?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvi ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisaṇaṃ adassāvi sappurisaḍḍhammassa akovido sappurisaḍḍhamme avinīto, rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attāni vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ ; vedanaṃ . . . saññaṃ . . . saṅkhāre . . . viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attāni vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ : ya evarūpā dittthi dittthigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṃ vuccati sakkāyadittthi.

Tattha katamā vicikicchā ?

Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati, dhamme kaṅkhati vicikicchati, saṅghe kaṅkhati vicikicchati, sikkhāya kaṅkhati vicikicchati ; pubbante kaṅkhati vicikicchati, aparante kaṅkhati vicikicchati, pubbantāparante kaṅkhati vicikic-

¹ K. and B. have pe to kāmajjhosaṇaṃ. ² Dh. S., § 1120.

ehati, idappaccayatā-paṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu kaṅkhati vicikicchati : yā evarūpā kaṅkhā kaṅkhāyana kaṅkhāyatattay¹ vimati vicikicchā dvelhakay dvedhāpatho saṅsayo anekasagāho āsappanā parisappanā अपरियोगāhanā² thambhitattay cittassa manovilekho : ayay vuccati vicikicchā.

Tattho katamo silabbataparāmāso?

Ito bahiddhā samasabrāhmaṇāṇay silena suddhi vatena suddhi silabbatena suddhiti : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigatay . . . pe³ . . . vipariyesagāho : ayay vuccati silabbataparāmāso.

Imāni tīṇi saṃyojanāni.

Tattha katamā tisso taṇhā?

Kāmatāṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā?

Tattha katamā bhavataṇhā?⁴

Bhavaditṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandi nandirāgo⁵ cittassa sārāgo : ayay vuccati bhavataṇhā.

Tattha katamā vibhavataṇhā?

Ucchedaditṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayay vuccati vibhavataṇhā.

Avasesā taṇhā kāmatāṇhā.

Tattha katamā kāmatāṇhā?

Kāmadhātupaṭisanyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayay vuccati kāmatāṇhā.

Rūpadhātu⁶ . . . arūpadhātupaṭisanyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayay vuccati bhavataṇhā.

Ucchedaditṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayay vuccati vibhavataṇhā.

Imā tisso taṇhā.

Tattha katamā aparā pi tisso taṇhā?

Kāmatāṇhā rūpatāṇhā⁷ arūpatāṇhā.

Tattha katamā kāmatāṇhā?

Kāmadhātupaṭisanyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayay vuccati kāmatāṇhā.

¹ K. and B. have pe to thambhitattay. ² S^d : pariyo^o.

³ Dh. S., § 1119. B : vipariyesagāho.

⁴ K., B. and S^d take the analysis in this order.

⁵ K., B. and S^d have pe for these four terms.

⁶ S^d gives the question to this and next answer. K. and B. omit question.

⁷ S^d reads rūpatāṇhā first here, but not in the analysis.

Tattha katamā rūpaṭaṇhā?

Rūpadhātupaṭisaṇṇuyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati rūpaṭaṇhā.

Tattha katamā arūpaṭaṇhā?

Arūpadhātupaṭisaṇṇuyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati arūpaṭaṇhā.

Imā tisso taṇhā.

Tatthā katamā aparā pi tisso taṇhā?

Rūpaṭaṇhā arūpaṭaṇhā nirodhaṭaṇhā.

Tattha katamā rūpaṭaṇhā?

Rūpadhātupaṭisaṇṇuyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati rūpaṭaṇhā.

Tattha katamā arūpaṭaṇhā?

Arūpadhātupaṭisaṇṇuyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati arūpaṭaṇhā.

Tattha katamā nirodhaṭaṇhā?

Ucchedadiṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati nirodhaṭaṇhā.

Imā tisso taṇhā.

Tattha katamā tisso esanā?

Kāmesanā bhavesanā brahmacariyesanā.

Tattha katamā kāmesanā?

Yo kāmesu kāmacchando . . . pe¹ . . . kāmajjhosāṇaṃ :
ayaṃ vuccati kāmesanā.

Tattha katamā bhavesanā?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando . . . pe . . . bhavajjhosāṇaṃ :
ayaṃ vuccati bhavesanā.

Tattha katamā brahmacariyesanā?

Sassaṭo loko ti vā asassaṭo loko ti vā . . . pe² . . . neva
hoti na na hoti tathāgato parami maraṇā ti vā ya evarūpā
diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṃ
vuccati brahmacariyesanā.

Tattha katamā kāmesanā?

Kāmarāgo tad-ekaṭṭhaṃ akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkam-
maṃ manokammaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kāmesanā.

Bhavarāgo³ tad-ekaṭṭhaṃ akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacī-
kammaṃ manokammaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bhavesanā.

¹ S^d gives full text. See under tayo āsavā, p. 364.

² So K., B. and S^d. See Dh. S., § 1099.

³ S^d does not suppress the question to this and following
statement. B. suppresses next question only.

Antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi tad-ekattṭhaṃ akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati brahmacariya-saṇā.

Imā tisso esaṇā.

Tattha katamā tisso vidhā?

Seyyo 'ham asmīti vidhā. Sadiso 'ham asmīti vidhā. Hino 'ham asmīti vidhā.

Imā tisso vidhā.

Tattha katamāni tīpi bhayāni?

Jātibhayaṃ jarābhayaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ jātibhayaṃ?

Jātiy paṭicca bhayaṃ bhayānakaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃso cetaso utrāso : idaṃ vuccati jātibhayaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ jarābhayaṃ?

Jaraṃ paṭicca bhayaṃ bhayānakaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃso cetaso utrāso : idaṃ vuccati jarābhayaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ?

Maraṇaṃ paṭicca bhayaṃ bhayānakaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃso cetaso utrāso : idaṃ vuccati maraṇabhayaṃ.

Imāni tīpi bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni tīpi tamāni?

Attitaṃ vā¹ addhānaṃ ārabba kaṃkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasidati, anāgataṃ vā addhānaṃ ārabba kaṃkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasidati, etarahi vā² paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ ārabba kaṃkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasidati.

Imāni tīpi tamāni.

Tattha katamāni tīpi titthāyatanāni?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi hoti evaṃdīṭṭhi³ yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisa-puggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhayaṃ vā dukkhayaṃ vā adukkhamasukhayaṃ vā sabbaṃ taṃ pubbe katahetūti.

Idha paṇ'⁴ ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi hoti evaṃdīṭṭhi : yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisa-puggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhayaṃ vā dukkhayaṃ vā adukkhamasukhayaṃ vā sabbaṃ taṃ issaranimmanahetūti.

Idha paṇ' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi hoti evaṃdīṭṭhi : yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisa-puggalo paṭisaṃvedeti

¹ K. omits vā.

² K. and B : evaṃdīṭṭhi always.

³ K. omits etarahi vā.

⁴ S¹ : paṇa ekacco.

sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukkaṃ vā sabbaṃ taṃ
ahetu appaccayāti.

Imāni tīpi tittḥāyatanāni.

Tattha katame tayo kiñcanā?

Rāgo kiñcanay doso kiñcanay moho kiñcanay. Ime
tayo kiñcanā.

Tattha katamāni tīpi ayyaṇāni?

Rāgo ayyaṇay doso ayyaṇay moho ayyaṇay. Imāni tīpi
ayyaṇāni.

Tattha katamāni tīpi malāni?

Rāgo malaṃ doso malaṃ moho malaṃ. Imāni tīpi
malāni.

Tattha katamāni tīpi visamāni?

Rāgo visamaṃ doso visamaṃ moho visamaṃ. Imāni tīpi
visamāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi tīpi visamāni?

Kāyavisamaṃ vacīvisamaṃ manovisamaṃ. Imāni tīpi
visamāni.

Tattha katame tayo aggī?

Rāgaggi dosaggi mohaggi.

Ime tayo aggī.

Tattha katame tayo kasāvā?

Rāgakasāvo dosakasāvo mohokasāvo. Ime tayo kasāvā.

Tattha katame apare pi tayo kasāvā?

Kāyakasāvo vacīkasāvo manokasāvo. Ime tayo kasāvā.

Tattha katamā assādaditthi?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi hoti
evanditthi: natthi kāmesu doso tī, so kāmesu pātavyatay
āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati assādaditthi.

Tattha katamā attānuditthi?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadham-
massa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānaṃ adassāvī
sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinito,
rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani
vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ . . . saññaṃ . . .
saṃkhāre . . . viññānaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāna-
vantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññānaṃ, viññānasmiṃ vā
attānaṃ: yā evarūpādītthi dīṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipari-
yesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati attānuditthi.

¹ Cf. S., iii., 185; iv., 148.

Tattha katamā micchādītthi?

Natthi dinnay, natthi yitthag . . . pe¹ . . . ye imañ ca lokay parañ ca lokay sayay abhiññā sacchikatvā pavēdenti: yā evarūpā dītthi dītthagatay . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayay vuccati micchādītthi.²

Sassatādītthi assādadītthi sakkāyādītthi attānūdītthi ucchedādītthi micchādītthi.

Tattha katamā aratī?

Pantesu vā senāsanesu aññataraññataresu vā³ adhikusalesu dhammesu aratī⁴ aratīka anabhirati anabhiramanā ukkaṇṭhitā paritassitā⁵: ayay vuccati aratī.

Tattha katamā vihesā?

Idh' ekacco pāpinā vā leddunā vā daḍḍena vā satthena vā rajjuyā vā aññataraññatarena satte viheṭheti: yā evarūpā heṭhanā viheṭhanā hiṇsanā vihiṇsanā rosanā virosanā parūpaghāto: ayay vuccati vihesā.

Tattha katamā adhammacariyā?

Kāyena adhammacariyā visamacariyā, vacāya adhammacariyā visamacariyā, manasā adhammacariyā visamacariyā: ayay vuccati adhammacariyā.

Tattha katamā dovaccassatā?

Sahadhammike vuccamāne dovaccassāyay dovaccassāyay dovaccassatā⁶ vippatikūlagāhitā vipaccanikasatātā anādariyay anādaratā agaravatā appatissavatā: ayay vuccati dovaccassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dvesitā appassutā maccharino duppaññā, yā tesay sevā nisevā sāyasevā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti taṇ-sampavagkatā: ayay vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamā nānattasaññā?

Kāmasaññā vyāpādasaññā vihiṇṇasaññā: ayay vuccati nānattasaññā. Sabbā pi akusalasaññā nānattasaññā.

Tattha katamay uddhaccay?

Yay cīttassa uddhaccay avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattay cīttassa: idaṇ vuccati uddhaccay.

Tattha katamay kosajjay?

Kāyaduccarite vā vaciduccarite vā manoduccarite vā

¹ See below, p. 392.

² S⁴ continues dītthagatamasassatādītthi, &c.

³ S¹ omits.

⁴ So S¹. See p. 352, n. 5.

⁵ So also B. Cf. p. 359 for variants in B.

pañcasu vā kāmāgūṇesu cittaṣṣa voṣṣaggo voṣṣaggānuppadānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-kiriyatā asātaccakiriyatā anīṭṭhitakiriyatā¹ olinavuttitā² nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā³ anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulikammaṃ anadhiṭṭhānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo: idaṃ vuccati kosajjaṃ.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vaciduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmāgūṇesu cittaṣṣa voṣṣaggo voṣṣaggānuppadānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā⁴ dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-kiriyatā asātaccakiriyatā anīṭṭhitakiriyatā¹ olinavuttitā² nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā³ anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulikammaṃ anadhiṭṭhānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo: yo evarūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati pamādo.

Tattha katamā asantutṭhitā?⁶

Itaritaracīvarapīṇḍa pātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmāgūṇehi asantutṭhassa⁶ bhīyyokamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgatāṃ asantutṭhitā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaṣṣa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati asantutṭhitā.

Tattha katamā asaṃpajaññatā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaggi moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati asaṃpajaññatā.

Tattha katamā mahicchatā?

Itaritaracīvarapīṇḍa pātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmāgūṇehi asantutṭhassa⁷ bhīyyokamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgatāṃ mahicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaṣṣa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati mahicchatā.

Tattha katamaṃ ahirikaṃ?

Yaṃ na hiriyatī hiriyātabbena,⁸ na hiriyatī pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiya: idaṃ vuccati ahirikaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ anottappaṃ?

Yaṃ na ottappiātabbena,⁹ na ottappati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiya: idaṃ vuccati anottappaṃ.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vaciduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmāgūṇesu cittaṣṣa voṣṣaggo voṣṣaggānuppa-

¹ K and B: anāṭṭhitakiriyā. ² B: olinā^o.

³ B: °dhuratā. ⁴ S^d omits. ⁵ K: asantutṭhitā.

⁶ S^d: asantutṭhissa. ⁷ So also S^d.

⁸ So also S^d. See above, p. 359.

dānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-kiriyaṭā asātaaccakiriyaṭā anīṭṭhitakiriyaṭā¹ olinavuttitā nikkhittachandata nikkhittadhuratā anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulikammaṃ anadhiṭṭhānaṃ ananuyogo paṃādo : yo evarūpo paṃādo pamajjanaṃ pamajjitattay : ayaṃ vuccati paṃādo.

Tattha katamaṃ anādariyaṃ ?

Yaṃ anādariyaṃ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā² anaddā anaddāyaṇā anaddāyitattay³ asilyaṃ⁴ acittikāro⁵ idaṃ vuccati anādariyaṃ.

Tattha katamā dovaccassatā ?

Sahadhammike vuccamāne dovaccassāyaṃ dovaccassiyaṃ dovaccassatā vippatikūlagāhita vipaccanikasātata anādariyaṃ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā : ayaṃ vuccati dovaccassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā ?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā maccharino duppaṇṇā : yā tesāṃ sevānā nisevanā saṃsevanā bhajānā sambhajānā bhatti sambhatti taṃ sampavaṇkatā : ayaṃ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamaṃ assaddhiyaṃ ?

Idh' ekacco assaddho hoti, na saddahati Buddhāṃ vā dhammāṃ vā saṃghaṃ vā : yaṃ evarūpaṃ assaddhiyaṃ assaddhaṇā anokappaṇā anabhīppasādo : idaṃ vuccati assaddhiyaṃ.

Tattha katamā avadaṇṇutā ?

Pañca macchhariyaṇi : āvāsamacchariyaṃ kulamacchariyaṃ lābhamacchariyaṃ vaṇṇamacchariyaṃ dhammamacchariyaṃ : yaṃ evarūpaṃ maccherayāṃ maccharāyaṇā⁷ maccharayitattay vevicchaṃ kadariyaṃ katukañcukatā⁸ aggaḥitattay cittaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avadaṇṇutā.

Tattha katamaṃ kosajjaṃ ?

Kāyaduccarite vā vaciduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmāgūṇesu cittaṃ vossaggo vossaggānuppadānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-kiriyaṭā⁹ asātaaccakiriyaṭā anīṭṭhitakiriyaṭā¹⁰ olinavuttitā

¹ K and B : anāṭṭhita°. ² B : appati°.

³ K : anāḍā anādāyaṇā anādāyitattay.

⁴ S° and B : asilyaṃ.

⁵ So S°. K : acittikāro. B : acittikāro. Read acitti° on

p. 2. Cf. Mil. 229, 230. ⁶ See p. 359.

⁷ S° : maccherayāṇā, but maccharayitattay.

⁸ See p. 357. ⁹ S° : °kiriya. ¹⁰ See p. 370, nn. 1-3.

nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā anāsevanā abbhāvanā
 abahulikammag anadhiṭṭhānag ananuyogo pamādo : idaṃ
 vuccatī kosajjaṃ.

Tattha kataman uddhacean?

Yay cittaassa uddhaccag avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo
bhantattay cittaassa : idaṃ vuccati uddhaccag.

Tattha katamo asañvaro?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā nimittaggāhī¹ hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī¹ yadvādhikarāṇaṃ enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asārvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassa² pāpaka³ akusala⁴ dhammā anvāssa⁵veyyuṃ,⁶ tassa saṃvara⁷ya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati, soṭṭa saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghaṇeṇa gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyeṇa phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī yadvādhikarāṇaṃ enaṃ manindriyaṃ asārvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassa² pāpaka³ akusala⁴ dhammā anvāssa⁵veyyuṃ, tassa saṃvara⁷ya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati⁸: ayaṃ vuccati asaṃvaro.

Tattha katamāṃ dussīlyāṃ ?

Kāyiko vitikkamo⁵ vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko
vitikkamo: idañ vuccati dussallāṇa.

Taitha katamā ariyānaṃ adassanakkamyatā ?

Tattha katame arivā ?

Ariyā vuccanti Buddhā ca Buddhasāvaka ca. Yā imesaṃ ariyānaṃ adassanākamyaṭā adatṭhukamyaṭā asametukamyaṭā asamāgantukamyaṭā: ayaṃ vuccati ariyānaṃ adassanākamyaṭā.

Tattha katamā saddhammaṃ asotukamyatā ?

'Tattha katamo saddhammo ?

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañcendriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo atthangiko maggo : ayaṃ vuccati saddhammo. Yā imassa saddhammassa asotukamyatā assavaṇakamyatā⁶ anuggahetukamyatā adhāretukamyatā : ayaṃ vuccati saddhammaṃ asotukamyatā.

Tattha katamā upārambhacittatā?

¹ B: *one g only.*

= B: anyāsa°.

² S^d adds (Cf. above, p. 360): yā imesaṃ channaṃ indri-vānaṃ agutti agopanaṃ anārakkho asanvaro: ayaṃ, etc.

* B: dussilyan.

^s B: vitikk°.

* В: 884V.

Tattha katamo upārambho?

Yo upārambho anupārambho upārambhanā anupārambhanā anupārambhitattay uññā avaññā paribhavo randhagavesitā¹ ayaṃ vuccati upārambhacittatā.

Tattha katamay mutthasaccay?

Yā² asati ananussati appaṭissati asati³ asaraṇatā adhāranatā pilāpanatā⁴ sammussanatā⁵: iday vuccati mutthasaccay.

Tattha katamay asampajaññay?

Yaṃ aññāṇay adassanay . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlay: iday vuccati asampajaññay.

Tattha katamo cetaso vikkhepo?

Yaṃ cittassa uddhaccay avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattay cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati cetaso vikkhepo.

Tattha katamo ayoniso manasikāro?

Anicce niccan ti ayoniso manasikāro, dukkhe sukhan ti ayoniso manasikāro, anattani attā ti ayoniso manasikāro, asubhe subhan ti ayoniso manasikāro, saccavippatikūlena⁶ vā cittassa āvaṭṭanā anvattanā⁷ ābhogo samannābhāro manasikāro: ayaṃ vuccati ayoniso manasikāro.

Tattha katamā kummaggasevanā?

Tattha katamo kummaggo?

Micchādittthi micchāsanykappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājivo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati kummaggo. Yā imassa kummaggasseva sevānā nisevanā saysevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti tay-sampavaykatā: ayaṃ vuccati kummaggasevanā.

Tattha katamay cetaso linattay?

Yā cittassa akalyatā akammaññatā oliyanā⁸ salliyānā linay liyanā liyitattay thīnay⁹ thīyanā thiyitattay cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati cetaso linattay.

Tikaṃ.

Tattha katame cattāro āsavā?

Kāmasavo bhavāsavo ditthāsavo avijjāsavo.

Tattha katamo kāmasavo?

¹ Cf. A. IV. 25. ² S^d omits yā. ³ S^d and B. omit.

⁴ So also S^d. See above, p. 360.

⁵ S^d: pammossanatā. ⁶ B: °kulena.

⁷ K: āvajjanā anāvajjanā. B: āvaṭṭanā anāvattanā.

⁸ B: calinattay. ⁹ B: H^o and thī^o.

Yo kamesu kamacchando kamarago kamanandi kamataha kamasineho¹ kamapipaso kamaparilaho kamamuecha kamajhosanan: avan vuccati kamasavo.

Tattha katamo bhavāsavo?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando . . . pe . . . bhavajjho-
sānaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati bhavāsavo.

Tattha katamo dīttāsavo?

Sassato loko ti vā assassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti
vā anantavā loko ti vā taṇṇ jivag taṇṇ sariran ti vā aññay
jivag aññay sariran ti vā hoti tathagato param marañā
ti vā na hoti tathagato param marañā ti vā hoti ca na
ca hoti tathagato param marañā ti vā neva hoti na na
hoti tathagato param marañā ti vā : yā evarūpa ditṭhi
ditṭhigatay . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho :¹ ayag vuccati
ditṭhasavo. Sabbā pi micchādītṭhi ditṭhasavo.

Tattha katamo avijjāsavo?

Dukkhe aññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaygī moho
akusalamūlaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati avijjāsavo.

Ime cattāro āsavā.

Tattha katame cattāro ganthā ?²

Abhiññā kāyagantho vyapādo kāyagantho silabbata-
paramāso kāyagantho idaṇ-saccābhiniवेशो kāyagantho.

Tattha kaṃamo abbhijjhā kāvagantho?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe⁴ . . . abhijjā lobho akusala-
mūlaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati abhijjā kāvagantho.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo kāyagantho?

Anatthay me acaritī . . . pe³ . . . caṇḍikay asuro po
anattamanatā cittaṣṣa : ayya vuccati vyāpado kāvagantho.

Tattha katamo silabbataparamāso kayagantho ?

Ito bahiddha samapabrahmañāy silena suddhi vatena
suddhi silabbatena suddhiti: ya evarūpa dīṭṭhi dīṭṭhi-
gataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesaggāho: ayaṃ vuccati silab-
bataparāmaṇiso kāvaṇṭho.

Tattha katamo idaṃ-saccābhiviniveso kāyagantho ?

Sassato loko : idam eva saccay mogham aññan ti vā,
 asassato loko : idam eva saccay mogham aññan ti vā
 . . . pe . . . neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param
 maraṇā : idam eva saccay mogham aññan ti vā : yā
 evarupā ditthi ditthigatā . . . pe . . . viparivēsaḥho .

¹ B: °sneho. ² K: °yesaggāho.

² S^d *excises down to cattaro oghù* (next page).

⁴ See above, p. 361, under lobho. Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1135 foll.

² See above, p. 362, under *doso*.

ayaṇ vuccati idaṇ-saccābhiniवेशो kāyagantho. Thapeivā silabbataparāmasaṇ kāyaganthaṇ sabbā pi micchaditthi idaṇ-saccābhiniवेशो kāyagantho.

Ime cattāro ganthā.

Tattha katame cattāro oghā? . . . cattāro yogā? . . . cattāri upādānāni?

Kāmapādānaṇ diṭṭhupādānaṇ silabbatupādānaṇ attavādupādānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ kāmapādānaṇ?

Yo kāmesu kāmacchando . . . pe . . . kāmajjhosaṇaṇ : idaṇ vuccati kāmapādānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ diṭṭhupādānaṇ?

Natthi dinnay natthi yitthaṇ . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṇ ca lokay paraṇ ca lokay sayay abhinñā sacchikatva pavedentitī : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho :² idaṇ vuccati diṭṭhupādānaṇ. Thapeivā silabbatupādānaṇ ca attavādupādānaṇ ca sabbā pi micchaditthi diṭṭhupādānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ silabbatupādānaṇ?

Itō bahiddhā samānabrāhmaṇaṇaṇ silena suddhi vatena suddhi silabbatena suddhiti : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : idaṇ vuccati silabbatupādānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ attavādupādānaṇ?

Idha assutavā puthujjāno ariyaṇaṇ adassāvi ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisaṇaṇ adassāvi sappurisaṇadhammassa akovido sappurisaṇadhamme avinito, rūpaṇ attato samanupassati rūpavantaṇ vā attānaṇ attani vā rūpaṇ rūpasmiṇ vā attānaṇ ; vedanaṇ . . . saññaṇ . . . saṇkhāre . . . viññāyaṇ attato samanupassati viññāvaṇtaṇ vā attānaṇ attani vā viññāyaṇ viññāvasmiṇ vā attānaṇ : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : idaṇ vuccati attavādupādānaṇ. Imāni cattāri upādānāni.

Tattha katame cattāro taṇhuppādā?

Āvarahetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, piṇḍapātaṇetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, senāsanaṇetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, itibhāvābhavaṇetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati : ime cattāro taṇhuppādā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri agatigamaṇaṇi?

¹ See below, p. 392.

² K : °yesagāho always.

Chandāgatiṃ gacchati dosāgatiṃ gacchati mohāgatiṃ gacchati bhayāgatiṃ gacchati : yā evarūpā agatī¹ agatigamanā² chandāgamanā³ vaggagamanā⁴ vārigamanā⁵ : imāni cattāri agatigamanāni.

Tattha katame cattāro vipariyesā?

Anicece nicecan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso dīṭṭhi-vipariyeso, dukkhe sukhan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso dīṭṭhivipariyeso, anattani attā ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso dīṭṭhivipariyeso, asubhe subhan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso dīṭṭhivipariyeso : ime cattāro vipariyesā.

Tattha katame cattāro anariyavohārā?

Adiṭṭhe dīṭṭhavādītā, asute² sutavādītā, amute mutavādītā, aviññāte viññātavādītā : ime cattāro anariyavohārā.

Tattha katame apare pi cattāro anariyavohārā?

Dīṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādītā, sute asutavādītā, mute amutavādītā, viññāte aviññātavādītā : ime cattāro anariyavohārā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri duccarītāni?

Pinātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo : imāni cattāri duccarītāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri duccarītāni?

Musāvādo pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo : imāni cattāri duccarītāni.

Tattha katamāni cattāri bhayāni?

Jatibhayaṃ jarābhayaṃ vyādhibhayaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Rājabhayaṃ corabhayaṃ aggibhayaṃ udakabhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha⁴ katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Ūmibhayaṃ kumbhilaṃbhayaṃ āvaṭṭabhayaṃ susukābhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Attānuvādabhayaṃ parānuvādabhayaṃ daṇḍabhayaṃ duggatibhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamā catasso dīṭṭhiyo?

Sayaṃkatāṃ sukhadukkhaṃ ti saccato thetato dīṭṭhi uppañjati : parakatāṃ sukhadukkhaṃ ti saccato thetato

¹ B. omits.

² B : °gamanā throughout.

³ B : assute.

⁴ In K this section follows next section.

ditthi uppajati; sayanṅkataṇ ca parakataṇ ca sukhaduk-
khaṇ ti saecato thetato ditthi uppajjati; asayanṅkaraṇ
aparaṅkāraṇ¹ adhiceasamuppannaṇ sukhadukkhaṇ ti sae-
cato thetato ditthi uppajjati: imā catasso ditthiyo.

CATUKKAG.

Tattha katamāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saṇḍojanāni?
Sakkāyaditthi vicikicchā silabbataparamāso kamae-
chando vyāpādo: imāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saṇḍojanāni.
Tattha katamāni pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṇḍojanāni?
Rūparāgo arūrparāgo māno uddhaaccaṇ avijjā: imāni
pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṇḍojanāni.

Tattha katamāni pañca macchariyāni?
Āvāsamacchariyaṇ kulamacchariyaṇ lābhamacchariyaṇ
vaṇṇamacchariyaṇ dhammamacchariyaṇ: imāni pañca
macchariyāni.

Tattha katame pañca saṅgā?
Rāgasango dosasango mohasango mānasango ditthi-
sango: ime pañca saṅgā.

Tattha katame pañca sallā?
Rāgasallay dosasallay mohasallay mānasallay ditthi-
sallay: ime pañca sallā.

Tattha katame pañca cetokhilā?
Sattari kaykhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampa-
sīdati, dhamme kaykhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na
sampasīdati, saṅghe vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampa-
sīdati, sikkhāya kaykhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na
sampasīdati, sabrahmacārisu² kupito hoti anattamano
āhatacitto³ khilajāto: ime pañca cetokhilā.

Tattha katame pañca cetaso vinibandhā?
Kāme avitarāgo hoti avigatachando avigatapemo avi-
gatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatatapho, kāye avitarāgo
hoti . . . pe⁴ . . . rūpe avitarāgo hoti avigatachando
avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatatapho,

¹ K: asayanṅkatay aparaṅkatay. ² S^d: "cārisu.

³ S^d: āhatanacitto. B: āhaṭa^o.

⁴ So S^d and B, without . . . pe . . . K. gives repetition.

yāvadatthay udarāvadehakay bhūñjitvā seyyasukhaya phas-
sasukhaya¹ middhasukhaya anuyutto viharati, aññataraya
devanikāyaya² paṇḍhāya brahmacariyaya carati: iminā 'haya
silema vā vatema vā tapema vā³ brahmacariyena vā devo
vā bhavissami devaññataro vā ti: ime pañca cetaso vini-
bandhā.

Tattha katamāni pañca nivaranaṇi?

Kāmacchandanivaranaya vyāpādanivaranaya thinamiddha-
nivaranaya⁴ uddhaccakukkuccanivaranaya vicikicchānivarana-
naya: imāni pañca nivaranaṇi.

Tattha katamāni pañca kammāni ānantarikāni?

Māta jīvita voropetā⁵ hoti, pitā jīvita voropetā hoti,
arahā⁶ jīvita voropetā hoti, dutthena cittena tathāgatassa
lohitaya uppāditaya hoti, sangho bhinno hoti: imāni pañca
kammāni ānantarikāni.⁷

Tattha katamā pañca dīṭṭhiyo?

Saññi attā hoti aroga⁸ param maraṇā ti: itth' eke
abhivadanti, asaṇñi attā hoti aroga param maraṇā ti:
itth' eke abhivadanti, neva-saññi nāsaṇñi attā hoti aroga
param maraṇā ti: itth' eke abhivadanti, sato vā pana
sattassa uccheḍaya vināsay vibhavaya paññāpentī dīṭṭha-
dhammanibbānaya vā paṇ' eke⁹ abhivadanti: imā pañca
dīṭṭhiyo.

Tattha katame pañca verā?

Pāpatipāto adinnādānaya kamesu micchācāro nīvasāvādo
surāmerayamajjapamādatthāna¹⁰: ime pañca verā.

Tattha katame pañca vyasanā?

Nātivyaśanaya bhogavyaśanaya rogavyaśanaya silavyaśanaya
dīṭṭhivyaśanaya: ime pañca vyasanā.

Tattha katame pañca akkhantiyā ādinavā?

Bahunā janassa appiyo hoti amanāpo, verabahuḷo ca¹¹
hoti, vajjabahuḷo ca,¹² sammūḷho kālay karoti, kāyassa

¹ K. and B: passasukhaya.

² K: devakāyaya.

³ S² omits this alternative.

⁴ B: thina⁵.

⁵ S²: ānantariyāni.

⁶ K: voropitā once, and voropito twice. B: thrice.

⁷ B: arahanto.

⁸ K: āroga thrice.

⁹ S²: vā aneke.

¹⁰ K: "tthānaya.

¹¹ K. omits ca.

bhedā param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatīṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ
uppañjati: ime pañca akkhantiya ādinavā.

Tattha katamāni pañca bhayāni?

Ājivikabhayaṃ¹ asīlokkabhayaṃ² parisasārajjabhayaṃ³
maraṇabhayaṃ duggatibhayaṃ: imāni pañca bhayāni.

Tattha katame pañca ditṭhadhammanibbānavādā?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi hoti evaṃ-
ditṭhi:⁴ yato kho bho ayaṃ attā pañcāhi kāmāgūcehi sam-
appito samaggibhūto⁵ paricāreti, ettāvata kho bho ayaṃ
attā paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto⁶ hotiti, itth' eke
sato sattassa paramaditṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam aṇño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ⁷
tvay vadasi, n' eso natthi vadāmi, no ca kho bho
ayaṃ⁸ attā ettāvata paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto⁹
hoti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Kāma hi bho anicca dukkhā
vipariṇāmadhammā, tesāṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppa-
janti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Yato kho
bho ayaṃ attā vivicca eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ
jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettāvata kho bho¹⁰ ayaṃ
attā paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto hotiti, itth' eke
sato sattassa paramaditṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam aṇño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ¹¹
tvay vadasi, n' eso natthi vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ
ayaṃ attā ettāvata paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto
hoti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yad eva tattha vitakkitaṃ vicāritaṃ,
etena etaṃ oḍārikaṃ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho yaṃ attā
vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vāpasama . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ
upasampajja viharati, ettāvata kho bho ayaṃ attā para-
maditṭhadhammanibbānappatto hotiti, itth' eke sato sat-
tassa paramaditṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam aṇño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ¹²
tvay vadasi, n' eso natthi vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ
attā ettāvata paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taṃ
kissa hetu? Yad eva tattha piṭigataṃ cetasa ubbhallavitaṃ,¹³
etena etaṃ oḍārikaṃ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaṃ attā
pīṭiyā ca virigā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja
viharati, ettāvata kho bho ayaṃ attā paramaditṭhadhamma-

¹ K: ājivaka°. ² K., B., and S^d: "ditṭhi.

³ B: samaggi°. ⁴ S^d: "nibbānaṃ patto throughout.

⁵ S^d: yaṃ. ⁶ S^d: nevakkho ayaṃ. ⁷ S^d omits.

⁸ S^d: ubbhallavitattaṃ. K: ubbhallavitaṃ. B: uppillavitaṃ.

nibbānappatto hotīti : itth' eke sato sattassa parama-
ditṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha : atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ¹
tvay vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho² ayaṃ
attā ettāvata paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taṃ
kissa hetu ? Yad eva tattha sukhay³ cetaso ābhogo etena
etaṃ olārikay akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaṃ attā su-
khassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthay jhānay upasam-
pajja viharati, ettāvata kho bho ayaṃ attā paramaditṭha-
dhammanibbānappatto hotīti : itth' eke sato sattassa
paramaditṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpentī.

Ime pañca ditṭhadhammanibbānavadā.

PAÑCAKAY.

Tattha katamāni cha vivādamulāni ?⁴

Kodho makkho issā sātheyyaṃ⁵ pāpicchatā sanditṭhi-
paramāsītā :⁶ imāni cha vivādamulāni.

Tattha katame cha chandarāgaghasitā⁷ dhammā ?

Manāpikesu⁸ rūpesu gehasito rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . .
cittassa sārāgo, manāpikesu saddesu . . . manāpikesu
gandhesu . . . manāpikesu rasesu . . . manāpikesu
phoṭṭhabbesu . . . manāpikesu dhammesu gehasito rāgo
sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ime cha chandarāgā
gehasitā dhammā.

Tattha katamāni cha virodhavatthūni ?

Amanāpikesu rūpesu cittassa āghāto paṭighāto⁹ . . . pe
. . . caṇḍikkay asuro po anattamanatā cittassa, amanā-
pikesu saddesu . . . amanāpikesu gandhesu . . . amanā-
pikesu rasesu . . . amanāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . .
amanāpikesu dhammesu cittassa āghāto paṭighāto⁹ paṭi-
ghay paṭivirodho . . . pe . . . caṇḍikkay asuro po anatta-
manatā cittassa : imāni cha virodhavatthūni.

Tattha katame cha taṇhākāyā ?

Rūpatañhā saddatāñhā gandhatāñhā rasatāñhā phoṭ-
ṭhabbatāñhā dhammatāñhā : ime cha taṇhākāyā.

¹ S¹ : yaṃ.

² S² omits.

³ S³ : sukham iti. B : sukhapīti.

⁴ Cf. A. III. 334, 335.

⁵ K : sātheyyaṃ.

⁶ S⁶ : °paramāsītā.

⁷ K and B : °rāgā gehasitā.

⁸ B : manāpiyesu throughout.

⁹ S⁹ : āghātā paṭighātā.

Tattha katame cha agāravā?

Satthari agāravo viharati appatisso¹ dhamme . . . sanghe . . . sikkhāya . . . appamāde . . . patisaṇḍhāre² agāravo viharati appatisso: ime cha agāravā.

Tattha katame cha parihāniyā dhammā?

Kammārāmatā bhassārāmatā niddārāmatā saṅganikārāmatā saṃsaggārāmatā papañcārāmatā: ime cha parihāniyā dhammā.

Tattha katame apāre pi cha parihāniyā dhammā?

Kammārāmatā bhassārāmatā niddārāmatā saṅganikārāmatā dovaccasatā pāpamittatā: ime cha parihāniyā dhammā.

Tattha katame cha somanassupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā somanassatthāniyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghaṇena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya somanassatthāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati: ime cha somanassupavicārā.

Tattha katame cha domanassupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā domanassatthāniyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghaṇena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya domanassatthāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati: ime cha domanassupavicārā.

Tattha katame cha upekkhupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā upekkhatthāniyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghaṇena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya upekkhatthāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati: ime cha upekkhupavicārā.

Tattha katamāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni?

Manāpikesu rūpeṣu gehasitaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaya cetasikaṃ sukhaya cetosamphassaṃ sātaya sukhaya vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, manāpikesu saddesu . . . manāpikesu gandhesu . . . manāpikesu rasesu . . . manāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . manāpikesu dhammesu gehasitaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaya cetasikaṃ sukhaya cetosamphassaṃ sātaya

¹ S³ and B: appatisso.

² B: paṭisaṇḍhāre.

sukhaya vedayitaya, cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : imāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni.

Tattha katamāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni?

Amanāpikesu rūpesu . . . ¹ amanāpikesu saddesu . . .
amanāpikesu gandhesu . . . amanāpikesu rasesu . . .
amanāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . amanāpikesu dhammesu
gehasitaya cetasaikaya asātaṃ cetasaikaya dukkhaya cetosam-
phassajā asātaṃ dukkhaya vedayitaya, cetosamphassajā
asātā dukkhā vedanā : imāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni.

Tattha katame cha gehasitā upekkhā?

Upekkhatthānīyesu² rūpesu . . . upekkhatthānīyesu saddesu
. . . upekkhatthānīyesu . . . gandhesu upekkhatthānīyesu
rasesu . . . upekkhatthānīyesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . upekkhat-
thānīyesu dhammesu gehasitaya cetasaikaya neva sātaya
nāsātaya cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhaya vedayitaya,
cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : imā cha
gehasitā upekkhā.

Tattha katamā cha diṭṭhiyo?

Attāhi me attā ti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Natthi me attā ti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Attanā va³ attānaya sañjānāmiti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Attanā va⁴ anattānaya sañjānāmiti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Anattānā va⁵ attānaya sañjānāmiti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Atha vā pan' assa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti :⁶ so me ayaṃ attā vado
vedeyyo tatra digharattaya kalyāṇapāpakānaya dhammānaya
vipākaya paccanubhoti : na so jāto nāhosi,⁷ na so jāto na
bhavissati, nicca dhuvo sassato aviparipāmadhammo ti
vā pan' assa⁸ saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Imā cha diṭṭhiyo.

CHAKKAYA.

¹ K. gives here, as well as after dhammesu, the description of dukkhaya, which in S^d only follows dhammesu.

² K. : upekkhatthānīkesu always.

³ K. omits va. B. : vā. See M. I., 8.

⁴ K. omits this introductory clause. S^d omits diṭṭhi.

⁵ S^d : na ahosi. ⁶ K. omits pan'.

Tattha katame satta anusayā?

Kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānusayo diṭṭhānasayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo: ime satta anusayā.

Tattha katame satta pariyutthānā?¹

Kāmarāgapariyutthānaṃ paṭighapariyutthānaṃ mānapariyutthānaṃ diṭṭhipariyutthānaṃ vicikicchāpariyutthānaṃ bhavarāgapariyutthānaṃ avijjāpariyutthānaṃ: ime satta pariyutthānā.

Tattha katamāni satta saṃyojanāni?

Kāmarāgasāṃyojanaṃ paṭighasāṃyojanaṃ mānasāṃyojanaṃ diṭṭhisāṃyojanaṃ vicikicchāsāṃyojanaṃ bhavarāgasāṃyojanaṃ avijjāsāṃyojanaṃ: imāni satta saṃyojanāni.

Tattha katame satta asaddhammā?

Assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottāpi² hoti, appassuto hoti, kusito hoti, mutthassati hoti, duppañño hoti: ime satta asaddhammā.

Tattha katamāni satta duccaritāni?

Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo: imāni satta duccaritāni.

Tattha katame satta mānā?

Māno atimāno mānātimāno omāno adhimāno asmi māno micchāmāno. Ime satta mānā.

Tattha katamā satta diṭṭhiyo?

Idh'ekacco³ samāno vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi⁴: yato kho bho ayaṃ attā rūpi cātummahābhūtikā mātāpettikasambhavo kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvata⁵ kho bho⁶ ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hoti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vinasaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam aṇño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ⁶ tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthi vadāmi, na ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvata sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho aṇño attā dibbo rūpi kāmāvacaro kabalīṅkārāhārābhakkho,

¹ In S⁴ these follow the saṃyojanāni.

² K and B: anottāpi. S⁴: anottāpi.

³ D. i. 34, 35.

⁴ K., B., and S⁴: °diṭṭhi.

⁵ S⁴ omits.

⁶ So K., B., and S⁴.

taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṃ kho bho¹ ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hoti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho¹ eso attā yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthi vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā dibbo rūpimayo² sabbaggaṃ paccangī ahinindriyo, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hoti itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, neso natthi vadāmi; no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkama³ paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagama⁴ nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikāra: ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññāyatanūpago, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na⁵ passasi, tam ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hoti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthi vadāmi; no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso ākāsaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma⁶: Anantaṃ viññānaṃ ti viññānaññāyatanūpago, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho⁷ attā yato kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hoti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi n' eso natthi vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso viññānaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma: natthi kiñcehi ākiñcaññāyatanūpago, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi

¹ S^d omits.

² K: rūpamayo. B: rūpimayo. Cf. D. I. 34: rūpī manomayo.

³ S^d: samatikkamma.

⁴ S^d: atthagama.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ S^d omits.

⁷ S^d: na passasīti.

tam ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi: so¹ kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedā uccijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettavata kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa uccedag viṇasaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpentī.

Tam aṇño evaṃ aha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthiti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettavata sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho aṇño attā sabbaso ākiñcaṇṇāyatanag samatikkamma neva-saṇṇā-nāsaṇṇāyatanūpago, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasī, tam ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi; so² kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedā uccijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettavata kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa uccedag viṇasaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpentī.

Imāni satta diṭṭhiyo.

SATTAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭha kilesavatthuni?

Lobho doso moho māno diṭṭhi vicikicchā thinaṃ uddhaccaṃ: imāni aṭṭha kilesavattāni.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭha kusitavattāni?

Idha bhikkhunā kammaṃ kattabbag hoti. Tassa evag hoti: kammaṃ³ kho me kattabbag bhavissati, kammaṃ kho pana me karontassa kāyo kilamissati, haṇḍahag nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyag ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ paṭhamag kusitavattānu.⁴

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhunā kammaṃ katag hoti. Tassa evag hoti: ahaṃ kho kammaṃ akāsiṃ, kammaṃ kho pana me karontassa kāyo kilanto, haṇḍahag nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyag ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ dutiyag kusitavattānu.⁵

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhunā maggo gantabbo hoti. Tassa

¹ S^d inserts ca.

² S^d inserts ca.

³ S⁴: Ahaṃ kho kammaṃ akāsiṃ; kammaṃ kho bho kattabbag, &c.

⁴ K. has °vatthuy throughout.

⁵ S⁴ calls this section also paṭhamag kusitavattānu, then repeats the section verbatim for dutiyag kusitavattānu, only writing kilamanto for kilanto.

evañ hoti: Maggo kho bho¹ me gantabbo bhavissati, maggañ kho bho me gacchantaassa kāyo kilamissati; handāhañ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyañ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idañ tatiyañ kusitavattthu.

Puna ca parañ bhikkhunā maggo gato hoti. Tassa evañ hoti: ahañ kho maggañ agamāsiñ, maggañ kho pana me gacchantaassa kāyo kilanto. Handāhañ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyañ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idañ catutthāñ kusitavattthu.

Puna ca parañ bhikkhu gāmañ vā nigamañ vā pindāya caranto na labhati lōkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthañ pāripūriñ. Tassa evañ hoti: ahañ kho gāmañ vā nigamañ vā pindāya caranto nālatthañ lōkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthañ pāripūriñ, tassa me kāyo kilanto akammañño. Handāhañ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyañ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idañ pañcamañ kusitavattthu.

Puna ca parañ bhikkhu gāmañ vā nigamañ vā pindāya caranto labhati lōkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthañ pāripūriñ. Tassa evañ hoti: ahañ kho gāmañ vā nigamañ vā pindāya caranto alātthañ lōkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthañ pāripūriñ, tassa me kāyo garuko² akammañño mā-ācetañ mañño. Handāhañ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyañ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idañ chaṭṭhañ kusitavattthu.

Puna ca parañ bhikkhuno uppanno hoti appamattako ābādho. Tassa evañ hoti: uppanno kho me avay appamattako ābādho, atthi kappo nipajjitug. Handāhañ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyañ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idañ sattamañ kusitavattthu.

Puna ca parañ bhikkhu gilānā vuṭṭhito hoti aciravuṭṭhito gelañña. Tassa evañ hoti: ahañ kho gilānā vuṭṭhito aciravuṭṭhito gelañña, tassa me kāyo dubbalo akammañño. Handāhañ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyañ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idañ aṭṭhamañ kusitavattthu.

Imāni aṭṭha kusitavattthuni.

¹ S⁴ omits.

² B. for garuko reads kilanto.

Tattha katamesu atthasu lokadhammesu cittassa patighāto?

Lābhe sārāgo alābhe pativirodho yase sarāgo ayase pativirodho pasasāya sārāgo nindāya pativirodho sukhe sārāgo dukkhe pativirodho. Imesu atthasu lokadhammesu cittassa patighāto.

Tatth katame attha anariyavohārā?

Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavādītā, asute sutavādītā, amute mutavādītā, avinnāte viññātavādītā; diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādītā, aute asutavādītā, mute amutavādītā, viññāte avinnātavādītā. Ime attha anariyavohārā.

Tattha katame attha micchattā?

Micchādiṭṭhi micchāsankappo micchāvāso micchākammanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchā-samādhī. Ime attha micchattā.

Tattha katame attha purisadosā?

Idha bhikkhū bhikkhuy āpattiya codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno: na sarāmi¹ na sarāmiti asatiya² nibbēṭheti.³ Ayay paṭhamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paṇay bhikkhū bhikkhuy āpattiya codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno codakay yeva paṭippharati: Kin nu⁴ kho tuyhaṃ bālassa avyattassa bhaṇitena? Tavam⁵ pi nāma may⁶ bhaṇitabbay mañña-siti. Ayay dutiyo purisadoso.

Puna ca paṇay bhikkhū bhikkhuy āpattiya codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno codakassa⁷ eva⁸ paccāropeti;⁹ tavam⁵ pi kho 'si itthannāmay āpattig āpanno, tvaṃ¹⁰ tva paṭhamay paṭikarohiti. Ayay tatiyo purisadoso.

Puna ca paṇay bhikkhū bhikkhuy āpattiya codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno aññemaññaṃ paṭicarati bahiddha kathay apanāmeti kopaṃ ca doṣaṃ ca appaccayaṃ ca pītukaroti. Ayay catuttho purisadoso.

Puna ca paṇay bhikkhū bhikkhuy āpattiya codenti. So

¹ K: nassarāmi.

² S⁴: asatibhāva nibbēṭheti.

³ B: nibbedheti. K corrects dh to th.

⁴ S⁴ omits.

⁵ K: tvaṃ pi. B: tvaṃ.

⁶ S⁴: nāmay omitting may.

⁷ S⁴: codakassa eva. B: codakay yeva.

⁸ S⁴: "ropiti.

⁹ K: tvaṃ.

bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno saṅghamajjhe bābā vikkhepakay bhanti. Ayaṃ pañcama purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiya codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno anādiyitvā¹ saṅghaṃ anādiyitvā¹ codakay sāpattiko va yena² kāmay pakkamati. Ayaṃ chattho purisadoso.

Puna³ ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiya codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno : nevāhaṃ⁴ āpanno 'mhi na⁵ panāhaṃ anāpanno 'mhi tuṇhi⁶ bho⁷ saṅghaṃ viheseti. Ayaṃ sattamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhūhi bhikkhuṃ āpattiya codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno evam āha : kin nu kho⁸ tumhe āyasmanto atibālhaṃ mayi vyavathā?⁹ Idān' ahaṃ sikkhaṃ paccakkhaya hināyavattissamiti,¹⁰ so sikkhaṃ paccakkhaya hināyavattitvā evam āha : idāni kho tumhe āyasmanto attamaṇā hothāti. Ayaṃ atthamo purisadoso.

Ime añña purisadosā.

Tattha katame añña asaṇṇivādā?

Rūpi attā hoti arogo¹¹ param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Arūpi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Rūpi ca arūpi ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Neva rūpi nārūpi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti¹² naṃ paññāpenti.

Antavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Anantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā saṇṇīti naṃ paññāpenti.

¹ K : anādiyitvā.

² S^d : sāpattiko kodhavasena pakkamati. B : āpattiko va yena. . . .

³ B. puts this paragraph before preceding one.

⁴ K. omits from n'evāhaṃ to 'mhi inclusive.

⁵ S^d : omits na.

⁶ S^d and B. : tuṇhi⁹.

⁷ S^d : kin kho.

⁸ K : vyāvathā.

⁹ B : vattiyāmiti.

¹⁰ K : āraḡo throughout.

¹¹ S^d : neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇī. S^d then inserts the following : Arūpi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇī. Antavā attā hoti, &c.

Seyyassa sadiṣo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadiṣassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadiṣassa sadiṣo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadiṣassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hīnassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hīnassa sadiṣo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hīnassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Ime navavidhā mānā.

Tattha katame nava tanhāmūlakā dhammā?

Taṇhaṃ paṭicca pariyesanā, pariyesanay paṭicca lābho,
 lābhaṃ paṭicca vinicchayo, vinicchayaṃ paṭicca chandarāgo,
 chandarāgaṃ paṭicca ajjhosaṇaṃ, ajjhosaṇaṃ paṭicca parig-
 gaho, pariggahaṃ paṭicca macchariyaṃ, macchariyaṃ
 paṭicca ārakkho, ārakkhādhikaraṇaṃ dapphādāna¹-satthā-
 dāna-kalaha²-viggaha-vivāda-tuvagatavaṃ pesuṇṇa-musā-
 vādo aneke pāpaka akusala dhammā sambhavanti.

Ime nava tanhāmūlakā dhammā.

Tattha katamāni nava iñjitāni?

Asmīti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Ayam³ aham asmīti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Na bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Rūpi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Arūpi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Saṇṇi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Asaṇṇi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Imāni nava iñjitāni.

Tattha katamāni nava maññitāni . . . nava phandi-
 tāni . . . nava papañcitāni . . . nava saykhatāni?⁴

Asmīti:⁵ saykhatam etaṃ.

Ayam aham asmīti: saykhatam etaṃ.

¹ S^d omits.

² S^d: kalahay viggaha-vivāda-tuvagatavaṃ. K. separates the whole compound. Cf. M. i., 110, 410.

³ S^d has here Amahamasmīti, repeats it for 3, and omits eighth iñjitay. B. has Ayam asmīti twice, and omits fourth iñjitay.

⁴ S^d: sasaykhatāni.

⁵ S^d: Asmiṃ ti . . . ahasmiṃ ti . . . amahasmīti . . . bhavissan ti . . . rūpi, &c. B: asmīti . . . aham asmīti . . . ayam aham asmīti, &c., also omitting na bhavissan ti. . .

Bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etay.
 Na bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etay.
 Rūpi bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etay.
 Arūpi bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etay.
 Saññi bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etay.
 Asaññi bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etay.
 Neva-saññi-nāsaññi bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etay.
 Imāni nava saṅkhatāni.

NAYAKAṬṬA.

Tattha katamāni dasa kilesavatthūni?¹
 Lobho doso moho māno diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīnaṃ² uddhaccaṃ
 ahirikaṃ anottappaṃ.
 Imāni dasa kilesavatthūni.

Tattha katamāni dasa aghātavatthūni?
 Anatthaṃ³ me acarati aghāto jāyati.
 Anatthaṃ me caratīti aghāto jāyati.
 Anatthaṃ me carissatīti aghāto jāyati.
 Piyassa me manāpassa anatthaṃ acari . . . anatthaṃ
 carati . . . anatthaṃ carissatīti aghāto jāyati.
 Appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṃ acari . . . atthaṃ
 carati . . . atthaṃ carissatīti aghāto jāyati : atthāne vā
 pana aghāto jāyati.
 Imāni dasa aghātavatthūni.

Tattha katame dasa akusalakammavathā?
 Paṇātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācaro musāvādo
 piṇḍā vācā pharusa vācā samphappalāpo abhiḍḍhā
 vyāpādo micchādiṭṭhi.
 Ime dasa akusalakammavathā.

Tattha katamāni dasa saṃyojanāni?
 Kāmarāgasamyojananā paṭighasamyojananā mānasamyo-
 janā diṭṭhisamyojananā vicikicchāsamyojananā silabbataparā-
 mānasamyojananā bhavarāgasamyojananā issāsamyojananā mac-
 chariyasamyojananā avijjāsamyojananā : imāni dasa saṃyo-
 janāni.

Tattha katamā dasa micchattā?
 Micchādiṭṭhi micchāsankappo micchāvācā micchākam-
 manto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchā-

¹ Dh. S. § 1229. ² B: thī°. ³ S^d: anattham throughout.

samādhi micchāñāpaṇa micchāvimutti: ime dasa micchattā.

Tattha katamā dasavatthukā micchādīṭṭhi?

Natthi dinnaya, natthi yitthaya, natthi hutaya, natthi sukata dukkatānaya kammānaya phalaya vipāko,¹ natthi ayaṇ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi matā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samapabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpatipannā ye imaṃ ca lokaya paraṃ ca lokaya sayaya abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti:² ayaṇ dasavatthukā micchādīṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā dasavatthukā antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antava loko ti vā anantava loko ti vā taṇ jīvaṇ³ taṇ sarīraṇ ti vā aññaya jīvaṇ aññaya sarīraṇ ti vā hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā: ayaṇ dasavatthukā antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi.

DASAKEY.

Tattha katamāni atthāmaṇa taṇhāvicarītāni ajjhāttikassa upādāya?

Asmīti hoti
Itth' asmīti hoti
Ev' asmīti hoti
Aññath' asmīti hoti⁴
Bhavissan ti hoti
Itthaya bhavissan ti hoti
Evaṇ bhavissan ti hoti
Aññathā bhavissan ti hoti
As' asmīti⁵ hoti
Sāt' asmīti⁶ hoti
Siyaṇ ti hoti
Itthaya siyaṇ ti hoti
Evaṇ siyaṇ ti hoti
Aññathā siyaṇ ti hoti⁷

¹ K: phalavipāko.

² K. omits iti.

³ S^d: jīvan.

⁴ B: aññathāsmīti. . . .

⁵ S^d: Bhavissāmīti.

⁶ S^d: sāt'asmīti.

⁷ S^d adds: Aññathā pi siyaṇ ti honti hoti, making 19 vicarītāni.

Apāhaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti
 Apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti¹
 Apāhaṃ evaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti
 Apāhaṃ aññathā siyaṃ ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca asmiṃ hoti?

Kaṇcei dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ³ vedanaṃ
 saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ : asmiṃ chandaṃ paṭilabbhati,
 asmiṃ mānaṃ paṭilabbhati, asmiṃ diṭṭhiṃ paṭilabbhati.
 Tasmaṃ sati imāṇi papañcitāṇi honti : jith' asmiṃ vā
 ev' asmiṃ vā aññath' asmiṃ vā.⁴

Kathaṃ ca itth' asmiṃ⁵ hoti?

Khattiyo 'smiṃ vā brāhmaṇo 'smiṃ vā vesso 'smiṃ
 vā suddo 'smiṃ vā gahattho 'smiṃ vā pabbajito 'smiṃ
 vā devo 'smiṃ vā manusso 'smiṃ vā rūpi 'smiṃ vā
 arūpi 'smiṃ vā saññi 'smiṃ vā asaññi 'smiṃ vā neva-
 saññi-nāsaññi 'smiṃ vā. Evaṃ itth' asmiṃ⁶ hoti.

Kathaṃ ca ev' asmiṃ hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya⁷ : yathā so khattiyo tathā
 'haṃ khattiyo 'smiṃ vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṃ
 brāhmaṇo 'smiṃ vā, yathā so vesso tathā 'haṃ vesso
 'smiṃ vā, yathā so suddo tathā 'haṃ suddo 'smiṃ vā,
 yathā so gahattho tathā 'haṃ gahattho 'smiṃ vā, yathā so pabba-
 jito tathā 'haṃ pabbajito 'smiṃ vā yathā so devo tathā
 'haṃ devo 'smiṃ vā, yathā so manusso tathā 'haṃ
 manusso 'smiṃ vā, yathā so rūpi tathā 'haṃ rūpi 'smiṃ
 vā, yathā so arūpi tathā 'haṃ arūpi 'smiṃ vā, yathā
 so saññi tathā 'haṃ saññi 'smiṃ vā, yathā so asaññi
 tathā 'haṃ asaññi 'smiṃ vā, yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi
 tathā 'haṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi 'smiṃ vā. Evaṃ ev' asmiṃ⁸
 hoti.

Kathaṃ ca aññath' asmiṃ⁹ hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo nāhaṃ
 tathā khattiyo 'smiṃ vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṃ
 tathā brāhmaṇo 'smiṃ vā, yathā so vesso nāhaṃ tathā
 vesso 'smiṃ vā, yathā so suddo nāhaṃ tathā suddo 'smiṃ
 vā, yathā so gahattho nāhaṃ tathā gahattho 'smiṃ vā,
 yathā so pabbajito nāhaṃ tathā pabbajito 'smiṃ vā, yathā
 so devo nāhaṃ devo 'smiṃ vā, yathā so manusso nāhaṃ tathā

¹ S^d : omiṃ hoti.

² B : kiñcei dhammaṃ anavakāri.

³ S^d : rūpaṃ vedanā sañña, &c. ⁴ B : aññathāsmiṃ . . .

⁵ S² : asmiṃ ti, but not in the answer.

⁶ K : paraṃ puggalaṃ throughout. ⁷ S^d : asmiṃ ti.

⁸ K., here and next page only, has aññathā 'smiṃ.

manusso 'smiti vā, yathā so rūpi¹ nāhay tathā rūpi
'smiti vā, yathā so arūpi nāhay tathā arūpi 'smiti vā
yathā so saññi nāhay tathā saññi 'smiti vā, yathā so
asaññi nāhay tathā asaññi 'smiti vā, yathā so neva-
saññi-nāsaññi nāhay tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi 'smiti vā.
Evaṃ aññathasmiti² hoti.

Kathaṃ ca bhavissan ti hoti?

Kaṇcei dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ³ karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ
saññaṃ saykhāre viññāṇaṃ : bhavissan ti chandaṃ paṭi-
labhati,⁴ bhavissan ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, bhavissan ti
diṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmīṃ sati imāni papasācitāni honti :
itthaṃ bhavissan ti vā evaṃ bhavissan ti vā aññathā
bhavissan ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti?

Khattiyo bhavissan ti vā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā
veesso bhavissan ti vā suddo bhavissan ti vā gabaṭṭho
bhavissan ti vā pabbajito bhavissan ti vā devo bhavissan
ti vā manusso bhavissan ti vā rūpi bhavissan ti vā
arūpi bhavissan ti vā saññi bhavissan ti vā asaññi
bhavissan ti vā neva-saññi-nāsaññi bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ
itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo tathā
'haṃ khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā
'haṃ brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so
neva-saññi-nāsaññi tathā 'haṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi bhavis-
san ti vā. Evaṃ evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca aññathā bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo nāhay
tathā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhay
tathā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe⁶ . . . yathā so
neva-saññi-nāsaññi nāhay tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi bha-
vissan ti vā. Evaṃ aññathā bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca as' asmiti⁷ hoti?

Kaṇcei dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ karitvā rūpaṃ⁸ vedanaṃ
saññaṃ saykhāre viññāṇaṃ : nicco 'smi, dhuvo 'smi, sassato
'smi, avipariṇāmadhammo 'smiti : evaṃ as' asmiti hoti.

¹ S¹ : rūpi.

² S² has 'smin ti and 'smiti about equally often through the foregoing paragraph.

³ See prev. page, nn. 2 and 3.

⁴ S¹ omits next clause.

⁵ S² and B. give full text.

⁶ So S¹.

Kathaṇ ca sātasmīti¹ hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ karitvā rūpaṃ² vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāpaṃ : ucchiṭṭasāmi vimassissāmi na bhaviṭṭasāmi : evaṃ sātasmīti¹ hoti.

Kathaṇ ca siyaṇ ti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ karitvā rūpaṃ² vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāpaṃ : siyaṇ ti chandaṃ paṭilabhati, siyaṇ ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati,² siyaṇ ti ditṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : itthaṃ siyaṇ ti vā evaṃ siyaṇ ti vā aññathā siyaṇ ti vā.

Kathaṇ ca itthaṃ siyaṇ ti hoti?

Khattiyo siyaṇ ti vā brāhmaṇo siyaṇ ti vā vesso siyaṇ ti vā suddo siyaṇ ti vā gahaṭṭho siyaṇ ti vā pabbajito siyaṇ ti vā devo siyaṇ ti vā manusso siyaṇ ti vā rūpi⁴ siyaṇ ti vā arupi⁴ siyaṇ ti vā saññi siyaṇ ti vā asaññi siyaṇ ti vā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyaṇ ti vā. Evaṃ itthaṃ siyaṇ ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca evaṃ siyaṇ ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haṃ khattiyo siyaṇ ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṃ brāhmaṇo siyaṇ ti vā . . . pe³ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi tathā 'haṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyaṇ ti vā. Evaṃ evaṃ siyaṇ ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca aññathā siyaṇ ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo siyaṇ ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo siyaṇ ti vā . . . pe³ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi, nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyaṇ ti vā. Evaṃ aññathā siyaṇ ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṃ siyaṇ ti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ karitvā rūpaṃ² vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāpaṃ : apāhaṃ siyaṇ ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, apāhaṃ siyaṇ ti chandaṃ paṭilabhati, apāhaṃ siyaṇ ti ditṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṃ aññathā siyaṇ ti vā.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyaṇ ti hoti?

Apāhaṃ khattiyo siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṃ brāhmaṇo siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṃ vesso siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṃ suddo siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṃ gahaṭṭho siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṃ pabbajito

¹ S⁴ : sat 'asmiti.

² See p. 393, nn. 2 and 3.

³ So S². (Cf. *prev. page*, n. 4.)

⁴ So S². (Cf. *prev. page*, n. 1.)

⁵ S² gives full text.

siyan ti vā apāhaṃ devo siyan ti vā apāhaṃ manusso
vā apāhaṃ rūpi¹ siyan ti vā apāhaṃ arupi siyan ti vā
apāhaṃ saññi siyan ti vā apāhaṃ asaññi siyan ti vā
apāhaṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṃ apāhaṃ
itthaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo apāhaṃ
tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo apāhaṃ
tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe² . . . yathā so neva-
saññi-nāsaññi apāhaṃ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti
vā. Evaṃ apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo apāhaṃ
na tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo apāhaṃ
na tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe² . . . yathā so
neva-saññi-nāsaññi apāhaṃ na tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi
siyan ti vā. Evaṃ apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Imāni atthārassa taṇhavicaritāni ajjhātikassa upādāya.

Tattha katamāni atthārassa taṇhavicaritāni bahirassa
upādāya?

Iminā asmīti hoti

Iminā itth' asmīti³ hoti

Iminā ev' asmīti⁴ hoti

Iminā aññath' asmīti⁵ hoti

Iminā bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā as' asmīti⁶ hoti

Iminā sāt' asmīti⁶ hoti

Iminā siyan ti hoti

Iminā itthaṃ siyan ti hoti

Iminā evaṃ siyan ti hoti

Iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā asmīti hoti?

¹ So S^d.

² S^d gives full text.

³ S^d : asmiṃ ti.

⁴ S^d has aññathāsmīti here only.

⁵ S^d : iminā asmīti.

⁶ S^d : sat' asmīti.

⁷ S^d omits evaṃ.

Kāñci dhammay anavakāriy¹ karitvā rūpaṃ² vedanay
saññay saṅkhāre viññāṇay: iminā asmiti chanday paṭi-
labhati, iminā asmiti manay paṭilabhati, iminā asmiti
dīrghīy paṭilabhati. Tasmīy sati imāni papañcitāni honti:
iminā itth³ asmiti vā iminā ev⁴ asmiti vā iminā añña-
th⁵ asmiti² vā.

Kathañ ca iminā itth' ussati hoti?

Iminā khattiyo 'smīti vā iminā brahmapo 'smīti vā
iminā vesso 'smīti vā iminā suddo 'smīti vā iminā
gahattho 'smīti vā iminā pabbajito 'smīti vā iminā
devo 'smīti vā iminā manusso 'smīti vā iminā rūpi
'smīti vā iminā arūpi 'smīti vā iminā saṇṇi 'smīti vā
iminā asaññi 'smīti vā iminā neva-saññi-nāsaṇṇi 'smīti vā.
Evaṃ iminā itth 'asmīti hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā ev' asmiti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo imina
tathā 'haṇ khattiyo 'smiṭi vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo
imina tathā 'haṇ brāhmaṇo 'smiṭi vā . . . pe' . . .
yathā so neva-saṇṇi-nesaṇṇi imina tathā 'haṇ neva-
saṇṇi-nesaṇṇismiṭi vā. Evaṇ imina ev'asmiṭi hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā aññath'asmīti⁸ hoti?

Parapuggalag upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā
nāhaṇ tathā khattiyo 'smiti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo
iminā nāhaṇ tathā brāhmaṇo 'smiti vā . . . pe' . . .
yathā so neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇi iminā nāhaṇ tathā neva-
saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇi 'smiti vā. Evaṃ iminā aññath'asmiti hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā bhavissan ti hoti?

"Kañci dhammay anavakāriṃ" karitvā rūpaṃ vedanāṃ saññāṃ saṃkhāre viññāṇaṃ: iminā bhaviṣṣan ti chandaṃ patilabhati, iminā bhaviṣṣan ti mānaṃ patilabhati, iminā bhaviṣṣan ti diṭṭhiṃ patilabhati. Tasmīṃ sati imāni papañcitāni bhoṭi: iminā ithaṃ bhaviṣṣan ti vā iminā evaṃ bhaviṣṣan ti vā iminā aññathā bhaviṣṣan ti vā.

Kathañ ca iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti ?

'Iminā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā iminā brāhmaṇo
bhavissan ti vā iminā vesso bhavissan ti vā iminā
suddo bhavissan ti vā iminā gahattho bhavissan ti vā
iminā pabbajito bhavissan ti vā iminā devo bhavissan

¹ B : Kiñci dhamman avakāri. K : avakāriṇ.

² S^o: rūpā vedanā, *ĥe*. ³ S^o: asmin ti.

¹ S^A gives full text. ² K. and B: aññathāsmi.

* *S^d inserta iminā.* See n. 1.

⁷ *Sd inserts* : Kañci dhammas) before iminā khattiyo, &c.

ti vā iminā manusso bhavissan ti vā iminā rūpi bhavissan ti vā iminā arūpi bhavissan ti vā iminā saññi bhavissan ti vā iminā asaññi bhavissan ti vā iminā neva-saññi-nāsaññi bhavissan ti vā. Evay iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haṃ khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haṃ brahmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe¹ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā tathā 'haṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi bhavissan ti vā. Evay iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brahmaṇo iminā nāhaṃ tathā brahmaṇo bhavissan ti vā, . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi bhavissan ti vā. Evay iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā as' asmiti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saṃkhāre viññāṇaṃ: iminā nīce s'mi dhuvo 's'mi saseato 's'mi avipariṇāmadhammo 's'miti. Evay iminā as' asmiti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā sāt' asmiti⁴ hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saṃkhāre viññāṇaṃ: iminā ucehijjissāmi vinassissāmi na bhavissāmi. Evay iminā sāt' asmiti⁴ hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā siyaṃ ti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saṃkhāre viññāṇaṃ: iminā siyaṃ ti chandaṃ paṭilabhati iminā siyaṃ ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati iminā siyaṃ ti ditthiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmā sati imāni papañcitāni honti: iminā itthaṃ siyaṃ ti vā. Iminā evaṃ siyaṃ ti vā iminā aññathā siyaṃ ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā itthaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti?

Iminā khattiyo siyaṃ ti vā iminā brāhmaṇo siyaṃ ti vā iminā vesso siyaṃ ti vā iminā suddo siyaṃ ti vā iminā gahattho siyaṃ ti vā iminā pabbajito siyaṃ ti vā iminā devo siyaṃ ti vā iminā manusso siyaṃ ti vā iminā rūpi siyaṃ ti vā iminā arūpi siyaṃ ti vā iminā

¹ S⁴ gives the text condensed.

² S⁴: rūpaṃ vedanā, &c.

³ K. and B: ava³.

⁴ S⁴: sāt'asmiti.

saññi siyan ti vā iminā asaññi siyan ti vā iminā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā itthaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā evaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā haṃ khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā haṃ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā tathāhaṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā evaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Kaṇṇe dhammaṃ anavakariṃ¹ karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ² saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ: iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti chandaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti diṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmā satī imāni papañcitāni honti: iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Iminā apāhaṃ khattiyo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ vesso siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ suddo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ gahattṭho siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ pabbajito siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ devo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ manusso siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ rūpī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ arūpī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ saññi siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ asaññi siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā apāhaṃ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā apāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā apāhaṃ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti hoti?

¹ K. and B: avā⁶.

² S^d: rūpā vedanā, &c.

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā apāhaṃ na tathā khattiyo siyaṃ ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā apāhaṃ na tathā brāhmaṇo siyaṃ ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇi iminā apāhaṃ na tathā neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇi siyaṃ ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ aṇṇathā siyaṃ ti hoti.

Imāni atthārassa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya,

Iti¹ imāni atthārassa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhāttikassa upādāya, imāni atthārassa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamyūhitvā abhisankhipitvā chattiyaṃ taṇhāvicaritāni honti.

Iti evarūpāni² atitāni chattiyaṃ taṇhāvicaritāni anāgatāni chattiyaṃ taṇhāvicaritāni paccuppannāni chattiyaṃ taṇhāvicaritāni, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamyūhitvā abhisankhipitvā atthasatāṃ taṇhāvicaritaṃ³ hoti.

Tattha katamāni dvāsatthi diṭṭhigatāni Brahmaṇāle⁴ veyyakaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā?

Cattāro sassestavādā, cattāro ekaccasassatikā, cattāro antānantikā, cattāro amarāvikkhepikā, dve adhiccassamuppannikā, soḷasa saṇṇivādā,⁵ attha asaṇṇivādā, attha neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇivādā,⁶ satta nechedavādā, pañca diṭṭha-dhammanibbānavādā. Imāni dvāsatthi diṭṭhigatāni Brahmaṇāle veyyakaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā.

KHUPPAKAVATTHUVIHAḌḌO SAMATTO SATTARASAMO.⁷

¹ K. omits.

² S^d: Imāni evarūpāni, &c.

³ B: attha taṇhāvicaritasatāṃ.

⁴ D. I, 44-5.

⁵ K: saṇṇivādā . . . asaṇṇi⁶.

⁶ So also K.

⁷ S^d: cūḍavattukāṃ sattarasamaṃ. K. and B. omit sattarasamo. B. has niṭṭhito for samatto.

DHAMMAHATTA-VATTHU-PAṬṬAṬṬA.

Kaṭṭh khandhā, kaṭṭh āyatanāni, kaṭṭh dhātuyo, kaṭṭh saccāni,
kaṭṭh indriyāni, kaṭṭh hetu, kaṭṭh āhārā, kaṭṭh phassā, kaṭṭh
vedanā, kaṭṭh saññā, kaṭṭh cetanā, kaṭṭh cittāni?

Pañcakkhandhā
dvādasāyatanāni
atthārāsa dhātuyo
cattāri saccāni
bāṇasatindriyāni
nava hetu
cattāro āhārā
satta phassā
satta vedanā
satta saññā
satta cetanā
satta cittāni.

Tattha katame pañcakkhandhā?

Rūpakkhandho
vedanakkhandho
saññakkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho
viññāṇakkhandho:

ime vuccanti pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni dvādasāyatanāni?

Cakkhāyatanag	rūpāyatanag
śotāyatanag	saddāyatanag
ghāṇāyatanag	gandhāyatanag
jivhāyatanag	rasāyatanag
kāyāyatanag	phoṭṭhabbāyatanag
manāyatanag	dharmāyatanag:

imāni vuccanti dvādasāyatanāni.

Tattha katamā atthārāsa dhātuyo?

Cakkhūdhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuvīññāṇadhātu
śotadhātu saddadhātu śotavīññāṇadhātu

ghānadhātu gaudhādhatu ghānaviññādhātu
 jivhādhatu rasadhātu jivhāviññādhātu
 kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhatu kāyaviññādhātu
 manodhatu dhammadhatu manoviññādhātu :
 imāni vuccanti aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni cattāri saccāni ?

Dukkhasaccaṃ
 samudayasaccaṃ
 maggasaccaṃ
 nirodhasaccaṃ :

imāni vuccanti cattāri saccāni.

Tattha katamāni bāvisasatindriyāni ?

Cakkhundriyaṃ	somanassindriyaṃ
sotindriyaṃ	domanassindriyaṃ
ghānindriyaṃ	upekkhindriyaṃ
jivhindriyaṃ	saddhindriyaṃ
kāyindriyaṃ	viriyindriyaṃ
manindriyaṃ	satindriyaṃ
itthindriyaṃ	samādhindriyaṃ
purisindriyaṃ	paññindriyaṃ
jīvitindriyaṃ ¹	anānñātānñassamītiindriyaṃ
sukkhindriyaṃ	nānñindriyaṃ
dukkhindriyaṃ	nānñatāvindriyaṃ :

imāni vuccanti bāvisatindriyāni.

Tattha katame nava hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū
 tayo akusalahetū
 tayo avyakatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu : ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo akusalahetū ?

Lobho akusalahetu doso akusalahetu moho akusalahetu : ime tayo akusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyakatahetū ?

Kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākato kiriyāvyākatesu vā dhammesu alobho adoso amoho : ime tayo avyakatahetū.

Ime vuccanti nava hetū.

Tattha katame cattāro āhārā ?

Kabalaṇkārō āhārō
 phassāhārō

¹ So puts this before purisindriyaṃ.

manosañcetanāhāro
viññāyāhāro :

ime vuccanti cattāro āhārā.

Tattha katame satta phassā ?

Cakkhusamphasso
sotasamphasso
ghānasamphasso
jivhasamphasso
kāyasamphasso
manodhātusamphasso
manoviññāyadhātusamphasso :

ime vuccanti satta phassā.

Tattha katamā satta vedanā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā
sotasamphassajā vedanā
ghānasamphassajā vedanā
jivhasamphassajā vedanā
kāyasamphassajā vedanā
manodhātusamphassajā vedanā
manoviññāyadhātusamphassajā vedanā :

imā vuccanti satta vedanā.

Tattha katamā satta saññā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā saññā
sotasamphassajā saññā
ghānasamphassajā saññā
jivhasamphassajā saññā
kāyasamphassajā saññā
manodhātusamphassajā saññā
manoviññāyadhātusamphassajā saññā :

imā vuccanti satta saññā.

Tattha katamā satta cetanā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā cetanā
sotasamphassajā cetanā
ghānasamphassajā cetanā
jivhasamphassajā cetanā
kāyasamphassajā cetanā
manodhātusamphassajā cetanā
manoviññāyadhātusamphassajā cetanā :

imā vuccanti satta cetanā.

Tattha katamāni satta cittāni ?

Cakkhaviññāṇaṃ
sotaviññāṇaṃ
ghānaviññāṇaṃ

jivhaviññāṇaṃ
kāyaviññāṇaṃ
manodhātu
manoviññāṇadhātu :

imāni vuccanti satta cittāni.

Kāmadhātuya kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni ?

Kāmadhātuya

pañcakkhandhā
dvādasāyatanāni
atthārasa dhātuyo
tīpi saccāni¹
bāvisatindriyāni
nava hetū
cattāro āhārā
satta phassā
satta vedanā
satta saṃhā
satta cetanā
satta cittāni.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuya pañcakkhandhā ?

Rūpakkhando . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho : ime
vuccanti kāmadhātuya pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuya dvādasāyatanāni ?

Cakkhāyatanaya rūpāyatanaya . . . pe . . . manāyatanaya
dhammāyatanaya : imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuya dvādasā-
yatanāni.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātuya atthārasa dhātuyo ?

Cakkhūdhātu rūpadhātu cakkhūviññāṇadhātu . . . pe
. . . manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu : imā
vuccanti kāmadhātuya atthārasa dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuya tīpi saccāni ?²

Dukkhasaccaṃ samudayasaccaṃ maggasaccaṃ : imāni
vuccanti kāmadhātuya tīpi saccāni.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuya bāvisatindriyāni ?

Cakkhundriyaya . . . pe . . . aññindriyaya aññātavin-
driyaya : imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuya bāvisatindriyāni.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuya nava hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū tayo akusalahetū tayo avyakatahetū :
ime vuccanti kāmadhātuya nava hetū.³

¹ So K. also. Cf. above, pp. 114 following.

² S²: Tattha katame tayo kusalā hetū, &c., as above,
p. 402.

Tattha katame kāmādhātuyā cattāro āhārā? Kabaḷig-kāro āhāro phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇahāro: ime vuccanti kāmādhātuyā cattāro āhārā.

Tattha katame kāmādhātuyā satta phassā?

Cakkhusamphasso . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇādhātu-samphasso: ime vuccanti kāmādhātuyā satta phassā.

Tattha katamā kāmādhātuyā satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta cittāni? Cakkhu-viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manodhātu manoviññāṇādhātu: imāni vuccanti kāmādhātuyā satta cittāni.

Rūpadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni?

Rūpadhātuyā

pañcakkhandhā

cha āyatanāni

nava dhātuyo

tiṇi saccāni

cuddasindriyāni

eṭṭha hetu

tayo āhārā

cattāro phassā

cattasso vedanā

cattasso saññā

cattasso cetanā

cattāri cittāni.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā?

Rūpakkhando . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho: ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā cha āyatanāni?

Cakkhāyatanāṃ rūpāyatanāṃ sotāyatanāṃ saddāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cha āyatanāni.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātuyā nava dhātuyo?

Cakkhundhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuvīññāṇādhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇādhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇādhātu: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā nava dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā tiṇi saccāni?

Dukkhasaccaṃ samudayasaccaṃ maggasaccaṃ: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā tiṇi saccāni.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā cuddasindriyāni?

Cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ¹

¹ So S^d and B. K omits, giving thirteen only.

somanassindriyaṃ npekhindriyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ anaññasatāññassamitindriyaṃ¹ aññindriyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cūddasindriyāni.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū dve akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu : ime tayo kusalahetu.

Tattha katame dve akusalahetū ?

Lobho akusalahetu moho akusalahetu : ime dve akusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalāṇaṃ dhammāṇaṃ vipākato kiriyāvyākatesu vā dhammesu alobho adoso amoho : ime tayo avyākatahetū : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā ?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāpāhāro : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā cattāro phassā ?

Cakkhusamphasso sotasaṃphasso manodhātusaṃphasso manoviññāpadhātusaṃphasso : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cattāro phassā.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātuyā catasso vedanā² . . . catasso saññā . . . catasso cetanā . . . cattāri cittāni ?

Cakkhaviññāṇaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ manodhātu manoviññāpadhātu : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cattāri cittāni.

Arūpadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe³ . . . kati cittāni ?

Arūpadhātuyā

cattāro khandhā

dve āyatanāni⁴

dve dhātuyo

tiṇi saccāni

ekādasindriyāni

aṭṭha hetū

tayo āhārā

eko phasso

ekā vedanā

ekā saññā

ekā cetanā

ekag cittaṃ.

¹ K : anaññat^o. ² S^d condenses nothing. ³ S^d : dvayat^o.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā cattāro khandhā ?
 Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho
 viññāṇakkhandho : ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā cattāro
 khandhā.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā dve āyatanāni ?¹

Manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ : imāni vuccanti arūpa-
 dhātuyā dve āyatanāni.

Tattha katamā arūpadhātuyā dve dhātuyo ?

Manoviññāpadhātu dhammādhātu : imā vuccanti arūpa-
 dhātuyā dve dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni ?

Dukkhasaccaṃ samudayasaccaṃ maggasaccaṃ : imāni
 vuccanti arūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā ekādasindriyāni ?

Manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ upekhin-
 driyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādh-
 indriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ aññindriyaṃ aññatāvindriyaṃ :
 imāni vuccanti arūpadhātuyā ekādasindriyāni.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū dve akusalahetū tayo avyakatahetū :
 ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū.²

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā ?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro : ime
 vuccanti arūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā eko phasso ?

Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso : ayaṃ vuccati arūpadhā-
 tuyā eko phasso.

Tattha katamā arūpadhātuyā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā
 . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekay cittaṃ ?

Manoviññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati arūpadhātuyā ekay
 cittaṃ.

Apariyāpanne kati khandhā . . . po . . . kati cittāni ?

Apariyāpanne

cattāro khandhā

dve āyatanāni

dve dhātuyo

dve saccāni

dvādasindriyāni

cha hetū

tayo āhārā

¹ S^o : dvāyat^o.

² S^o gives the analysis, the eight causes being those given
 for rūpadhātu above.

eko phasso
ekā vedanā
ekā saññā
ekā cetanā
ekay cittaṇ.

Tattha katame aperiyaṇne cattāro khandhā?
Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho
viññāpakkhando: ime vuccanti aperiyaṇne cattāro
khandhā.

Tattha katamāni aperiyaṇne dve āyatanāni?
Manāyatanaṇ dhammāyatanaṇ: imāni vuccanti aperiya-
ṇne dve āyatanāni.

Tattha katamāni aperiyaṇne dve dhātuyo?
Manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu: imā vuccanti aperi-
yaṇne dve dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni aperiyaṇne dve saccāni?
Maggasaccaṇ nirodhasaccaṇ: imāni vuccanti aperiya-
ṇne dve saccāni.

Tattha katamāni aperiyaṇne dvādasindriyāni?
Manindriyaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ somanassindriyaṇ upekkhin-
driyaṇ saddhindriyaṇ viriyindriyaṇ satindriyaṇ samādhin-
driyaṇ paññindriyaṇ anaññatāññassāmitindriyaṇ¹ aññin-
driyaṇ aññatāvindriyaṇ: imāni vuccanti aperiyaṇne
dvādasindriyāni.

Tattha katame aperiyaṇne cha hetū?

Tayo kusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu:
ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū?

Kusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ vipākato alobho adoso amoho:
ime tayo avyākatahetū: ime vuccanti aperiyaṇne cha
hetū.

Tattha katame aperiyaṇne tayo āhārā?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāpāhāro: ime
vuccanti aperiyaṇne tayo āhārā.

Tattha katamo aperiyaṇne eko phasso?

Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso: ayaṇ vuccati aperiya-
ṇne eko phasso.

Tattha katamā aperiyaṇne ekā vedanā . . . ekā
saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekay cittaṇ?

¹ K: anaññā°.

Manoviññāḍadhātu:¹ idaṃ vuccati aparīyāpanne ekaṃ cittaṃ.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭi kāmādhātupariyāpannā, kaṭi na kāmādhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattānaṃ citta-
naṃ kaṭi kāmādhātupariyāpannā, kaṭi na kāmādhātu-
pariyāpannā?

Rūpakkhando kāmādhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā no kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanaṃ siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Samudayasaccaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ. Dve saccā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ.

Dasindriyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Tisindriyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Navindriyā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalāhetū kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Kalāṅkikāro āhāro kāmādhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāḍadhātu-samphasso siyā kāmādhātupariyāpanno siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā, cha saññā, cha cetanā, cha cittaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāḍadhātu siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭi rūpadhātupariyāpannā, kaṭi na rūpadhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattānaṃ citta-
naṃ kaṭi rūpadhātupariyāpannā, kaṭi na rūpadhātu-
pariyāpannā?

Rūpakkhando na rūpadhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro

¹ S^o: Tattha katamā aparīyāpanne ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā? Manoviññāḍadhātusamphassajā cetanā: ayuṃ vuccanti aparīyāpanne ekā cetanā. Tattha katamaṃ . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ? *dc.*

khandhā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatana¹ na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatana¹ siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tiṇi saecāni² na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ.

Terasindriyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Navindriyā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Kaḷaṅkāro āhāro na rūpadhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāpa-dhātusamphasso siyā rūpadhātupariyāpanno siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā na³ rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati arūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na arūpadhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattaṇnaṇ cittaṇnaṇ kati arūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na arūpadhātupariyāpannā?

Rūpakkhandho na arūpadhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatana¹ na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatana¹ siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Solasa dhātuyo na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tiṇi saccā na⁴ arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ.

Cuddasindriyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Aṭṭhindriyā

¹ S^d: dvāyat°.

² K: saccā.

³ S^d: cha cittaṇi rūpadhātu°, &c.

⁴ S^d: tiṇi saecāni arūpadhātu°.

siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro na arūpadhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso siyā arūpadhātupariyāpanno siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Pancannay khandhānāy katī pariyaṇnā, katī aparīyaṇnā; . . . pe . . . sattannay cittānāy katī pariyaṇnā, katī aparīyaṇnā?

Rūpakkhando pariyaṇno. Cattāro khandhā siyā pariyaṇnā siyā aparīyaṇnā.

Dasāyatanaṁ pariyaṇnā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā pariyaṇnā siyā aparīyaṇnā.

Solasa dhātuyo pariyaṇnā. Dve dhātuyo siyā pariyaṇnā siyā aparīyaṇnā.

Dve saccā pariyaṇnā. Dve saccā aparīyaṇnā.

Dasindriyā pariyaṇnā. Tiṇḍindriyā aparīyaṇnā. Navindriyā siyā pariyaṇnā siyā aparīyaṇnā.

Tayo akusalahetū pariyaṇnā. Cha hetū siyā pariyaṇnā siyā aparīyaṇnā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro pariyaṇno. Tayo āhārā siyā pariyaṇnā siyā aparīyaṇnā.

Cha phassā pariyaṇnā. Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso siyā pariyaṇno siyā aparīyaṇno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā pariyaṇnā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā pariyaṇnā siyā aparīyaṇnā.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe² katī khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . katī cittāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṁ pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti. Kassaci ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

¹ S⁴: dvāyat².

² B. and K: upapatti² throughout.

kassaci dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci navāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti; kassaci ekādasā dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci aparā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti, sabbesaṃ ekaṃ saccāṃ pātubhavati, kassaci cūḍasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci terasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci dasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci navindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci satindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci cattāhindriyāni pātubhavanti; kassaci tayo hetu pātubhavanti, kassaci dve hetu pātubhavanti, keci abhetukā pātubhavanti; sabbesaṃ cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti; sabbesaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati; sabbesaṃ ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katame pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti?

Rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññānakkhandho. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ime pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmaścārānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakāppikānaṃ manusānaṃ opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asuraṇaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ paripuṇṇāyatanānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: cakkhāyatanāṃ rūpāyatanāṃ sotāyatanā¹ ghnāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ rasāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabhāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asuraṇaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ² uppattikkhaṇe dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṃ sotāyatanāṃ ghnāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ

¹ All texts omit saddāyatanāṃ.

² S²: jaccakkhandhānaṃ.

rasāyatanāṇaṃ kāyāyatanāṇaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇaṃ manāyatanāṇaṃ dhammāyatanāṇaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccabādhiraṇaṃ¹ uppattikkhaṇe dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: cakkhāyatanāṇaṃ rūpāyatanāṇaṃ ghāṇāyatanāṇaṃ gandhāyatanāṇaṃ jivhāyatanāṇaṃ rasāyatanāṇaṃ kāyāyatanāṇaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇaṃ manāyatanāṇaṃ dhammāyatanāṇaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa navāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccabādhiraṇaṃ uppattikkhaṇe navāyatanāni² pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṇaṃ ghāṇāyatanāṇaṃ gandhāyatanāṇaṃ jivhāyatanāṇaṃ rasāyatanāṇaṃ kāyāyatanāṇaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇaṃ manāyatanāṇaṃ dhammāyatanāṇaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṇaṃ gandhāyatanāṇaṃ rasāyatanāṇaṃ kāyāyatanāṇaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇaṃ manāyatanāṇaṃ dhammāyatanāṇaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manusāsaṇaṃ opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ paripuṇṇāyatanānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: cakkhadhātu rūpadhātu sotadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbādhātu manoviññādhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapā-

¹ S⁴: jaccabādhiraṇaṃ, which is inconsistent with context.

² S⁴: nava āyat^o.

tikāṇaṃ tiracchānagatāṇaṃ nerayikāṇaṃ jaccandhāṇaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu sotadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu.¹ Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opapātikāṇaṃ petāṇaṃ opapātikāṇaṃ asurāṇaṃ opapātikāṇaṃ tiracchānagatāṇaṃ nerayikāṇaṃ jaccandhabhīraṇaṃ² uppattikkhaṇe dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: cakku-dhātu rūpadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opapātikāṇaṃ petāṇaṃ opapātikāṇaṃ asurāṇaṃ opapātikāṇaṃ tiracchānagatāṇaṃ nerayikāṇaṃ jaccandhabadhīraṇaṃ uppattikkhaṇe nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imā nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakāṇaṃ sattāṇaṃ uppattikkhaṇe satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu gandhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imā satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamaṃ ekaṃ saccāṃ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccāṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ idaṃ ekaṃ saccāṃ pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa cūddasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Kāṃavacarāṇaṃ devāṇaṃ sahetukāṇaṃ āgārasampayuttāṇaṃ uppattikkhaṇe cūddasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cak-khundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyī-

¹ S⁴ adds *manodhātu*, making *eleven*.

² S⁴: *jaccandhabadhīraṇaṃ*, which is inconsistent with context.

driyaṃ manindriyaṃ¹ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ² somanassindriyaṃ vā upekkhindriyaṃ vā, saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni euddasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa terasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti?

Kāmaśācarānaṃ devānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āgāvippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe terasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti: cak-khundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghaṇindriyaṃ jīvhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ² somanassindriyaṃ vā upekkhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni terasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāṇi terasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti?

Paṭhamakappikānaṃ manussānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āgāvasam-payuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe terasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghaṇindriyaṃ jīvhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekkhindriyaṃ vā³ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni terasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dvādasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti?

Paṭhamakappikānaṃ manussānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āgāvippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dvādasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghaṇindriyaṃ jīvhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekkhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dvādasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti?

Gabbhasāyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āgāvasam-payuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti: kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekkhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti.

¹ S¹ inserts manindriyaṃ after satindriyaṃ.

² S² places this throughout before itthindriyaṃ vā.

³ S³ here omits vā.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa navindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āṇavippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe navindriyāni pātubhavanti: kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ somanasseindriyaṃ vā upekkhindriyaṃ vā, saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ paripuṇṇāyatānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe navindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jīvhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aññhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe aññhindriyāni pātubhavanti: sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jīvhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni aññhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni aññhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccabādhiraṇaṃ¹ uppattikkhaṇe aññhindriyānaṃ pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ² jīvhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni aññhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa sattindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabādhiraṇaṃ uppattikkhaṇe sattindriyāni pātubhavanti: ghānin-

¹ S⁴: jaccandhabādhiraṇaṃ, which is inconsistent with context.

² S² omits.

driyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni sattindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe kassa pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ ahetukānaṃ t̐apetvā napuṇṣakānaṃ uppatikkhaṇe pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti: kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe kassa cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ ahetukānaṃ napuṇṣakānaṃ uppatikkhaṇe cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti. Kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe kassa tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manusānaṃ gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āga-sampayuttānaṃ uppatikkhaṇe tayo hetū pātubhavanti: alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe etesaṃ ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe kassa dve hetū pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manusānaṃ gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āga-vippayuttānaṃ uppatikkhaṇe dve hetū pātubhavanti: alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe etesaṃ ime dve hetū pātubhavanti. Avasesā satta ahetukā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katame cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti?

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ime cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamā eka

vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaj cittaṃ
pātubhavati?

Manoviññāpadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sab-
besaṃ idaṃ ekaj cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti
. . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe tṭhapetvā asaññasattānaṃ
devānaṃ

pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti

pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti

pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti

ekaj saccas pātubhavati

dasindriyāni pātubhavanti

tayo hetu pātubhavanti

tayo āhārā pātubhavanti

eko phasso pātubhavati

ekā vedanā . . .

ekā saññā . . .

ekā cetanā . . .

ekaj cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame pañcakkhandhā
pātubhavanti?

Rūpakkhando vedanākkhando saññākkhando saṃ-
khārakkhando viññāpakkhando. Rūpadhātuyā uppattik-
khaṇe ime pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni pañcāyatanāni
pātubhavanti?

Cakkhāyatanas rūpāyatanas sotāyatanas manāyatanas
dhammāyatanas. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni
pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā pañca dhātuyo
pātubhavanti? Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu sotadhātu
manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattik-
khaṇe imā pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamaṃ ekaj saccas
pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccas. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṃ ekaj
saccas pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni dasindriyāni
pātubhavanti?

Cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jvitindriyaṃ
somanasindriyaṃ vā¹ upekhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ²

¹ S³ omits vā.

² S³ has vā.

viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo āhārā pātubhavanti?

Phassāhārā manosañcetanāhāro viññāpāhāro. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo āhārā pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso pātubhavati. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati?

Manoviññāpadhātu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idam ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Asaññasattānaṃ devānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Asaññasattānaṃ devānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe eko khandho pātubhavati: rūpakkhando. Dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu dhammadhātu. Ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati: dukkhasaccaṃ. Ekindriyaṃ pātubhavati: rūpajivitindriyaṃ. Asaññasatta devā ahetukā anāhārā aphassakā avedanakā asaññakā acetanakā acittakā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe
cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti
dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti
dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti
ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati
aññindriyāni pātubhavanti
tayo hetū pātubhavanti
tayo āhārā pātubhavanti
eko phasso pātubhavati
ekā vedanā . . .
ekā saññā . . .

ekā cetanā . . .

ekaj cittaṇ pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Manāyatanaṇ dhammāyatanaṇ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imā dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamaṇ ekaj saccaṇ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccaṇ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaj ekaj saccaṇ pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Manindriyaṇ jivitindriyaṇ upekhindriyaṇ saddhindriyaṇ vīriyindriyaṇ satindriyaṇ samādhindriyaṇ paññindriyaṇ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo āhārā pātubhavanti?

Phassābhāro manosañcetanābhāro viññāpabhāro. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo āhārā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ayaj eko phasso pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaj cittaṇ pātubhavati?

Manoviññāpadhātu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaj ekaj cittaṇ pātubhavati.

Kāmāvacarā dhammā, na kāmāvacarā dhammā; rūpāvacarā dhammā, na rūpāvacarā dhammā; arūpāvacarā dhammā, na arūpāvacarā dhammā; pariyāpannā dhammā, apariyāpannā dhammā.

Katame dhammā kāmāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato¹ avicinīrayaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito paranimmitavasavattideve² anto karitvā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpannā khandhadhātu-āyatana³ rūpaṃ⁴ vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ: ime dhammā kāmāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na kāmāvacarā?

Rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā: ime dhammā na kāmāvacarā.

Katame dhammā rūpāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato brahmalokaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito akaniṭṭhe deve anto karitvā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpannā samāpannassa vā⁵ uppannassa vā ditṭhadhammasukkhavihārissa⁶ vā cittacetasikā dhammā: ime dhammā rūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na rūpāvacarā?

Kāmāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā: ime dhammā na rūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā arūpāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato ākāśānācāyatanūpage⁷ deve pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanūpage deve anto karitvā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etth'āvacarā ettha pariyāpannā samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā ditṭhadhammasukkhavihārissa⁸ vā cittacetasikā dhammā: ime dhammā arūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na arūpāvacarā?

Kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā apariyāpannā: ime dhammā na arūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā pariyāpannā?

Sāsava kusalākusalāvyākata dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā: rūpakkhando vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho: ime dhammā pariyāpannā.

Katame dhammā apariyāpannā?

Maggā ca maggaṃ phalāni ca asaṅghatā ca⁹ dhātu: ime dhammā apariyāpannā.

¹ Dh. S. § 1280 *fol.*

² B: khandhā.

³ S⁴ omits.

⁴ B: °upage.

⁵ K: parinimmitavatti.

⁶ S⁴ and B: rūpā.

⁷ S⁴: ditṭhadhamme sakkha⁸.

⁸ So S⁴.

⁹ S⁴ omits ca.

Devā ti: tayo devā: sammatidevā, uppattidevā, visuddhidevā. Sammatidevā nāma rājāno deviyo kumārā. Uppattidevā nāma cātummahārājike deve upādāya tad-upari devā. Visuddhidevā nāma arahanto vuccanti.

Dānaṃ datvā silaṃ samādiyivā¹ uposathakammaṃ katvā kattbha uppajjanti?

Dānaṃ datvā silaṃ samādiyivā¹ uposathakammaṃ katvā, appekacce gahapatimahāsālānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti,² appekacce brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce khattiyamahāsālānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce tāvatiyaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce yāmānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce tusitānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce nimmanaratiṇaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce parinammitavasavattinaṃ devānaṃ³ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Manussānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppanānaṃ?

Vassasataṃ appaṃ vā bhīyyo vā.

Cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppanānaṃ?

Yāni mānuseakāni⁴ paññāsa vassāni cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo⁵ saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dībhāni pañca vassasatāni cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppanānaṃ.

Manussagāṇānaṃ⁶ kittakaṃ hoti?

Navutivassasatasahassāni.

Tāvatiyaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppanānaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāṇi⁷ vassasataṃ tāvatiyaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dībhāni vassasahassānaṃ tāvatiyaṃ devānaṃ āyuppanānaṃ.

Manussānaṃ⁸ gāṇānaṃ kittakaṃ hoti?

Tisso ca vassakotiyo satthiṇi ca⁹ vassasatasahassāni.

Yāmānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppanānaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni¹⁰ dve vassasatāni yāmānaṃ devānaṃ eso

¹ K: samādayivā.

² In B. and K. the order is (1) khattiya . . . (2) brāhmaṇa . . . (3) gahapati . . .

³ S^d omits pāranimmita from the compound. K: pari^o.

⁴ S^d: manussānaṃ. K: mānusa^o.

⁵ S^d: dvādasā^o.

⁶ B. and K: manuseānaṃ.

⁷ S^d: one s.

⁸ So S^d.

⁹ B: satthi ca.

¹⁰ So S^d.

eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dībhāni dve vassasahassāni yāmanāṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Cuddasa ca vassakoṭiyo cattārisaṃ ca vassasatasahassāni.

Tusitānaṃ¹ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni² cattāri vassasatāni, tusitānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dībhāni cattāri vassasahassāni tusitānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Sattapaññāsa vassakoṭiyo satthiṃ ca vassasatasahassāni.

Nimmānaratināṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni² attha vassasatāni nimmānaratināṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dībhāni attha vassasahassāni nimmānaratināṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Dve vassakoṭisatāni tisso ca³ vassakoṭiyo cattārisaṃ ca⁴ vassasatasahassāni.

Paranimitavasavattināṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni soḷasa vassasatāni paranimitavasavattināṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dībhāni soḷasa vassasahassāni paranimitavasavattināṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Nava ca vassakoṭisatāni ekavisaṃ ca vassakoṭiyo satthiṃ ca vassasatasahassāni.⁵

Cha ete⁶ kāmāvacarā sabbakāmasamiddhino,
Sabbesaṃ ekasaykhāto āyu bhavati kittako?
Dvādasakoṭisatāṃ tesāṃ atthavisaṃ ca⁷ koṭiyo
Paññāsasatasahassāni⁸ vassaggena pakāsitā ti.

¹ B: tusitānaṃ.

² S^d and K. have one s.

³ S^d: tissa ca. K: tinsā ca.

⁴ S^d: cattārisā vassa^o. K: cattārisaṃ, and so above.

⁵ K. and B. add iti.

⁶ K: chappi: cha ete.

⁷ S^d: atthavisaṃ ca.

⁸ S^d omits sata^o.

Paṭhamaya jhānaya¹ parittaya bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Paṭhamaya jhānaya parittaya bhāvetvā brahmapārisajjanaya devānaya saṅgavyataya uppajjanti.

Tesaya kittakaya āyuppamānaya?

Kappassa tatiyo bhāgo.²

Paṭhamaya jhānaya majjhimaya bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Paṭhamaya jhānaya³ majjhimaya bhāvetvā brahmapurohitānaya⁴ devānaya saṅgavyataya uppajjanti.

Tesaya kittakaya āyuppamānaya?

Upaddhakappo.

Paṭhamaya jhānaya paṇitaya bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Paṭhamaya jhānaya paṇitaya bhāvetvā mahābrahmānaya devānaya saṅgavyataya uppajjanti.

Tesaya kittakaya āyuppamānaya?

Kappo.⁵

Dutiya jhānaya parittaya bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiya jhānaya parittaya bhāvetvā parittabhānaya devānaya saṅgavyataya uppajjanti.

Tesaya kittakaya āyuppamānaya?

Dve kappā.

Dutiya jhānaya majjhimaya bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiya jhānaya majjhimaya bhāvetvā appamāṇabhānaya devānaya saṅgavyataya uppajjanti.

Tesaya kittakaya āyuppamānaya?

Cattāro kappā.

Dutiya jhānaya paṇitaya bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiya jhānaya paṇitaya bhāvetvā abhassarānaya devānaya saṅgavyataya uppajjanti.

Tesaya kittakaya āyuppamānaya?

Attha kappā.

Tatiya jhānaya parittaya bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Tatiya jhānaya parittaya bhāvetvā parittasubhānaya devānaya saṅgavyataya uppajjanti.

Tesaya kittakaya āyuppamānaya?

Solasa kappā.

Tatiya jhānaya majjhimaya bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Tatiya jhānaya majjhimaya bhāvetvā appamāṇasubhānaya devānaya saṅgavyataya uppajjanti.

¹ S^d: paṭhamajjhānaya. ² K: tatiyo (catuttho?).

³ So S^d. ⁴ S^d: porohitānaya. ⁵ K: eko kappo.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Dvattiṃsa¹ kappā.

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇitaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppañjanti?

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇitaṃ bhāvetvā subhakiṇṇānaṃ² devānaṃ saṃvayaṭṭaṃ uppañjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Catusaṭṭhi kappā.

Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ bhāvetvā, ārammaṇānaṃ nānattatā maṇasikāraṇānaṃ nānattatā chandanānaṃ nānattatā paṇidhinaṃ nānattatā adhimokkhaṇānaṃ nānattatā abhinīhāraṇānaṃ nānattatā³ paññānaṃ nānattatā appekacce asaṇṇasattānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭṭaṃ uppañjanti, appekacce vehapphaḷānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭṭaṃ uppañjanti, appekacce aviṇṇaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭṭaṃ uppañjanti, appekacce atappānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭṭaṃ uppañjanti, appekacce sudassānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭṭaṃ uppañjanti, appekacce sudassinaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭṭaṃ uppañjanti, appekacce akaniṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭṭaṃ uppañjanti, appekacce ākāsaṇaṇīcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭṭaṃ uppañjanti, appekacce viññāṇaṇīcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭṭaṃ uppañjanti, appekacce ākiñcaṇīcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭṭaṃ uppañjanti, appekacce neva-saṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭṭaṃ uppañjanti.

Asaṇṇasattānaṃ ca vehapphaḷānaṃ ca devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Pañca kappasatāni.

Aviṇṇaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Kappasahassāṇi.

Atappānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Dve kappasahassāni.

Sudassānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Cattāri kappasahassāni.

Sudassinaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Attha kappasahassāni.

Akaniṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Solasa kappasahassāni.

Ākāsaṇaṇīcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Viṣaṭi kappasahassāni.

Viññāṇaṇīcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Cattāriṣa⁴ kappasahassāni.

¹ B: bātiṃsa.

² S^d omits.

³ S^d: subhakinnaṇaṃ.

⁴ K: cattāḷisa.

Ākiñciññāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppa-
māṇaṃ ?

Satthi kappasahassāni.

Neva-sañña-nāsaññāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ
āyuppamāṇaṃ ?

Caturāsiti kappasahassāni.

Ukkhittā puññatejēna kāmarūpagati¹ gatā
Bhavaggaṭam pi² sampattā puna gacchanti duggatiṃ
Tava-dighāyukā sattā cāvanti āyusaṅkhaṃ.
Natthi koci bhavo nicco : iti vuttaṃ Mahesinā.
Tasmā hi dhirā nipakā nipuṇā atthacintakā.
Jarāmaraṇamokkhāya bhaventi maggaṃ uttamaṃ,
Bhāvayitvā sucimaggāṃ nibbānagadhagāmināṃ,
Sabbāsava pariññāya parinibbanti anasavā ti.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ³ kati abhiññeyyā, kati pariñ-
ñeyyā, kati pahātabbā, kati bhāvetabbā, kati sacchikā-
tabbā, kati na pahātabbā, na bhāvetabbā, na sacchikā-
tabbā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati abhiñ-
ñeyyā, kati pariññeyyā, kati pahātabbā, kati bhāvetabbā,
kati sacchikātabbā, kati na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na
sacchikātabbā ?

Rūpakkhandho abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo na pahātabbo
na bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo. Cattāro khandhā
abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā
siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā siyā
na sacchikātabbā.

Dasāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na
bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Dve āyatanaṃ abhiññeyyā
pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchi-
kātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchi-
kātabbā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā
na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Dve dhātuyo abhiñ-
ñeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā
sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na
sacchikātabbā.

Samudayasaccaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ pahātabbaṃ
na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbaṃ. Maggasaccaṃ abhiñ-
ñeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ⁴ bhāvetabbā na

¹ B. and K : kāmarūpagatiṃ.

² K : vā pi. B : °gataṃ.

³ S^d : pañcakkhandhānaṃ.

⁴ S^d inserts na.

sacchikātabbaṃ. Nirodhasaccaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ. Duk-khasaccaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ siyā pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ siyā na pahātabbaṃ.

Navindriyā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Domanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ. Anaññatāññassāmitindriyaṃ¹ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ. Aññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ siyā bhāvetabbaṃ siyā² sacchikātabbaṃ. Aññatāvindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ. Tīṇindriyā³ abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na bhāvetabbā⁴ na sacchikātabbā. Cha indriyā⁵ abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Tayo akusalahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Tayo kusalahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā⁶ na sacchikātabbā siyā na bhāvetabbā. Tayo avyākatahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na sacchikātabbā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo na pahātabbo na⁷ bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo. Tayo āhārā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Cha phassa abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo siyā pahātabbo siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbo siyā na pahātabbo na bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha citta abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Manoviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchi-

¹ K: anaññat°.

² S^d: °indriyāni.

³ So S^d.

⁷ S^d omits na.

³ S^d inserts na.

⁴ S^d inserts siyā.

⁶ S^d inserts siyā.

kātabbā siyā nā pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchi-kātabbā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati sārāmmaṇā, kati anārammaṇā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittānaṃ kati sārāmmaṇā, kati anārammaṇā?

Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo. Cattāro khandhā sārāmmaṇā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā. Manāyatanaṃ sārāmmaṇaṃ. Dhammāyatanaṃ siyā sārāmmaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Dasā dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Satta dhātuyo sārāmmaṇā. Dhammadhātu siyā sārāmmaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Dve saccā¹ sārāmmaṇā. Nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sārāmmaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Satindriyā anārammaṇā. Cuddasindriyā sārāmmaṇā. Jivitindriyaṃ siyā sārāmmaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Nava hetu sārāmmaṇā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro anārammaṇo. Tayo āhārā sārāmmaṇā.

Satta phassā² . . . satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta citta sārāmmaṇā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati sārāmmaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittānaṃ kati sārāmmaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā?

Rūpakkhando³ anārammaṇo. Cattāro khandhā siyā sārāmmaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā. Manāyatanaṃ siyā sārāmmaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ. Dhammāyatanaṃ siyā sārāmmaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Dasā dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāḍadhātu siyā sārāmmaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Dhammadhātu siyā sārāmmaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ. Maggasaccaṃ anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ siyā sārāmmaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.⁴

¹ So also S^d.

² S^d adds sārāmmaṇā.

³ S^d omits down to cha dhātuyo exclusive.

⁴ S^d omits these two words.

Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sarammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Pañcendriyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Navindriyā siyā sarammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Jivitindriyaṃ siyā sarammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Nava hetū siyā sarammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro anārammaṇo. Tayo āhārā siyā sarammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Cha phassā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso siyā sarammaṇārammaṇo siyā anārammaṇārammaṇo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittaṃ anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā sarammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Pañcannay khandhānaṃ kati diṭṭhā, kati sutā, kati mutā, kati viññātā; kati na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā na viññātā . . . pe . . . sattannay cittānaṃ kati diṭṭhā, kati sutā, kati mutā, kati viññātā; kati na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā na viññātā?

Rūpakkhando siyā diṭṭho siyā suto siyā muto siyā viññāto¹ siyā na diṭṭho na suto na muto na viññāto. Cattāro khandhā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Rūpāyatanaṃ diṭṭhaṃ na sutay na mutay na viññātay. Saddāyatanaṃ na diṭṭhaṃ sutay na mutay viññātay. Gandhāyatanaṃ . . . rasāyatanaṃ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ na diṭṭhaṃ na sutay mutay viññātay. Sattāyatanaṃ na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Rūpadhātu diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā. Saddadhātu na diṭṭhā sutā na mutā viññātā. Gandhadhātu . . . rasadhātu . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu na diṭṭhā na sutā mutā viññātā. Terasa dhātuyo na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Tiṇi saccaṇi² na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā diṭṭhaṃ siyā sutay siyā mutay siyā na diṭṭhaṃ na sutay na mutay viññātay.

Bāvisatindriyā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Nava hetū na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Cattāro āhārā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

¹ K. omits siyā viññāto.

² K. corrects its text to saccaṇi.

Satta phassā na dīthā na sutā na mutā viññātā.
 Satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . .
 satta citta na dīthā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata; . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata?

Rūpakkhando avyākato. Cattāro khandhā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dasāyatanaṃ avyākata. Dve āyatanaṃ siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Solasa dhātuyo avyākata. Dve dhātuyo siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Samudayasaccaṃ akusalaṃ. Maggasaccaṃ kusalaṃ. Nirodhasaccaṃ avyākataṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kusalaṃ siyā akusalaṃ siyā avyākataṃ.

Dasindriyā avyākata. Domanassindriyaṃ akusalaṃ. Anaññātāññassamitindriyaṃ¹ kusalaṃ. Cattārindriyā² siyā kusalā siyā avyākata. Cha indriyā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Tayo akusalāhetū akusalā. Tayo kusalāhetū kusalā. Tayo avyākatahetū avyākata.

Kabalīkaro āhāro avyākato. Tayo āhāra siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Cha phassā avyākata. Manoviññāpādhātusamphasso siyā kusalo siyā akusalo siyā avyākato.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha citta avyākata. Manoviññāpādhātu siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā?

Dve khandhā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Tayo khandhā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā³ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

¹ K : anaññat^o.

² S^d : °indriyāni.

³ S^d omits this second alternative.

Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Manāyatanaṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi.

Dasā dhātuyo na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññāpadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Dhammadhātu¹ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Dve saccā² siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Nirodhasaccaṃ na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi.

Dvādasindriyā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi. Cha indriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Tiṇindriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya

¹ S^d omits from dhammadhātu to siyā na vattaḃbā exclusive.

² S^d: saccāni.

sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Jīvitindriyaṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Doso akusalahetu dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. Satta hetū siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Moho akusalahetu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro na vattabbo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi. Tayo āhārā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Pañca phassā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyasamphasso¹ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto.

Satta vedanā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca citta adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññānaṃ² siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati vipākā, kati vipākadhammadhammā, kati neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati vipākā, kati vipākadhammadhammā, kati neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā?

Rupakkhandho neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo. Cattāro khandhā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

¹ Sd: kāyaviññāṇadhātusamphasso.

² Sd: °viññāṇadhātu.

Dasāyatana¹ neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.
Dve āyatana² siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Dasā dhātuyo neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.
Pañca dhātuyo vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā
neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dve dhātuyo
siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-
na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Dve saccāni vipākadhammadhammā. Nirodhasaccaṃ
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ
siyā vipākaṃ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṃ siyā neva-
vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaṃ.

Sattindriyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.
Tṭindriyā³ vipākā. Dve indriyā⁴ vipākadhammadhammā.
Aññindriyaṃ siyā vipākaṃ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṃ.
Navindriyā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Cha hetū vipākadhammadhammā. Tayo avyākatahetū
siyā vipākā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhamma-
dhammo. Tayo āhārā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhamma-
dhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Pañca phassā vipākā. Manodhātusamphasso siyā
vipāko siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo.
Manoviññānadhātusamphasso siyā vipāko siyā vipāka-
dhammadhammo siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhamma-
dhammo.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā
. . . pañca citta vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā
neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Manoviññā-
nadhātu siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.⁵

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati upādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā,⁶ kati anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā . . .
pe . . . sattannaṃ cittānaṃ kati upādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Rūpakkhando siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇ-
upādāniyo. Cattāro khandhā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

¹ S¹: dvāyat°.

² So both K. and S².

³ B. and K: dvindriyā. ⁴ Dh. S. §§ 990-2; cf. §§ 653-6.

⁵ S¹ places its . . . pe . . . here.

Pañcāyatanaṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Saddāyatanaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ. Cattāriyatanaṃ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Dve āyatana¹ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Saddadhātu anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Pañca dhātuyo upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā.

Saṃudayasaccaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ. Dve saccaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ.

Navindriyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Domāṇassindriyaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ. Tīcindriyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Navindriyā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā.

Tayo akusalāhetu anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Tayo kusalāhetu siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Tayo avyākatahetu siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā.

Kaḷaṅkāro āhāro siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo. Tayo āhāro siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā.

Pañca phassa upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manodhātusamphasso siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo. Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca citta upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manodhātu siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā.

Pañcannāṃ khandhānaṃ kati savitakka-savicārā, kati avitakkavicāramattā, kati avitakka-avicārā . . . pe . . . sattannāṃ cittānaṃ kati savitakka-savicārā, kati avitakkavicāramattā, kati avitakka-avicārā?

Rūpakkhandho avitakka-avicāro. Tayo khandhā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Saṃkhārakkhandho siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakkavicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro siyā na vattabbo

¹ Sd: dvāyatapāni.

savitakkā-savicāro ti pi avitakkavicāramatto ti pi avitakka-avicāro ti pi.

Dusāyatanā avitakka-avicārā. Manāyatanaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Dhammāyatanaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ siyā na vattaḃhaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakkavicāramattaṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāraṃ ti pi.

Paṇḍarasa dhātuyo avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññāḇadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicārā. Dhammadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicārā siyā na vattaḃhaṃ savitakka-savicārā ti pi avitakkavicāramattaṃ ti pi¹ avitakka-avicārā ti pi.

Samudayasaccaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ. Nirodhasaccaṃ avitakka-avicāraṃ. Maggasaccaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā na vattaḃhaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakkavicāramattaṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāraṃ ti pi.

Navindriyā avitakka-avicārā. Domanassindriyaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ. Upekkhindriyaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Ekādasindriyā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Tayo akusalahetū savitakka-savicārā. Cha hetu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Kabalīḇkāro āhāro avitakka-avicāro. Tayo āhārā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Pañca phassā avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātusamphasso savitakka-savicāro. Manoviññāḇadhātusamphasso siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakkavicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca citta avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññāḇadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Pañcannāṃ khandhānaṃ kati rūpā, kati arūpā . . . po . . . sattannāṃ cittaṇaṃ kati rūpā, kati arūpā?
Rūpakkhando rūpaṃ. Cattāro khandhā arūpā.

¹ S² omits this second alternative.

Dasāyatana rūpā. Manāyatanaṃ arūpaṃ. Dhammāyatanaṃ siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Dasa dhātuyo rūpā. Satta dhātuyo arūpā. Dhamma-dhātu siyā rūpā siyā arūpā.¹

Tiṇi saccā arūpā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Sattindriyā rūpā. Cuddasindriyā arūpā. Jivitindriyaṃ siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Nava hetū arūpā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro rūpaṃ. Tayo āhārā arūpā.

Satta phassa arūpā.

Satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta citta arūpā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati lokiya, kati lokuttarā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati lokiya, kati lokuttarā?

Rūpakkhando lokiyo. Cattāro khandhā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Dasāyatana lokiya. Dve āyatana² siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Sojasa dhātuyo lokiya. Dve dhātuyo siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Dve saccā lokiya. Dve saccā lokuttarā.

Dasindriyā lokiya. Tiṇindriyā lokuttarā. Navindriyā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Tayo akusalahetū lokiya. Cha hetū siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro lokiyo. Tayo āhārā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Cha phassa lokiya. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā lokiyo siyā lokuttaro.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha citta lokiya. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.³

Abhiññā dve⁴ ārammaṇā dīṭṭhā kusalavedanā Vipakā ca upādinnā vitakkarūpena⁵ lokiya ti.

DHAMMAHADAYAVIDHAṆḬO SAMATTO.⁶

VIBHAṆḬAPPAKARAṆAṆ NITTHITAṆ.

¹ K. has rūpaṃ, arūpaṃ.

² S¹: dvāyatana.

³ K. adda ti.

⁴ S¹ omits dve.

⁵ K: takka.

⁶ S¹ omits samatto, but adds a brief metrical summary.

APPENDIX

PASSAGES in the successive Suttantabhājanīyāni quoted or compiled from the Sutta Piṭaka :

- Khandhavibhanga, pp. 1, 3, 5, 7, 9 :—M. iii, 16; S. iii, 47-48; *cf.* ii, 125, 252, 253; iii, 136, 224; iv, 382. *For cattāro ca mahābhūtā, &c.* (p. 1), v. M. i, 53, 185. The detailed catechism belongs more to Abhidhamma, *cf.* Dh. S., pp. 187, 148.
- Āyatanavibhanga, p. 70 :—M. iii, 217-18; 278 *fol.*; S. iv, 1 *fol.*
- Dhātuvibhanga, pp. 82-85 :—M. i, 185 *fol.*; 421 *fol.*,
p. 85 :—? *cf.* S. v, 207, 209 *on* pañcendriyāni.
p. 87 :—S. ii, 151, 152.
pp. 87-90 :—S. ii, 140.
- Saccavibhanga, pp. 99-106 :—D. ii, 305-313; M. iii, 248-252 (Vin. i, 10); S. v, 420.
- Paccayakāravibhanga, p. 135 :—D. ii, 56; M. i, 263; S. ii, 2-4 (*note the absence of abhisayakkhārā*).
- Satipatthānavibhanga, pp. 193-202 :—D. ii, 290 *fol.*; M. i, 56 *fol.*; *cf.* S. v, 141 *fol.*
- Sammappadhānavibhanga, p. 208 :—D. (iii) Saṅgīti Sutta; M. ii, 11; A. ii, 15, 74.
- Iddhipādavibhanga, pp. 216-19 :—M. i, 103; S. v, 254.
- Bojjhaṅgavibhanga, p. 227 :—S. v, 71; M. iii, 85 *fol.*
p. 228 :—(? *not traced*.)
p. 229 :—S. v, 63, 64, 72.
- Maggavibhanga, pp. 235, 236 :—D. ii, 311-313; M. iii, 251, 252; S. v, 8-10.
p. 236 :—S. v, 2 *fol.*
- Jhānavibhanga, p. 244 :—D. i, 63; M. i, 33; A. ii, 22, 40; D. i, 70-71; M. iii, 3 (Vin. i, 39; ii, 158); D. i, 73-75, 112.
- Appamaññavibhanga, p. 272 :—D. ii, 186, 250; M. i, 283, 297, 335, 351, 369; S. v, 115, 116.
- Sikkhāpadavibhanga, p. 285 :—Khp. ii; A. iii, 170, 204; *cf.* S. v, 387.
- Paṭisaṃbhīdāvivhanga, p. 293 :—? *cf.* Khp. 2; A. ii, 160.

It is not claimed that any of these groups of references is exhaustive. Two of the citations are from the Vinaya Piṭaka.

INDEX OF WORDS AND SUBJECTS

- aṇṇa (-aṇṇena saṅgahita) 1 *fol.*; *anek° gāho*, 168, 365.
 Akusala, *see* Kusala *generally, also pp.* 144-69, 296.
 (*°mūla*) 190, 208; (*°hetu*) 402.
 Agatigamanāni (cattāri) 376.
 Agāravā (cha) 381.
 Agga (*°hitatta*) 357; (*vass°*) 423.
 Aggi (tayo) 368.
 Agha, 84.
 Aṅgaṇa (tīṇi) 368.
 Accasarā, 358.
 Ajjava (*an°*) 359.
 Ajjhatta (khandhā) 1-3, 17, 26, 63; (*āyatana, &c.*) *see*
 each Pañhāpucchaka; (paccavekkhati) 193 *fol.*;
 (*sati*) 228; (*pañña*) 327; (*arūpasāññi*) 342; (*saṃyo-*
 jana) 361. *See also* Jhāna (cattāri).
 Ajjhattika, 18, 67, 79, 82-4, 96, 119, 131, 319, 392-6.
 Ajjhūpekkhanā, 230 *fol.*
 Ajjhūpekkhitā, 227.
 Ajjhena, 353.
 Aññathābbhava, 379.
 Aññātāvindriya. *See* Indriya (*bāvisati*).
 Aññindriya. *See* Indriya (*bāvisati*).
 Atita (khandhā) 1-10, 17, 25, 51, 63; (*āyatana, &c.*)
 see each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañña) 327;
 (*kaṅkhati*) 367; (*ārammaṇa*) *see each Pañhāpu-*
 chaka.
 Attā (aya) 379, 383-4; (*rūpi, &c.*) 388; (*attato*) 396;
 (*attabhavo*) 70 *fol.*; (*°anuditthi*) 368; (*attavāda*) 196,
 375; (*attañña, attavañña*) 353-5; (*°paribhavo*) 353-5;
 (*°annvāda*) 376; (*attānaya dahati*) 354, 355. *See also*
 Diṭṭhi.
 Anattā (dvādasāyatanaṇi), 70; (*anattani*) 376.
 Attha (paṭisambhida) 293 *fol.*; (*°jotakāni*) 295 *fol.*;
 (*°jāpika*) 324; (*°cintaka*) 426.

- Atthaṅgata, 1, 3, *etc.*, 195, *passim*.
 Atthaṅgama, 105, *passim*.
 Addā (an^o) 371.
 Adhipati, 216 *fol.*
 Adhipateyya, 288.
 Adhimutta, 342.
 Adhimutti, 340, 341.
 Adhimuttiṅga, 339 *fol.*
 Adhimokkha, 165 *fol.*, 425.
 Adhivacana (sañña) 6.
 Adhivāsana (an^o) 360.
 Anāññātaññassamitindriya. See Indriya
 (bāvisati).
 Anāgata. See Atita.
 Anicca, 373; (rūpa) 12; (pañca viññāpā) 319; (khandhā)
 324, 328; (dvādasāyatana) 70.
 Anuddayatā (par^o) 356.
 Anunaya, 145.
 Anupassanā (= pañña) 194.
 Anupassī (kāyā^c, vedanā^c, citta^c, dhammā^c) 105, 193
fol., 236.
 Anuppabandhanā, 357.
 Anuppiyabhāvitā, 352.
 Anurodha, 145.
 Anuvāda, 376.
 Anusāyasaṅdanā, 357.
 Anusaya, 356; (satta) 340, 383.
 Anvaya, 329.
 Apamatta, 244, 247 (*cf.* M. iii., 134; A. ii., 22).
 Apacaya, 330; (gāmi) 12, 16 *fol.*; (āyatana, *etc.*) see
each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāpā) 319;
 (pañña) 326; (jhāna) 106.
 Appanā, vyappanā. See Saṅkappa.
 Appamaññāyo (catasso) 272-84.
 Appamāya (khandhā) 16, 24, 36, 49, 62; (āyatana,
etc.) see *each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañña) 326-7.
 Abbokkha, 320.
 Abbatthaṅgata. See Atthaṅgata.
 Abhiṅghā, 195, 244, 252, 362, 364, 391; and see
 Gāthā (cattāro). (°domanassa) 105, 193 *fol.*;
 (vigatābhiṅgho ceto) 244, 252.
 Abhiññā, 228, 324; (cha) 334; (dandabhiññā) 109
fol., 173, 211 *fol.*, 229 *fol.*
 Abhinipāta, 321.
 Abhiniropanā, 87, and see Saṅkappa.

- Abhinivesa, 145. *See also* Sacca.
 Abhinihāra, 425.
 Abhisayakhāra (pañña°, ānañja°) 135, 340.
 Abhisayakhipitva, 1, 2, 82-7, 216 *fol.*, 400.
 Abhisayyūhitvā, 1, 2, 82-7, 216 *fol.*, 400.
 Arahaṇ, 324, 336: (=visuddhadeva) 422.
 Arahatta (°phala) 326.
 Ariya, 372. *See* Jhāna (tatiya).
 Avakāriṇ, 393 *fol.*
 Avaññatti (an°) 350, 356.
 Avadaññutā, 371.
 Avāṇṇahāriya, 353.
 Avijjā, 135 *fol.* 358, 377. (°āsava) 364, 373; (°laggā) 144 *passim*. *See* Moha, Anusaya, Avijjā, Saṃyojana.
 Asura, 412 *fol.*
 Assaddhiya, 371.
 Avyākata [abyākata] (rūpa) 12; (vedanā) 3, 4, 26; (sañña) 6, 7; (saṅkhārā) 8, 9; (viññāṇa) 10-12, 319; (pañcakkhandhā), 62, 430; (mano) 71; (dvādasāyatana) 73; (dhātuyo) 90; (nirodhasacca) 112; (dhamma) 173 *fol.*, 187, 297 *fol.*; (kāmaṇvacarakusala°) 326, 329; (bojjhaṅgā) 232; (maggaṅgā) 241; (jhāna) 269; (appamaññāyo) 283; (pañña) 322; (hetu) 402.
 Assāda (°dutti) 368.
 Ākāra (dv°, sv°) 341; (paccay°) 135 *fol.*
 Ākāsa. *See* Dhātu.
 Āghāta, 167, 362; (nava °vatthūni) 389; (dasa) 391.
 Ācāya, 330; (°gami), 12, 16 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññānā) 319; (pañña) 326.
 Ācāra (°gocarasampanna) 244, 246 (*cf.* Mil. 368, 370, *quoting* Vin. iii, 185).
 Ājīva (sammā) 105, 107, 235; (micchā°) 246.
 Ājīvika (°bhaya) 379.
 Ātappa (=vāyama) 194.
 Ātāpi, 193 *fol.*
 Ādaratā, ādariya, 352, 359; (an°) 371.
 Ādāya, 245.
 Ādinava, 247; (pañca) 378.
 Āneñja, 135, 340.
 Āpātha (micch°) 145; (dvedh°) 168.
 Ābhoga, 320.
 Āmisa, 353; (sa°, nir°) 195; (°paṭisanthāra) 360.
 Āyakoṣalla, 325; (ap°) 326.

- Āyatana, 2 *passim*, esp. 70-81; (sal^o) 185, 186 *fol.*, 294; (chatth^o) 138 *fol.*; (dvādasa) 401 *fol.*; (tith^o) 145, 367; (ākāṇṇ^o) 172, 189, 262, 263; neva-saṇṇā-nāsaṇṇā^o) 179; (viññāṇaṇ^o) 262; (kamm^o) 324, 353, 356; (sipp^o) 324, 353, 356; (paripunn^o) 412 *fol.*
 Āyuppamāna, 422 *fol.*
 Ārambha (s^o) 350; (up^o) 372, 373.
 Ārammana, 12, 79, 92, 319, 425; (cattāri) 332; (adj.) 17 *fol.*, 74, 144 *fol.* and *passim*; (s^o, an^o) 326-8, 428-9, and see each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319.
 Ārāma, 351.
 Ārāmatā, 381.
 Ālasya, 352.
 Āloka (pharaṇatā) 334.
 Avacara, kām^o, rūp^o, arūp^o (khandhā) 12-69; (manā-yatanay) 71; (dhammā) 421. (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (kām^o kusalan) 324, 330, and see Citta. (rūpārūp-samapatti) 325. See also each Pañhāpucchaka.
 Avajjana, 320.
 Āvatthita (av^o) 193 *fol.*
 Āvaraṇa, 341, 342.
 Āsaya, 340.
 Āsava, 426; (tayo) 364; (cattāro) 373; (saṅkhārak-khandho) 42, 64; (āyatana, &c.) see each Pañhāpucchaka. (sampayutta, &c.) 18 and *passim*; (āsavanāy khayō) 334, 344; (khū^o) 351; (āsava) *passim*.
 Āhāra (cattāro) 401 *fol.*; (kabalīkara) 2, 13, 72, 89, 383; (samann^o) 320; (paṭhamasamann^o) 89.
 Iccatā (ati^o) 350; (mah^o, pāp^o), 351, 370.
 Iccā, 101, 357, 361, 370; (pakata) 352.
 Ijjhanā, 217 *fol.*; (sam^o) 217 *fol.*
 Iñjita (nava) 390.
 Itthi, 336, 337, and see Indriya.
 Idappaccayatā, 340, 362, 365.
 Iddhi, 334; (pāda) 216 *fol.*; (cattāro) 216-26; (sam^o) 217.
 Indriya (rūpa) 13; (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (tith^o) 2, 14, 72, 89, 122, 415 *fol.*; (puris^o) 122, 415 *fol.*; (pañca) 15, 341; (atthā) 14; (bāvisati) 122-34, 401 *fol.*; (jivā^o) 123, 137; (mud^o) 341; (paropariyattan)

340, 342; (tikkh^o) 341; (indriyānaṃ paripāko) 137;
(indriyesu guttadvārata) 248, 360; (ahin^o) 384.

Ittha (kanta manāpa), 2, 100, 337.

Issa, 380, 391.

Ukkācana, 352.

Uññā (att^o) 353 *fol.*

Uttara (sa^o, an^o) 19-69, and see each Pañhāpuc-
chaka; (paññā) 324.

Uttānikamma, 259, 358.

Uddhacca, 168, 369, 372, 377, and see Kilesa,
Nivarapa. (°sampayutta) 168.

Uṇṇati. } See Māna.

Uṇṇāma. }

Upakattha, 2, 3.

Upacaya, 147, 151 *fol.*

Upadhi, 338.

Upanāha, 357.

Upapatti (rūp^o) 171 *fol.*, 263 *fol.*, 277 *fol.*, 291 *fol.*,
299; (arūp^o) 172 *fol.*, 267, 291, 296, 300.

Upavicāra (cha) 381.

Upāda, 12, 67, and see each Pañhāpucchaka.

Upādāna (cattāri) 375; (sagghārakkhandha) 44, 67;
(āyatana, &c.) see each Pañhāpucchaka. (°sam-
payutta) 18, 30, 44, 56, 67, 79, 119, 132; (°kkhandha)
101; (nīdāna) 135, 136 *fol.*

Upādāniya, 12, 13, 18, 30, 44, 56, 67, 73, 79, 119, 125,
132, 319, 326.

Upādiṇṇa (khandha) 2 *fol.*, 433, and see each Pañ-
hāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇa) 319; (paññā) 323.

Upāyāsa, 100, 135, 138 *fol.*

Upāsaka, °ika, 247; (°sikkhā) 248.

Upekhanā, 230.

Upekha [upekkhā] (indriya) 15, 54, 71, 123; (°dhātu)
85; (°sahagata) 12, 30, 34, 56, 62, 69, and see each
Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta) 324; (paññā)
326 (°sambojjhanga). See Bojjhanga (satta).
(ajjhattaṃ, bahiddhā dhammesu) 228; (°upavicāra)
381; (gehasitā) 382. See also Appamāṇā-
yo, Jhana (cattāri).

Upasatha, 422.

Uppatti (°bhava) 137; (°kkhaya) 411 *fol.* (°devā) 422.

Uppanna, 12, 17, 50, and see each Pañhāpuc-
chaka. (°vatthuka, °ārammaṇa) 319; (°samanan-
tara) 320 (paññā) 327.

Uppāda (citt^o) 303; (taṇh^o) 375.
 Uppādi, 17, 50, 74, 92, 114, 127, 206, 215, 224, 233,
 241, 270, 283, 292, 304.
 Upādiṇṇa (khandhā), 2-62; (āyatana, &c.) *see each*
Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 326.
 Ussada (°gata) 341.

Ekaggatā (cittassa) 216 *fol.*
 Ekodibhava (cetaso) 105. *See Jhāna (dutiya)*.
 (°adhigata), 334.
 Etthi (gav^o, pariy^o), 353.
 Eṣanā (gav^o, pariy^o) 353; (tisso) 366.

Okappanā, 170.
 Ogha (cattāro) 375; (saṅkhārakkhandha) 43, 65 (āya-
 tana, &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sam-
 payutta) 26 *fol.*, 77, 117, 129.
 Oghaniya, 12, 25, 30, 43, 55, 77, 117, 129, 319, 322.
 Ottappa (an^o) 341, 359, 370, 391.
 Odhiso, 246.
 Opapātika, 412 *fol.*
 Opāna-bhūta, 247 (*cf.* D. i, 137; M. i, 379).
 Oramattaka, 247.
 Olārika, I, 13, 379.
 Olinavuttitā, 350.

Katukañcukatā, 357, 371.
 Kappika (pathama^o) 412 *fol.*
 Kamma (kusala) 173 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 297 *fol.*; (°vipāka)
 106, 182, 268, 281, 282; (°bhava) 137; (°ssakata)
 324, 328; (°āyatana) 324; (°samādāna) 338, 344;
 (°āvaraṇa) 342; (yathā-upaga) 344; (°pathā, dasa)
 391; (obhava^o, °ārāmata) 391; (apaccakkha^o) 85;
 (kāya^o, &c.) 208, 321, 366; (nimitta^o) 353; (dalhi^o)
 357; (nitthuriya^o) 357; (uttāni^o) 358; (anāvi^o) 358;
 (uposatha^o) 422.

Kammāni, 328 (pañca ānantarikaṇi) 378.

Kammaññatā (ā^o) 373.

Kammanta (sammā^o), 105, 106, 235.

Kamyatā (kattu^o) 208; (ketu^o), *see Māna*. (sād[h]ju^o)
 351, 361; (cātu^o, pātu^o) 246, 352; (adassana^o,
 asotu^o) 372.

Karuṇā, 87, *and see* Appamaññāyo.

Kaḷevara (°esa nikkheto) 137.

Kasāva (tayo) 368.

Kasiṇa (paṭhavi°). *See* Jhāna references.

Kāma, 379; (°dhātu) 86, 363, 404; (°tappā) 101, 365; (°rūga) *see* Anusaya. (°guṇa) 350, 370, 379; (°vitakka) 362; (sañña) 363; (°āvacara) *see* Āvacara. (°upādāna) 186, 375; (°āsava) 364, 373; (°bhava) 187; (°esana) 366; (°ogha, °yoga) 375; (°ripagati) 426; (kāma) 368, *and see* Jhāna (paṭhama).

Kāya, 193, 244, 252; (°viññāṇa) 180; (°anupassā) 193 *fol.*, 236; (passaddha°) 227; (pīti°) 351. *See also* Duccarita.

Kāṣāva (°pajjota) 247.

Kiñcana (tayo) 368.

Kiriya (dhamma) 106 *fol.*; (manodhātu) 182, 301; (manoviññānadhātu) 182, 302; (jhāna) 268, 281, 282; (sacchi°) 217 *fol.*; (°avyākata) 323; (a°) 285.

Kiriyaṭṭa (asakkacca°, asātucca°, anittḥita°) 350, 370, 371.

Kīḷsa (saṅkhārakkhandha) 44, 68; (āyatana, *etc.*) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutto, *etc.*) 18, 30, 44, 56, 68, 80, 96, 120, 323; (attha °vatthūni) 385; (dasa) 341; (upak°) 245, 256; (°āvaraṇa) 342.

Kusala (vedanā) 3, 4, 15, 19 *fol.*; (sañña) 6, 7; (cetana) 185; (saṅkhārā) 8, 9; (viññāṇa) 10-12; (pañcakkhandha) 61, 62, 430; (mano) 71; (citta) 169-73, 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (dhammā) 106 *and passim*; (āyatana, *etc.*) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°mūla) 169 *fol.*, 210; (°mūlapaccaya) 169 *fol.*; (adhi°) 352. *See also* Kamma.

Kusita (attha °vatthūni) 385-6.

Kuhāṇā, 352.

Keḷaṇā, 351.

Kodha, 357.

Kosaḍḍa, 369, 371.

Kosalla (aya°, apaya°) 325-6.

Khattiya, 393 *fol.*, 422.

Khanti, 245, 325, 328, 340; (dhammanijjhāna°) 325, 328; (ak°) 360, 378.

Khandha, 1-69, 101, 208, 230, 324, 356, 401 *fol.*, 421; (khandhāṇaṃ bhedo) 187; (dukkha°) 135 *fol.*

Khaṇa (ekak°) 320; (uppatti°) 411 *fol.*

Khamanattā (ak°) 360.

Khetta (cakkha, *etc.*) 71 *fol.*

- Gaṇṭha (cattāro) 374; (saṅkhārakkhandha) 42, 51, 65; (āyatanā, &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sāmpayutta, &c.) 18, 24, 30, 36, 42, 55, 65, 77, 117, 129.
- Gaṇṭhaniya, 12, 18, 24, 30, 36, 55, 65, 77, 117, 129, 319, 322.
- Gabbhaseyyaka, 413 *fol.*
- Gāha, 145; (patiggāha) 145; (vipariyesa°) 145, 358; (anekappa°) 168; (paṇḍ°) 285 *fol.*; (yugag°) 357.
- Gāhanā ([a-]pariyo°) 168.
- Giddhikata, 351.
- Guhānā, 358.
- Gehasita (dhammā) 380; (somanassāni) 381.
- Gocara, 247; (a°) 246, 247; (°visaya) 319.
- Cakka (vatti) 336; (brahma°) 317 *fol.*, 344.
- Cakkhu (dibba) 344.
- Caturatā, Cāturiya, 351.
- Catatta, 254, 255.
- Cāpalya, 351.
- Cittikata, cittikata, 2.
- Citta, *see* Mano, and *each* Pañhāpucchaka. (paricce nāpa) 329; (kusalakāmaṇacara°) 169, 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (akusala) 144-69, 296; (adhi°) 325; (para°) 334; (°uppāda) 247; (°sāmpayutta, °samutthāna, &c.) 12, 13, 40 *fol.*, 67, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°ja, °hetuka, &c.) 147, 151 *fol.* (°adhipateyya, 288; (°anupassī) 197 *fol.*; (°samādhi) 218; (°vipariyesa) 376; (satta cittaṇi) 401, 403 *fol.*
- Cittaka, 419.
- Cittatā (amudh°) 359; (apārambha°) 372.
- Cittikāro (a°) 371.
- Cintāmayā, 324.
- Cetanaka, 419.
- Cetanā, 285 *fol.*; (saṅkhārā), 7, 8, 40 *fol.*, 53, 144; (satta) 401, 403 *fol.*
- Cetasika, 12, 67, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (citta°) 421.
- Ceto (mettāsahagata, &c.) 272 *fol.*; (cetasā ceto paricca) 329; (°vimutti) 86, 87; (cetaso abhiniropanā) 87, 287; (°pharapātā) 334; (cetaso utrāso) 367; (°khila, pañca) 377.

Chanda, 105, 356, 393; (sammappadhāna) 208-15;

(^osamādhi) 216 *fol.*; (^okāma^o) 199, 377; (^oadhipateyya) 288; (^oagati) 376; (^onanattatā) 425.

Chandatā (nikkhatta^o), 350, 370, 371, and *see* Vāyama, Viriya.

Chandika, 342; (^oae^o) 341.

Chandikatā, 208.

Chambhitatta, 367.

Jagghapesanika, ^oiya, 246 (*cf.* 'Questions of Milinda,' ii, 287).

Jaccandha, 412 *fol.*; (^obadhira) 413.

Jaccabadhira, 413.

Jambhānā, 352.

Jarā, 99 *fol.*; (^omarapa) 135, 137 *fol.*, 294, 333 *fol.*, 426; (^oabhibhūta) 12, 319; (^obhaya) 367.

Jāgariya, 244, 249.

Jāti, 99 *fol.*, 294, 334, 343, 350; (nidāna) 135, 137 *fol.*; (^obhaya) 367.

Jāpitaṭṭha, 324.

Jigimsunatā, 353.

Jimhātā, 359.

Jhāna, 244-71, 350; (cattāri) 105, 171, 236, 245, 257-61, 263 *fol.*, 330, 335, 342, 379-80, 424-5; (kusala) 268; (arūpa) 245, 261-3, 331, 335, 384; (lokuttara) *see* Lokuttara. (pañca) 171; (pañcaggika) 263; (caturaggika) 264; (tivaggika) 263, 265; (dvaṅgika) 264 *fol.*; (rūpāvacara) 183, 268, 281; (arūpāvacara) 183, 245, 261-3, 269; (appamañña^o) 277 *fol.*

Jhāyin, 342; (cattāro) 342.

Ñāta, (anuñ^o) 2; (uñ^o) 2; (avañ^o) 2.

Ñāna, 104, 235, 306 *fol.*, 329-30. *See also* Paṭisambhida. (^osampayutta, *etc.*) 169 *fol.*, 184, 285 *fol.*, 414 *fol.*; (^ovatthu) 306-44; (micchā^o) 392, (añ^o) *see* Avijjā, Moha.

Takka, 86, 237, 356.

Tathāgata, 395 *fol.*, 340.

Tandī, 352.

Taṇhāna, 332.

Taṇhā, 294; (dukkhasamudaya) 107; (tisso) 101, 365; (^ouppāda, cattāro) 375; (cha ^okaya) 380; (rūpa^o, sadda^o, *etc.*) 104; (rūpa^o, arūpa^o) 365, 366; (nirodha^o)

366; (*tanhāya pahānaṃ*) 106 *fol.*; (*nidāna*) 135, 136 *fol.*; (*°mūlakā dhammā*) 390; (*°vicaritāni*) 392 *fol.*

Tamāni (*tiṇi*) 367.

Titthiya, 247.

Tintiṇa, 351.

Tiṇṇa (*ut°*, *nī°*) 256

Tiracchāna, 339, 412 *fol.*

Tira (*orima*) 71 *fol.*

Tejo (*puṇṇa°*) 426. *See* Dhātu.

Thambha, 350.

Thambhitatta, 168.

Thambhietī (*upat°* *paccupat°*) 209 *fol.*

Thina, 352. *See* Kilesa, Nivaraṇa.

Thiyanā, 352.

Dassana, 12, 16 *fol.*, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka; (*pañca viññāṇā*) 319.

Dassavī, 247.

Dāna, 247, 422; (*adinnā°*) *see* Sikkhāpada (*pañca*), (*°maya*) 135, 325.

Ditthi, 145, 245, 325, 328, 341, 393 *fol.*; (*catasso*) 376; (*pañca*) 378; (*cha*) 382; (*satta*) 383; (*bhava°*) 340, 358, 365; (*vibhava°*, *uccheda°*), 340, 358, 365; (*sassuta°*) 358 (*sammā°*) 104 *fol.*, 344, and *see* Paññā, Magga; (*micchā°*) 361, 364, 373, 389, 391, 392; (*sakkāya°*) 364, 377; (*ann°*) 359; (*assada°*) 368; (*antaggāhikā*) 367, 392; (*°āsaṇa*) 373; (*°upādāna*) 136; *°samppanno*, *opposite of* puthujjana, 366; (*°vipattī*) 361; (*°vipariyessa*) 376; (*sangga*, *acc.*) 377; (*dvāsatthi* *°gatāni*) 400.

Dukkha, 328; (*vedanā*) 3, 4 *fol.*, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka; (*indriya*) 15, 54, 71, 123; (*dvādaśāyatanāni*) 70; (*°dhātu*) 85; (*ariyasacca*) 99-121; (*nidāna*) 138 *fol.*; (*dukkhe ṇāṇa*) *see* Paṭisambhida (*attha°*); (*sayajkata*, *acc.*) 376.

Duccarita (*tiṇi*) 106, 337, 344, 350, 357, 363, 369, 370; (*cattāri*) 106, 237, 376; (*satta*) 383; (*°samaggin*) 337.

Dore, 1 *fol.*

Deva, 86, 395, 412 *fol.*, 422-6; (*°loka*) 339; *paṭhamakappika*) 412.

Domanassa, 15, 54, 71, 138 *fol.*; (*domanassāni*) 382; (*°dhātu*) 85; (*somanassa°*) *see* Jhāna (*catutthi*). (*abhiññhā°*) 105, 193, 236; (*°indriya*) 123; (*°sahagata*) 166; (*°upavicāra*) 381.

- Dovacasasatā, 359, 369, 371.
 Dosa, 86, 167, 298, 341, 357, 362, 391, 402; (purisa°,
 aṭṭha) 387; (kiñcana, aggi, &c.) 368, 377; (°kkhaya)
 73, 89; (a°) 169, 210, 402.
 Dvāra (gutta°) 248.
 Dvārā (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
 Dhamma (suttan, &c.) 294; (dhamme nāyan) 293 *fol.*,
 329; (°paṭisambhida) 293 *fol.*; (°ayatana) 70, 72 *fol.*;
 (°dhātu) 87, 89; (°cariya) 369; (°vicaya) 106, and
see under Paññā and Bojjhaṅga (satta);
 (°cchanda) 208; (diṭṭha°) 268, 281 *fol.*; (sad°) 372;
 (satta asad°) 383.
 Dhammā, 105, 228, 293, 294 *fol.*, 320; (°anupassi)
 199 *fol.*
 Dhātu (catasso) 14, 72; (cha) 82-7; (aṭṭhārasa) 87-98,
 401 *fol.*; (cakkhu°, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (viññāṇa°) 85;
 (mano°) 175, 182, 301; (manoviññāṇa°) 87, 89, 175,
 182 *fol.*, 302; (sota° visuddhi) 334; (kāma°, vyāpāda°
 &c.) 86, 363; (sukha°, &c.) 85; (loka°) 396; (nānā°
 loka) 339; (akusala°) 363; (kāma°, rūpa°, arūpa°)
 404-7, 409-20.
 Dhiti, 211.
 Dhurata (nikkhitta°) 350, 370, 371, and *see* Vāyāma,
 Viriya.
 Nandi, 145, 361; (hasa°) 356.
 Nappasaka, 417.
 Namanā (ā°, paṇamanā, vi°, san°) 352.
 Naya (nayan neti) 329. *C*: nayanasadisay . . . harati
 peseti.
 Nayana (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
 Nahanā, 352.
 Nānatta, 342; (°saññā) 369.
 Nānattatā, 425.
 Nāma, 136 *fol.*, 294; (°rūpa) 135, 136 *fol.*
 Nikāmalābhīn, 332.
 Nikāya (satta°) 137.
 Nicca, 335, 426.
 Nidassana (sa°, a°) 13, 64, 70 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañ-
 hāpucchaka.
 Nitturiya, 357.
 Nipaka, 426.
 Nipua, 426.
 Nippesikata, 353.

Nibbāna, 228; (°gāmini) 339, 426; (diṭṭhadhamma°) 379.

Nibbidā, 330.

Nibbedha, 330.

Nimitta, 193 *fol.*; (paccavekkhanā°) 334; (°kamma) 353.

Nimmāna (issara°) 367.

Niyaka. *See* Ajjhatta.

Niyata, 12, 19, 31, 45, 56; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (pañña) 324; (micchatta°, sammatta°) 17, 24, 37, 63. *See also* each Pañhāpucchaka.

Niyāma, 342.

Niyyānika, 12, 19, 31, 45, 56, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka and Jhāna (lokuttara). (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (pañña) 324.

Niraya, 86, 337.

Nirutti. *See* Paṭisambhidā.

Nirodha, 99 *fol.*, 229.

Nissarapa, 247.

Nissita (viveka°... nirodha°) 229.

Nivarapa, 43, 66, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta, &c.) 18, 30, 55, 78, 117, 130; (pañca) 199, 244, 252-6, 378.

Nivarapiya, 12, 18, 30, 43, 55, 66, 77, 117, 130, 319, 323.

Nekkhamma (°dhātu) 86; (°saṅkappo) 104, 235.

Netta (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*

Nepakka, 244, 249; (sati°) 227.

Nemittikatā, 352.

Nerayika, 412 *fol.*

Thapanā, 352, 357; (at°) 352, 357; (sap°) 352, 357.

Thāna (thānato) 335 *fol.*; (thānaso) 338; (adhi°) 350; (vijjat°) 324, 353, 356.

Thiti, 208 *fol.*, 210, 230, 235, 330; (dhamma°) 334.

Paccatta, 2, 3, 5, 8, 10, 258, 334.

Paccaya (sap°) 12, 64, 319, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka. (-paccaya) 26, 27, and *passim*. (°ākāra) 185 *fol.*, 339.

Paccavekkhanā, 334.

Paccuppanna. *See* Atita.

Paññatti, 295 *fol.*

Paññā, 322-8; (sammādiṭṭhi) 106 *fol.*, 237, 325; (°indriya) 124; (amoha) 169 *fol.*, 325; (sampajañña) 194; (adhi°) 325; (āvacara°) 329; (dandh-, khipp-

- abhiññā) 331; (paññāya vicināti) 227; (°nānattatā) 425.
 Padhāna (cattāri sammap°) 105, 208-15; (°sagkhārā) 216 *fol.*
 Paṭikutttha (Buddha°) 246. *See references s. Ācāra.*
 Patigha (saññā) 6, 342; (°sampayutta) 166; (sap°, app°) 13, 64, 70 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. *See also* Anusaya, Pariyutthana, Sayyोजना (dasa).
 Patighāta, 387.
 Patiecasamuppanna, 340, 362.
 Patipadā (ariyasacca) 99, 104 *fol.*; (dukkhā) 109 *fol.*, 173, 211 *fol.*, 229 *fol.*, 331; (sukhā) 332; (sabbatthagāmini) 330.
 Paṭibāḥha, 338.
 Paṭibhāna (°patisambhidā) 293 *fol.*
 Paṭivedha, 330.
 Paṭisambhīdā (catasso) 293-305, 331.
 Paṭisanthāra (dve) 360; (ap°) 360.
 Paṭisallāna, 244, 252.
 Papidhi, 425.
 Paṇita, 206, 215, 224, 232, 241, 270, 334, 424-5, and *see* Hina.
 Paṇḍara (cakkhu, *dec.*) 71 *fol.*; (mano, citta) 87 and *passim.*
 Papañcita, 394 *fol.*; (nava) 390.
 Pamāda, 350, 370.
 Payoga, 338.
 Parapitthimaṇṣikatā, 353.
 Parāmatṭha, 12, 18, 56, 66, 78, 95, 118, 130, 319, 323.
 Parāmaṣa, 43, 66, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta) 18, 43, 56, 66, 78, 95, 118, 130; (sillabbata°) 136, 364, 374 *fol.*, 391.
 Parāmasitā (sanditṭhi) 380.
 Parikkhattatā, parikkhattiya, 351, 358.
 Paricca, 329.
 Paritta, 12, 16, 24, 36, 49, 62, 74, 91, 114, 126, 292, 304, 319, 326, 332, 424.
 Paridava, 100, 137.
 Parinibbanti, 426.
 Paripāmī (vossagga°) 229.
 Pariyāpanna and Apariyāpanna, 12, 15, 19, 28, 30, 38, 45, 52, 56, 70, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññānā) 319; (magga°) 106 *fol.*; (kāmadhātā°, *dec.*) 409-11; (a° paññā) 324.

- Pariyutthānā (satta) 383.
 Pariyogaḥha, 329.
 Pariharāṇā, 358.
 Parihāṇiṇiā dhammā, 381 (*cf.* D. ii, 75 foll.; A. iv, 16 foll.).
 Pasāda (cakkhu, *etc.*) 70 foll., 87, foll., 169 foll.; (vedanāpaccaya) 170; (°paccaya) 170; (abhip°) 170.
 Passaddhi (°sambojjhanga). *See* Bojjhanga (satta); (kāyap°, cittap°) 228; (paṭip°) 230.
 Pātubhāvo, 411 foll.; *and see* Jāti.
 Pāṇāgāra, 247.
 Pāṭimokkha, 244, 246, 325.
 Pātukamyatā, *also* cātukamyatā *and* cātukamyatā, 246, 352. *Cf.* reference s. Ācāra.
 Pāpamittatā, 359, 369, 371.
 Pāragato, 256.
 Pāramanupatto, 256.
 Pāripūri, 199, 210, 325, 350, 386.
 Paribhatyutā, *or* paribhattatā, 246. *Cf.* reference s. Ācāra.
 Pittivīsaya, 339.
 Pīti, 105, *and see* Jhāna (cattāri). (°sahagatā, sappittikā, appittikā) 12, 19, 30, 44 foll., 56, 62, 69, 323, 330, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayuttā) 323, 326; (nirāmisā) 227; (savitakka-savicārā) 228; (°pharavatā) 334; (°mano) 227; (°sambojjhanga) *see* Bojjhanga (satta).
 Puggala, 335; (para°) 393 foll.
 Puṇṇa. *See* Abhisaykhāra, Tejo.
 Pubbenivāsānussati, 334, 343.
 Purisa (°indriya) *see* Indriya; (kāpurisasevita) 334.
 Pekkha, 325, 328.
 Petā, 412 foll.
 Phanditāni (nava) 390.
 Phala (cattāri) 322, 325, 335; (arahatta°) 326, 335; (°vipāka) 328, 392; (°samaggin) 328.
 Phassa, 135, 136, 144 foll., 231 foll., 266 foll., 279 foll., 285 foll., 294 foll. (satta) 401, 403 foll.; (°sampayutta) 15, 28, 53.
 Phassaka, 419.

Bahiddhā. *See* Ajjhatta references.
 Bahira, 13, 396-400, *and see* Ajjhattika references.
 Bojjhanga, 106 foll.; (satta) 199-205; 227-34.

Bodhi (^opakkhiyā dhammā) 244, 249. (K: ^opakkhikā.)
 Brahmācariya (^oesānā) 366.
 Brahmatta, 337.
 Brāhmaṇa, 393 *fol.*, 422.

Bhāttasammāda, 352.

Bhābha, 341, 342.

Bhaya (tīṇi) 367; (cattāri) 376; (pañca) 379; (^odassāvī) 244, 247.

Bhava, 294, 358; (atthama) 336; (^otanhā) 101, 358, 365; (^orāga) *see* Anusaya. (^oāsava) 364, 373; (vibhavatanhā) 101, 358, 365; (^oesānā) 366; (^oagga) 426; (nidāna) 135-7 *fol.*; (kamma^o) 137; (uppati^o) 137; (itibhavābhava) 375.

Bhākutikā, 352.

Bhāvanā, 12, 16 *fol.*, 350, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka. (^omaya) 135, 325; (^opāripurī) 199 *fol.*, 210, 325; (^oanuyoga) 244, 249; (pañca viññāṇā) 319.

Bhikkhu (18 explanations of), 245, 246.

Bhūta (mahā^o). *See* *s. v.* (tathā^o) 217; (yathā^o) 335 *fol.*

Bhūmaka, 340.

Bhūmī (paṭhamā) 172 and *passim.* (tisso) 322 *fol.*

Makkha, 357, 380, 389.

Magga (atthangika) 104-6, 235-43; (pañcagga) 110 *fol.*, 237-40; (cattāro) 322, 325, 328, 335; (kum^o) 145, 373; (^oagga, ^opariyāpanna) 106; (^osamaggā) 328, 333; (^oārammaṇa, ^ohetuka, ^oadhipati) 17, 25, 63, 327, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka. (uttama) 426; (suci^o) 426.

Macchariya, 357, 389, 391; (pañca) 357, 371, 377.

Majjhima, 17, 24, 36, 50, 63, 74, 92, 114, 126, 270, 288, 292, 424.

Majjhātātā, 230.

Maññitāni (nava) 390.

Mata, 2.

Mattaññutā, 249, 360.

Māda, 345, 350.

Maddava, (u^o) 359.

Manasikāra, 320, 325, 330 (^opaṭibaddha) 247; (yoniso) 373; (^onānattatā) 425.

Manāpika, 380-2.

Mano, 87, 144 *fol.*; (piti^o) 227; (āyatanag) 70 *fol.*, 87, 144; (^osamphassaṇā) 7, 8; (^oindriyag) 87, 122;

- (^oviññāṇa) 10, 144, 319, 403; (^odhātu) 14, 71, 87, 88, 144, 175, 181, 182, 302, 321, 403; (^oviññāṇa-dhātu) 14, 71, 87, 89, 144, 176, 181, 182, 299, 302; (^oviññeyya) 14; (^opadoso) 167; (^ovilekko) 168; (^okamma) 208.
- Magganā, 351.
- Marapa, 99 *fol.*; (^obhaya) 367; (^omokho) 426.
- Malāni (ūpā) 368; (nava purisa^o) 389.
- Mahaggata, 16, 24, 36, 49, 62, 74, 91, 114, 126, 270, 304, 326; (citta) 197.
- Mahābhūta, 13; (cattāro) 1, 2, 70 *fol.*, 87, and *see* Dhātu (calasso).
- Māna, 350, 353-5, 377, 393; (satta) 383; (navavidhā) 389. *See also* Anusaya, Kilesa. (^o°, atī°, mānati°, adhi°, asmi°, miccha°) 353-5.
- Mānasa, 144 *fol.*
- Māyā, 357, 361, 389.
- Māratta, 337.
- Māsa-cita, 386. C° = tintamāso . . . garuko ti adhip-pāyo.
- Miccha (^oapatho) 145.
- Micchatta, 145; (attha) 387; (dasa) 391.
- Muggasūpatā, or ^osuppatā, ^osupyatā, 246, 352; (*Cf.* 'Questions of Milinda,' ii., 287).
- Muta, 14, 429-30.
- Mutl, 325, 328.
- Muditā. *See* Appamaññāyo.
- Mutthasacca, 360, 373.
- Mūla (kusala^o) 106 *fol.*, 3, 169; (akusala^o) 86, 361.
- Mettā, 86, 272 *fol.*
- Mettāyanā, mettāyitatta, metti. *See* Mettā.
- Mokha, 426.
- Moha, 208, 341, 361, 391, 402; (avijjā) 85; (aññāṇa) 362; (kiñcanay, aggi, &c.) 368, 377; (^okkhayo) 73, 89.
- Amoha, 210, 402; (paññā) 106 *fol.*, 169.
- Yoga, 356; (^ovibhā) 324; (^okkhemo) 247.
- Yogā, yoganiya, *see under* Oghā, oghaniya.
- Rajakkha, 341.
- Ratī (ā°, vi°, pativī°) 285 *fol.*; (a°) 352, 369.
- Raṇa (sa°, a°) 19 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpar-chaka.
- Rāga (chanda^o) 390; (nandi^o) 101, 145; (rūpa°, arūpa°, 377; (kāma°, bhava°) *see* Saṃyojana (dasa).

(=taṇhā) 145 *fol.*; (abhiññhā) 195; (=kiñceanay, *etc.*) 368, 377; (°kkaḥayo) 73, 89; (sāraḡa) 145 *fol.*, *passim*.

Ruci, 245, 325, 328.

Rūpa (khandha) 1-3, 12-14, 86, 435-6. *See also each Pañhāpucchaka.* (piya° sāta°) 101 *fol.*; (sabbay) 106; (jivitindriya) 123, 419; (nāma°) *see* Nāma. (nidāna) 136; (°āyatanay) 72, 100 *fol.*; (°dhātu) 87, 405; (arūpa) 319, 435, 436; (a° dhātu) 406.

Rūpiṇ, 123, 342 (*leḡe rūpi*).

Rūpiya, 12, *n.* 3.

Lapana, 352.

Lābhasakkārasīloka, 352 *fol.*

Lālapa, 138.

Lina, 352, 373.

Linatta, 352, 373.

Liyaṇā, 352; (o°) 352, 373.

Loka, 101 *fol.*, 193 *fol.*, 195 *fol.*, 340, 358, 374; (°dhātu) 336; (cakkhu, *etc.*) 71 *fol.*; (nānādhātu) 339; (°dhammā, attha) 387; (brahma°) 421.

Lokiya, 12, 17 *fol.*, 76, 93, 116, 128, 271, 319, 436; (paññā) 322.

Lokuttara, 17 *fol.*, 76, 93, 116, 128, 206, 215, 225, 293, 242, 271, 436; (jhāna) 106 *fol.*, 172, 179, 186, 203-5, 211, 229 *fol.*, 236 *fol.*, 296, 300.

Lobha, 208, 341, 361, 391, 402; (a°) 169, 210, 402, 417, 419, 420.

Vatthu, 353; (cakkhu, *etc.*) 71 *fol.*; (dasa āghātavattiṇi) 86; (hāḡa°) 306-44; (kilesa°) 341, 385, 391; (virodha°) 390.

Vatthuka (uppanna°, *etc.*) 319; (micchāditti) 392.

Vatṭana (cittassa a°, an°) 373.

Vavatthāpeti, 193 *fol.*

Vācā (saṃmā) 105, 106, 235.

Vātā, 84.

Vāyāma, 123, 211; (saṃmā) 104, 105, 107, 194, 235; (viriya-sambojjhaḡa) *see* Bojjhaḡa (satta).

Vāyamati, 208-15.

Vikiraḡa, 358.

Vikkhepa, 373; (a°) 178 *fol.*, 231 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 279 *fol.*, 285 *fol.*

Vicaya (dhamma°). *See* Bojjhaḡa (satta). (pa°). 228.

- Vicāra (rūpa^o) 103; (sa^o) 12 and *passim* (sa^o pīti) 228; (sa^o pañña) 323. See also under Vitakka.
- Vicikicchā, 168, 341, 364; (°sāmpayutta) 167. See also Anussaya, Kilesa, Nivaraṇa (pañca), Saṃyojana (dasa).
- Vijambhikā, 352.
- Vijjā, 324.
- Viññatti, 13.
- Viññāṇa (khandha) 9-12, 53-61, 85, 144; (pañca) 306-8, 319-22; (cha) 12; (cakkhu^o . . . mano^o) 10, 71 *fol.*, 85, 87, 103, 173, 403; (°dhātu) 85, 87; (=mano) 87, 88, and *passim*; (°ñeyyatanag) see Jhāna (arūpa) (nidāna) 135, 136 *fol.*; (viññāṇo ṇāṇag) 294.
- Viññāpaya (du^o, su^o) 341.
- Vitakka, 86, and see Saṃkappa (sammā) and Jhāna. (rūpa^o, sadda^o, &c.) 104; (ñāti^o, &c.) 356; (akusala^o) 362; (°rūpa) 436; (sa^o) 12, 16, 434, and *passim*. (sa^o pīti) 228; (sa^o pañña) 323.
- Vidhā (tisso) 367.
- Vinicchaya, 390.
- Vinibandha (pañca) 377. (Cf. M. i, 108; A. iii, 249).
- Vipaccanikasātata, 351, 359, 371.
- Vipatti (sila^o, dīthi^o) 361.
- Vipariṇata, 1, 3, 5, 7, 10.
- Vipariṇāmadhamma, 379; (dvādasāyatanaṇi) 70.
- Vipariyesā (cattāro) 376.
- Vipāka, 16 *fol.*, 319, 326, 337, 432, and see each Pañhapucchaka; (vipāko ṇāṇag) 295; (phala^o) 328, 392; (sukha^o) 334; (adj.) 326; (°dhamma) 12, 16 *fol.*, 73, 90, 113, 125, *passim*; (°āvarapa) 342; (°hetu) 417.
- Vibhajjanti, 259. (B: vibhajanti.)
- Vibhavana (yāthavatiha^o) 342, 343.
- Vimutta (citta) 197.
- Vimutti (ceto^o) 86, 272 *fol.*, 344; (pañña^o) 344; (micchā^o) 392.
- Vimokha, 342; (attha) 342, 343.
- Viriya, 10; (°indriya) 123; (°adhīpatayya) 288; (āra-bhati) 105, 208-15; (°ārambha) 107, 194, 208; (°sam-bojjhaṅga) see Bojjhaṅga (satta). (kāyika, cetasika) 228.
- Vivāda (cha °mūlani) 380.
- Visamāni (tūpi) 368.
- Vihīṇsā (°dhātu) 86, 363; (°vitakko) 363; (°saṃma) 363; Avihīṇsā (°dhātu) 86; (°saṃkappa) 104, 235.

- Viheṣā, 369.
 Vimāṇsā, 222; (°samādhi) 219; (°adhipateyya) 288;
 (pari°) 227.
 Vūpakattha. See Upa°.
 Vedanaka, 419.
 Vedanā (khandha), 3, 5, 15-28, 72, 73, 89; (satta) 401,
 403 *fol.*; (sukha, dukkha) *see s.v.*; (cakkhusampha-
 sajā, *etc.*) 103; (nidāna) 135, 136 *fol.*; (°anupassī)
 195 *fol.*; (vedanāya āṇaṇ) 294.
 Vēra (pañca) 378.
 Vesiya, 247.
 Vessa, 393 *fol.*
 Vokāra (°bhavo) 137.
 Vōdāna, 343.
 Vossagga, 229, 350.
 Vohāra (anariya°, cattāro) 375; (attha) 387.
 Vyāsana, 99 *fol.*, 137; (pañca) 378.
 Vyādhiyaka, 352.
 Vyāpāda, 364, 377, 391; (°dhātu) 86, 363; (°vitakko)
 363; (°sañña) 363; Avyāpāda, 169; (°dhātu) 86;
 (°saṅkappo) 104, 235; (°padoso) 244, 253. See also
 Ganthā (cattāro).
 Sakkaṭṭa, 336, 337.
 Saṅkappa (micchā) 86, 356, 373; (sammā°) 86, 104
fol., 235 *fol.*
 Saṅkiliṭṭha, saṅkilesika, 12, 16, 18 *fol.*, and see
 each Pañhāpucchaka. (pañca viññānā) 319;
 (paññā) 323.
 Saṅkilesa, 342.
 Saṅkhata, 12, 64, 75, 93, 116, 128, 206, 215, 225,
 233, 242, 270, 283, 304, 319; (a°) *see* Dhātu.
 (nava saṅkhatāni) 390.
 Saṅkhāra, (koci) 335, 336; (khandha) 7-9, 40-53, 72,
 86, 89; (nidāna) 135 *fol.*, 294, 333, 335; (avijja-
 paccaya) 135 *fol.*, 335; (padhāna°) 216 *fol.*; (asaṅ-
 khāreṇa) 164 *fol.*, 177, 235 *fol.*, 295.
 Saṅga (pañca) 377.
 Saṅgha, 336.
 Saṅyojana, 42, 64, and see each Pañhāpucchaka.
 (tini) 364; (satta) 383; (dasa) 377, 391 (ajjhātta,
 bahiddhā) 361; (°sāmpayutta) 18 *fol.*, 76, 94, 116,
 128.
 Saṅyojaniya, 12, 18 *fol.*, 64, 76, 94, 116, 128, 319,
 322.

Sagvacechara, 422-3.

Sajvara, 244, 246, 372.

Sajsa, 168.

Sacca (cattāri) 99 *fol.*, 401 *fol.*; (ariya) 99-121; (°anulomika) 324, 328; (°vippatikulay) 373; (iday °abhivesso) 374.

Saṇcetana, 102, 104, 144, 285 *fol.*; (mano° āhāro) 403; (kāya°, vaci°, mano°) 135.

Saṇcetayitatta, 144, *and other Saṅkhāra references.*

Saṇṇaka, 419.

Saṇṇā (khandha) 5-7, 28-40, 72, 86, 89; (rūpa°, sadda°, &c.) 102, 104; (°manasikāro) 330, 331; (°bhavo) 137; (°vipariyesso) 376; (nevasaṇṇā-nāsaṇṇāsahagata) 172, 179; (akusala°) 363; (nānatta°) 369; (saṇṇāyo) 342; (satta) 401, 403 *fol.*

Saṇṇitā (patta°, kata°, adhigata°, sacchikata°) 355.

Saṇṇi (a° vādā, attha) 388; (sagghatay) 391.

Satta, 86, 87, 99, 101, 137, 339 *fol.*, 426; (para°) 2, 3, 5, 8, 10, 329, 340; (cutūpapāto) 334, 344; (asaṇṇā°) 418, 419; (°nikāyo) 137.

Sati, 195; (sammā°) 104 *fol.*, 195 *fol.*, 236 *fol.*; (°indriyay) 124; (°patthana°) 193 *fol.*; (°sambojjhangā). See *Bojjhanga* (satta). (°nepakka) 227; (ajjhatay, bahuddhā, dhammesu) 228.

Satimā, 193 *fol.* See also *Jhāna* (third).

Sato, 334; (tathā°) 227.

Saddhā (°indriyay) 123; (°pasādo) 170.

Santike. See *Dāre*.

Santutthitā (a°) 370.

Suppanā (a°, pari°) 168.

Subbhāgavutti (a°) 351.

Samādhi, 217 *fol.*, 332, 342; (°indriyay) 124; (chanda°, viriya°, citta°, vimayssā°) 216 *fol.*; (sammā°) 105, 217, 236 *fol.*, 334; (sambojjhanga) see *Bojjhanga* (satta). (savitakka-savicāra) 228; (°samāpatti) 342; (a°-sajvattanika) 360.

Samāpatti, 325, 335, 342.

Samāpanna, 4-12, 325.

Samiddhin (sabbakāma°) 423.

Samudda (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*

Sampajāṇṇa, 194; (a°) 361, 373.

Sampajāṇṇatā (a°) 370.

Sampajāna, 105, 193 *fol.*; (°kāri) 244, 250 *fol.*

Samphaussa, 102, 403 (°ja) 5, *and passim*.

Sambojjhanga. See *Bojjhanga* (satta).

- Sambodhi, 228.
 Sambhavati, 135.
 Sambhinna, 319.
 Sammosa (a°) 208 *fol.*, 210, 235.
 Saritā, 227; (anns°) 227.
 Salla (pañca) 377.
 Sallina (a°) 227.
 Sakhalya (a°) 360.
 Sātaeca, 244, 249.
 Sāṭheyya, 358, 380, 389.
 Sāro (bhikkhu) 246.
 Sikkha (cattaso) 248; (°pada) 244, 248; (pañca) 285-92.
 Siṅga, 351.
 Siṅgaratā, 351.
 Sināna (°dāna) 246. *Cf.* 'Questions of Milinda,' ii, 286.
 Sila (°maya) 135, 325; (°bbata) 136, 364, 374, 375, 377; (adhi°) 325; (°vipatti) 361.
 Silya (dus°) 372.
 Sukha (vedanā) 3, 4, *and passim*; (°indriya) 13, 54, 71, 123; (°dhātu) 85; (ditṭhadhamma°) 268, 281 *fol.*; (°pharaṇatā) 334; (sayanṇkata, *etc.*) 376; (°sahagata) 12, 28, 34, 56, 62, 69, 74, 81, 97; (°samyuttā paññā) 324; (patisaṃvedeti) 105.
 Sukkuma (khandhā) 1-10.
 Suñña (gāma) 71 *fol.*, 87, 88.
 Suññatā, 204, 268.
 Sutamaya, 325.
 Sudda, 393 *fol.*
 Surāmerayamajjapamādatthāna. *See* Sikkhāpada (pañca).
 Sekha, 12, 16 *fol.*, *and see each Pañhāpucchaka*; (pañca viññāpā) 319; (paññā) 326.
 Setughato, 285.
 Soka, 99 *fol.*; 137 *fol.*; (°sallay) 137.
 Somanassa, 15, 54, 71; (somanassāni) 381; (°dhātu) 85; (°indriya) 123; (°sahagata) 144 *fol.*, 164, 169, *fol.*, 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (°upavicāro) 381.
 Soracca (a°) 360.
 Hadaya, 87, 88, 144 (dhamma°) 401-36.
 Hānabhāgini, 330, 331.
 Hānabhāgiya, 343.
 Hirika (a°) 341, 359, 370, 391.

- Hina, 1, 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 17, 24, 36, 50, 74, 92, 114, 126, 288, 339 *fol.*, 353-5; (hināy'avattati) 388.
 Hiṭṭana, ohiṭṭanā, 353-5.
 Hīṭṭa, 2.
 Hetu, 12, 17 *fol.*, 29 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (nava) 401 *fol.*; (pubbe kata^o) 367; (issaranimmāna^o) 367; (vipāka^o) 417; (hetumhi āṇaṇṇa) *see* Paṭisambhidā. (°phalaṇ) *see ditto.* (manussa, *dec.*, sahetukā) 414 *fol.*; (a^o) 367.

CORRIGENDA

[*The errors indicated in the first four sections below are so obvious that the reader will have rectified them as he read without consulting this list. Pilloried they must be none the less by way of apology, but it was held sufficient to present them in groups. Those in the last section are also mostly very obvious, but their faultiness calls for somewhat more distinct specification.*]

False Quantity in a, ā, ī, ī, u, ū.

Page 3, l. 14 (abbhattaygatā); 5, l. 6 from foot (saññā); 9, l. 9 (adukkhamasukhāya); 10, l. 7 from foot (viññāṇaṇ); 11 (daṭṭhabbay); 35 (pabātabbāhetuko); 45 (akusalo); 66, ll. 21 and 2 from foot (cattāro); 75, l. 17 (hetu); 78, l. 4 from foot (parāmatthañ); 83, l. 7 from foot (seyyathidaṇ); 87, l. 13 (mahābhūtāṇaṇ); 88 (jivhāviññāṇaṇ); 89 (vedanākkhandho); 91, l. 3 (vipāka-); 92 (appamāṇārammaṇā); 92, l. 22, 93, l. 5 from foot (siyā); 94, l. 16 (-payutta-anāsava); 94, l. 25 (saṃyojanaṇiṇā); 96, l. 14 (upādā); 96, l. 23 (kilesavippayutta); 96, l. 33 (kilesā); 96, l. 36, and 97, l. 38 (siyā); 102, l. 6 from foot (esā); 105 (paripūriyā); 105 (vitakkavicārāṇaṇ); 107 (taṇhā); 111, l. 2 (avasesā); 111, l. 14 from foot (dukkhāṇi-); 112 (pattiya); 117, last line (nīvaranāsaṃpayuttaṇ); 119, l. 6 (siyā); 120, l. 2 (upādā-); 125, l. 6 (anaññātana-sāmitindriyaṇ); 133, last line (aparīyāpama); 138 (paridevitattaṇ); 145, l. 5 (Yā); 157, l. 9 from foot (cattāro); 163, l. 4 (-paccayā); 167, l. 2 (cetosaṃphassaṇaṇ); 169 (jāti); 171 (-kavicārāṇaṇ); 171 (jhaṇaṇ); 172 (kusalamūlā); 173 (mano); 174 (chaṭṭhāyatanāhetuko); 180 (vipākaṇ . . . sotaviññāṇaṇ); 181 (yaṇ yaṇ vā, also title: -saṅkhāramūlakāṇ); 182, n. 1 (Kāṃavacara . . .); 183 (vitakkavicārāṇaṇ); 184, n. 2 (Avyākata-); 194 (nahārū); 199 (santaṇ); 199, n. 4 (paripūri); 200, l. 9 (bhavaṇā-paripūri); 200, ll. 21, 22 (ca); 201, l. 15 (tañ); 211, l. 8

from foot (sammāvāyāmo); 214, l. 3 (paggapātiti); 214, l. 17 (jhanan); 215 (Niyyānikā); 222 (bhāvetiti); 223, l. 7 (ca); 225, l. 12 (āsava); 226 (title: iddhipāda . . .); 229 (kāmehi); 236 (-ājivo); 238 (sammāvāyāmo); 253 (tājā . . . tājā); 256 (viññāpadhātu); 266 (pitiyā); 268, l. 1 (eva); 271 (-vippayutta-anāsava); 272 (tathā); 274 (tattha); 276 (viññāpadhātu and sampayuttan); 277 (mettāyitattan); 279, 280, n. (vitakkavicāranan); 285 (pāpātipātā); 287, l. 1 (nāpasampayuttan); 290 (veramāgī); 292 (Bāhirā); 295 (rūpupattiya); 302, l. 9 (saññā); 308 (sāsava, anāsava); 310 (-savicārā . . . vicāramattā); 317, last line (nānā); 318 (sihanadag); 319, ll. 22, 25 (ārammaṇe, ārammanā); 328 (viññānan); 329 (sa-uttaran); 339 (nānādhātun); 342 (rūpā); 344 (sihanadag); 350, 354 (uppanāmo); 361 (avijjālangi); 375 (sacchikatvā); 380 (vivādamulān); 381 (saṃsaggārāmatā); 393, l. 21 (vā), l. 29 (nava-saññā); 399, l. 14 (yathā); 405, l. 3 (kāmadhātuyā); 407 (cittān).

Misprint for y, ñ, or n.

Page 1, l. 5 from foot (rūpan); 10, l. 5 (viññāpan); 77, l. 12 (saṃyojanavippayutta-); 87, 88 (viññāpan); 108 (dukkhan); 109 (kilesānan); 123 (saddhindriyan); 135 (vacisaṃkharo); 144 (sañcetayitattan); 153 (viññāpan); 164 (cittayan); 201 (upekhasambojjhangassa); 204 (dandhabhiññan); 219 (vimansā, twice); 268 (pañcangikan); 310, 311 (uppannā, paccuppannā); 319 (apacayagāmin); 321 (Pañcannan, dhamman); 331 (viññāpasañcayātana . . .); 358 (vañcanā); 363 (sañjānanā); 375 (ditthupadānan); 399, l. 31 (apāhan).

Dropped Letters.

Page 7 (abbhisankhipitvā); 9 (samāpannassa); 67 (-khandho); 81 (pahātābbahetukā); 109 (paṭipadāya); 162, 163 (nāmarūpapaccayā); 200 (anuppannassa); 208 (dhammacchando); 233 (Sappaccayā); 246 (micchā); 261 (cittaesa); 278 (karuṇayitattan); 280 (mettāsahagatan); 290 (ñānavippayuttan); 386 (pattiya).

Dropped Dot under Letter.

Page 43 (anīvaranīyo); 82 (pavāḷan); 83 (kheḷo); 95 (parāmatthā); 118 (nīvaranīyan, nīvaranīyā); 121 (Tīm); 144 (paṇḍaran); 145 (paṭiggāho); 240 (dukkhapaṭipadag);

257 (pathamay); 269, 270, 271 (thapetvā); 306 (asaṅkiliṭṭha-); 317, 335, 337 (atthānaṁ, thānato); 330, 375 (thapetvā); 349 (Atthakay); 353 (chilānā); 358, 359 (diṭṭhigatay); 407 (tiṇi).

Other Errata.

- Page 82, read atthimiṇṇā.
 " 86, " paranimmitavasavattideve (K. reads ^ovatti).
 " 86, " aghātavatthūn.
 " 86, " dussanā, duss . . . &c. (K. reads one s).
 " 92, " ahetukā.
 " 93, l. 4, read cāti.
 " 94, l. 20, " siyā.
 " 96, read siyā upādā siyā no upādā.
 " 102, " manosamphasso.
 " 106, " sammāsanykappo.
 " 111, l. 9 from foot, read kilesā.
 " 113, l. 7 " " Dve saccā.
 " 119, read samutthānanuparivattino (twice).
 " 171, " etassa.
 " 183, " Yasmiṇ.
 " 233, " cittasanyatthā.
 " 251, dele note 2.
 " 253, read padoso.
 " 253, " liyitattay (B: liy^o alicaya).
 " 262, " Yo.
 " 263, n. 2, read atireko.
 " 271, l. 12, dele hiatus.
 " 272, read Cataasso.
 " 283, " upādiguṇpā.
 " 286, close up veramaṇi.
 " 286, read velā.
 " 287, last line, close up -thā nā.
 " 294, 299, read patibhāṇapaṭisambhida.
 " 295, read niruttipatiṣambhida.
 " 317, 318, 339, read tathagato throughout.
 " 329, l. 11, read neti. Ye . . .
 " 335, read Paṭhamajjhāma . . .
 " 338, " nirayaṇ.
 " 342, " pacceti, jhāyi.
 " 343, " anekavihitay.
 " 349, " saṃyojanāni, antaggāhikā.
 " 350, close up Itaritaracivara and foll.
 " 368, read adukkhamasukhaya.

- Page 368, read *mohakasāvo*.
 " 373, " *sacchārippatikudena* (K: "kulena).
 " 377, " *kāṇhāti* after *sanghe*.
 " 387, " *maṇḍasī*?
 " 393, *dele repetition of yathā so suddo . . . vā*.
 " 396, read *manusso siyan ti vā*.
 " 402, " *bāvisatindriyāni*.
 " 426, " *bhāventi*.

There are besides, especially in the first fifty pages, a number of cases where the compositor's erroneous division of words at the end of a line has remained uncorrected.

ADDENDA

- Page 2, n. 7: S^d reads [a-]cittikatan.
 " 246, n. 4, and 352, n. 22: S^d reads *cātukamyatā*.

THE END



N.
CATALOGUED.



